

**TP 1 BLANK**

Copyright 1995 Ascended Master Teaching Foundation

ISBN 0-939051-17-6

*Dictations*

*By*

*The Ascended Mas-*  
*ters*



Ascended Master Teaching Foundation

Mount Shasta, CA 96067

## FOREWORD

We are grateful to be able to present this publication to the public. It contains dictations by the beloved Ascended Masters given through Geraldine Innocente, the authorized messenger of the Great White Brotherhood. These were first published in the 1950's, mostly in the form of 20 page booklets. Some of the dictations listed in the Appendix were given by the Masters to the students in gratitude for love gifts received in furtherance of this work.

After the ascension of beloved Geraldine Innocente, in June 1961, these messages were no longer published.

In consideration of the admonition of the Ascended Masters to give these dictations the widest possible distribution, this material was re-published by the AMTF in 1990, in the form of 3 volumes, Dictations 1, Dictations 2 and Dictations 3, all of them consisting of Photostats.

We believe the reader will be pleased to have them newly typeset and consolidated into one book.

Ascended Master Teaching Foundation

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

We Live But To Serve, Michael .....	2
Prayer For A Soul Departing .....	15
Beloved Jesus, Recalling His Life.....	16
Beloved Mary, Recalling Her Life.....	21
Invocation For Incoming Enlightened Souls .....	24
Invocation For Incoming Children And Youth .....	25
Invocation For The Expectant Mother.....	25
Invocation For The New-Born Child.....	26
The Importance Of The Angelic Kingdom, Saint Germain .....	28
Dispensation To Christ Selves.....	37
Report On Teton Conference, Saint Germain .....	39
Decree Offering Individual Service .....	42
Developing Discrimination, Kuthumi.....	43
Kuthumi's Mystic Mantle.....	50
Invocation For Increased Discrimination.....	51
The Power of the Liberty Flame, Paul The Venetian .....	54
Energy is Man's to Command, Paul The Venetian.....	61
Invocation to the Immortal Threefold Flame.....	62
Decree For Reliance on the Threefold Flame .....	62
Imparting the Divine Plan, Maha Chohan .....	63
Truth Is Not Always Welcome, Pallas Athena.....	70
Invocation of Cosmic Christ Truth.....	76
Invocation of Cosmic Christ Comfort .....	76
Expanding The Light, Sanat Kumara .....	77
Beloved Sanat Kumara (Song).....	86
Decrees to the Threefold Flame.....	87
Opportunity Through Incarnation, Serapis Bey.....	88
Cooperation of the Four Lower Bodies, Serapis Bey .....	95
Decree (Upon Awakening in the Morning) .....	96
Decree (Before Retiring At Night) .....	96
Each Absorbs According To His Development, Saint Germain... ..	97
Decree For Chelas of Saint Germain.....	102
Working With Elementals, Maha Chohan .....	103
Decree For Freedom of Elemental Life .....	111
Decree of Blessing For The Body Elemental.....	111
You Must Become Masters of Energy .....	112
Cooperation of Angelic, Human And Elemental Kingdom .....	121
A Summary of The Three Kingdoms, Lord Michael .....	122
Call For Assistance of Archangel Michael .....	131

Love, The Highest Manifestation of Deity, Nada .....	132
Invocation To Beloved Nada .....	141
Sanat Kumara's Sacrifice .....	142
Decree For Dispersing Foci of Epidemics, Diseases .....	152
Beautiful Kwan Yin (Song) .....	154
The Art of Becoming A Healing Conductor, Kwan Yin.....	155
Decree To Curb Unbridled Passion.....	163
Decree For Unmarried Mothers And Their Children .....	164
Forcefields And The Four Lower Bodies, Lady Master Venus...	166
Decree For Chelas To Keep Harmony, Unity .....	177
Address By Beloved Astrea .....	178
Decree To Astrea .....	184
Decree To Help The Earth .....	185
Purify My Soul (Song).....	186
The Seven Bodies, Lady Master Diana .....	187
Decree To Remove Pride .....	192
Purpose of The Water Element, Neptune .....	193
Decree To Purify Electrons.....	203
Purpose of The Air Element, Lady Master Aries .....	204
Decree To Bless Sylphs.....	215
Purpose of the Earth Element, Lady Master Virgo .....	216
Decree For The Earth .....	228
The God Virtue of Happiness, Lord Ling .....	229
God Ling Beloved (Song) .....	238
Decree To God Ling (Moses).....	239
The Release of the Cosmic Flame of Happiness, Lord Ling ....	240
The Ascended Master Fun Wey .....	251
Developing The Sustained Feeling of Happiness, Lord Ling ....	253
Decree To Sustain Happiness.....	268
Gracious Gautama (Song).....	269
The Pathway of Truth, Hilarion.....	270
Decree To Recognize Truth.....	277
Holy Christ Flame (Song) .....	277
Truth Is Precious To Me (Song).....	278
Teachings, Brothers of the Golden Robe (I), Kuthumi .....	279
Affirmation For Illumination And Purification Of Parents .....	289
Decree For Protection of Incoming Buddhas.....	290
Teachings, Brothers of The Golden Robe (Ii), Maitreya .....	291
The Chela (Poem) .....	299
Decree For Protection of Chelas .....	299
Teachings, Brothers of the Golden Robe (Iii), Kuthumi .....	301

Restoring The Christ, Lord Maitreya .....	305
Decree To Expand Light .....	307
The Doctrine of the Middle Way, Lord Gautama .....	308
Appendix–Other Unpublished Dictations .....	314
Instruction on Rhythmic Breathing .....	355
The Resurrection Temple of Beloved Jesus and Mary .....	378
Report Of Lord Michael To The Karmic Board, 12/31/53 .....	380
Address, Teton Conference, 6/28/54, Lord Michael .....	430
Address, Teton Conference, 6/29/54 .....	432
Address, Teton Conference, 6/30/54, Serapis Bey .....	433
Address, Teton Conference, 7/3/54, Saint Germain .....	436
Saint Germain, Reflecting On His Efforts of the 1930's .....	438



**TP8 BLANK**



## INTRODUCTION TO ARCHANGEL MICHAEL'S ADDRESS

It is our pleasure and privilege to present a current discourse by the great Archangel Michael, whose consciousness is dedicated to sustaining the faith of God within the souls of men, as well as setting them free—both here and hereafter—from the effects of the human discord they have generated through the misqualified use of the God-energy bestowed upon them during their centuries of earthly living.

To those who can accept his words in faith, which contain within them both his promise and ability to respond to every earnest call from the heart, he will become an ever-present friend, companion, defender, protector, and God-assistant upon the devious path of individual human evolution, which ever leads upward to its ultimate goal in the heart of God.

The Archangel Michael spends twenty hours out of every twenty-four in the psychic realms, where the discarnate spirits belonging to Earth's evolution dwell between embodiments. In these realms, he and the beloved Saint Germain, Chohan of the Seventh Ray, have established Temples of Mercy, which are foci for the Sacred Fire of divine love and forgiveness, in which these souls may bathe and which cleanses and purifies them quickly from all earthly dross.

This merciful service sets many of them free immediately, who, otherwise, would be compelled, by the law of their own being, to spend many years in those realms in the expiation of their karma, and renders them fit to enter the octaves of light immediately, with their eternal freedom assured.

It also frees those souls, who are required by the law of their own being to re-embodiment, from the karma accrued through past experience, as well as consuming from their beings and worlds all capacity to tune into the destructive memories and tendencies of their past lives.

This ensures for the future habitation of the Earth a company of happy and free souls who will not only understand the will of God, but will hold within their memories the gratitude and love which full forgiveness always generates, and who will have the capacity, will and desire to communicate this consciousness of love and mercy to their fellowmen.

This is the hope of the New Day.

Thomas Printz

**WE LIVE BUT TO SERVE**  
**Archangel Michael's Address To Students (1953)**

To you, who are gathered here in sincerity, hope and faith, do I bring the greetings and gratitude and blessings of the angelic host and those of us who live but to serve and protect life.

I have been called “the defender of the faith,” and I have endeavored, through my long pilgrimage upon every planet belonging to this solar system of which your physical sun is the heart, to protect and sustain the faith within the hearts of men and women and children, until their own heart flames, rising within them, melt away the human veil, thus allowing them to perceive the glory of the inner spheres that swing ever around them, interpenetrating the sordidness of their daily outer existence.

I would that you might hear the glorious music of the spheres, and the anthems of the celestial choirs, which are not afar off, but flow through the very atmosphere in which you live and have your being, requiring but a tune-up and a step-up in the vibratory action of your consciousness to make you aware of their imminence.

Does it seem strange that I should come among you, when, for countless centuries it has been my privilege, joy and honor, at the close of your earth span, to receive you into my personal presence and escort you, each one, to the great Halls of Karma. There I stood by your side while your life record was read, and those great impersonal and impassionate judges chose, in kindness and mercy, the particular sphere in which you had, by your life endeavors, fitted yourself to dwell.

We are old heart friends, beloved ones, and not too many centuries ago, counting from your record of time, you knew me as well as you know each other, and we shared conscious contact and communion, one with the other. I remember as if it was yesterday, the exquisite cosmic ceremony in which the beloved Helios and Vesta were given the opportunity and the responsibility of becoming the Sun of our system. I remember well the coming of the seven great Builders of Form, each clothed in the robes representative of his particular office. I remember how I, too, came with the other six Archangels and how we were privileged to sit with Helios and Vesta and confer together upon the creation and sustenance of a solar system.

At that time, they, as God-parents of the race, showed us upon the cosmic screen the planets which they had decided to externalize from the substance of their own Light Bodies which were to cradle the members of

the race, for whom they had applied to the Sun of the entire system and who were destined to evolve into Perfected Beings.

Each planet was to be created for the particular number of lifestreams whom the God-parents had decided were to be given the opportunity of planetary evolution in the course of a Cosmic Day of Brahm, the size of the planet, the contour of its surface, corresponding always to the particular evolution which was within the mind of the father and mother of the group of evolving God-intelligences.

Then, in a magnificent ceremony, each of the Elohim was given the light pattern of the planet over which he would be the guardian presence—and from the substance of his own Light Body (acting from the divine aspect of the feminine and masculine facets of his own Godhood), he directed those mighty convex light rays, which Saint Germain has described so beautifully, to form a cradle into which the universal light substance might be drawn by the magnetic power of his own love.

We, who represented the protecting power of each successive planet, then came forth, and all seven of us remained in attendance on the race until the evening of the First Day of Brahm was accomplished and that evolution returned in full God-dominion to the heart of the God-parents.

Sad to relate, however, there were some who were unable to complete the individual application to make the grade, and it was necessary that they be removed to the next planet as it coalesced and became ready for habitation. These souls were then carried within the aura of the Archangels and joined with the newly-born spiritual egos who were to fulfill their destiny through incarnation upon the second planet of our system, and so we came finally to the preparation of the dear Earth, as the blessed Morya and Saint Germain chose to call her, which was originally designed for a comparatively small number of lifestreams, and yet WHICH TOOK UPON HERSELF THE RESIDUE OF ALL THE PRECEDING PLANETS OF THE SYSTEM, as well as the new egos who were to have the first incarnation in physical form upon her.

I remember the majestic presence of Virgo, the flaming presence of Aries and the calm serenity of Neptune, as they stood before the great cosmic Elohim and accepted the opportunity and responsibility of drawing the elemental substance from their specific kingdoms into that matrix of electronic light formed by the Elohim from the rays of their own hearts.

I remember well the invocation of each of these three great beings, who drew around them nature devas and builders of form and the small elementals that represented their kingdoms, and I remember the great

blessing as each of these individuals belonging to the various kingdoms knelt before their superiors and accepted gratefully the voluntary imprisonment which would be required to make habitable vehicular homes for the new and innocent spirits presently incarnating, as well as for the RE-CALCITRANT MEMBERS FROM THE PRECEDING PLANETS OF OUR SOLAR SYSTEM—BUT NOT THOSE OF THE SYSTEM ABOVE US.

You speak idly sometimes, dear people, of the Earth, but if you could have seen the eons of time and the incorporation of the energies of mind and heart and spirit of these great and beautiful beings before they could signify to the sun that the Earth was ready for habitation, you would kiss each blade of grass, each sheltering tree and each individual type of nourishment provided for the physical bodies of those who were to be given the opportunity of evolution.

I was chosen, as perhaps you do not all know, to bring to our Earth the original group of lifestreams who were to incarnate for the first time upon our planet. This group was pre-ordained and chosen and had been prepared in the seven inner spheres for this opportunity. They, in themselves, would not have overcrowded the Earth, and the progress and evolution of her planetary development would have been comparatively simple, IF IT WERE NOT THAT BOATLOAD AFTER BOATLOAD OF SOULS FROM THE PRECEDING PLANETS, who had failed to achieve the victory of immortality, were conveyed hither and took up their abode among the members of this evolution, until the weight of the misused life energy was such that it contaminated the innocence of the new-born spiritual beings on the beautiful Earth.

Then it was that the beloved Archangel Raphael asked for volunteers from other systems and other stars to counter balance the destructive energy of the excess population, lest our Earth be swung completely off her axis and dissolved into nothingness. These volunteers came—among them the great Lord of the World, Sanat Kumara, and many great friends from Venus, as well as from other systems, choosing within themselves to take upon them bodies of flesh, share in the same karma, and live and breathe under the atmospheric pressure of human creation.

In the first and early ages, all of the lifestreams incarnating were enabled to return home, because the mercy of life was such that the new and pure Earth was not allowed to become hostess to the recalcitrant members of other planets until the middle of the Lemurian Age, so you can see that, in themselves, the natural children of the Earth are not among the major problems with which we deal, particularly those of us

who have forgone the happiness of the higher realms and the joys of nirvana to dwell within the shadows.

We have witnessed much in the long course of history, not only of the Earth, but other stars and planets as well, but I think the most unhappy experience in which I, personally, have ever been engaged, was to see the contamination of the consciousness of the original inhabitants of the Earth through suggestion and radiation, until the mist or veil of human creation began to grow—at first like a cloud, an effluvia that could be dispelled by a strong wind—but, seeing this grow, we knew that unless it was stopped, it would be but a matter of time before a barrier insurmountable would be created by the sons of men, through which we could with great difficulty reach.

THEN, THERE CAME A DAY WHEN THE SPIRITUAL SUN AND THE GREAT MASTERS OF WISDOM AND THE GREAT ELOHIM AND ARCHANGELS COULD BE HEARD BUT NO LONGER SEEN—those few who refused to succumb to the encompassing mist and atmospheric pressure of those days becoming our lifeline through whom we might reach, from time to time, sensitive lifestreams who could feel the reality of our presence and remember within the heart those happy early ages.

It was at this time that I chose to forgo the natural activity of the Archangels, and into that which you now know as the psychic or astral realm. Here, I have spent the full and greater part of my life, century after century, age after age, eon after eon—in an endeavor to disentangle lifestreams after so-called death, preparing them to enter the Halls of Karma and receive from the Cosmic Law a new opportunity to control the facets of consciousness, which, like the salt-grinder in the early fairy tales, continues to grind out maya, unlimited, thereby adding to the veil between the human and the divine.

We are constantly consuming, cutting away, dissolving and removing the effluvia of mankind's own creation—and, more unhappy still, the effluvia from the conscious student body, who, knowing at least intellectually the power of creation that lies within consciousness, continue to weave the cocoon which closes them in and shuts out our words from their ears, our presence from their sight, our fragrance from their nostrils, and our peace from their hearts. Until we can reach and, in some manner, incorporate the assistance of incarnate lifestreams—at least of those guardian beings who chose voluntarily to come and bring the light to the darkened consciousness of men—our task seems endless indeed, as well as thankless. I shall not describe to you the conditions of the un-

seen realms into which you tie when the vibratory action of your own lifestreams vibrates at one with its dissonance. There is so much of that substance and energy drawn into the body when the negative vibrations are accepted and made part of one's world, that it literally takes us months to undo the results of one such digression.

I am desirous of finding those among you who choose to grasp the thought and feeling centers within consciousness and—with a firm hand, a clear mind, a concentrated ideation and a love divine—begin to generate vibrations akin to those of us who serve from behind the human veil, for the dissolution of the causative centers which but feed this shroud in which the Earth groans in its death agony.

In these discarnate realms, beloved hearts, there are lifestreams who are so attached to the Earth through thought, feeling and passions—through affection and devotion—that it would be impossible to intrude upon their free will and to take them from the hell of their own creation, were it not for the impersonal love of unascended and incarnate lifestreams who choose, of themselves, to pray for the so-called dead. That energy rising, is seized by the angelic host under my direction, and utilized to cut through that magnetic force and earthly pull, thereby preventing those lifestreams from adding to the effluvia which is the heritage of the race.

You speak rather lightly of the mass pressure of one hundred or one hundred and fifty pounds per square inch upon the bodies you wear, but I tell you it is a miracle that you can hold your heads high and even love the light, considering that with which you are surrounded. IF IT WERE NOT FOR THE PERSONAL PRESENCE OF THE ANGELIC HOST—who, in response to the heart call of the Silent Watchers who are endeavoring to secure the cooperation of incarnate spirits and those gentle angelic beings whose chief occupation is to create and sustain a canopy of their own light and love around you, creating a heavenly environment—YOU WOULD NOT TRULY LIVE BEYOND THE TWELFTH BIRTHDAY. But that is not enough!

You have within the compass of your consciousness an understanding that there is externalized out of the substance and energy of your own worlds an actual veil, and your lack of divine memory and inner sight and inner hearing, perfect health and wealth of funds—all of which it is your right and heritage to enjoy—is proof that you have not yet ceased to generate your individual veil, to say nothing of becoming a dissolving and purifying power for the masses.



Twenty hours out of twenty-four, judging by your limited concept of time, I spend within the psychic realms, answering the call which goes up from the heart of the people, from the hearts of friends, of relatives, of those who know a little something of the condition of life after death and, on rarer instances, responding to the call from the heart of a soul who is aware of his cocoon-like existence. These latter I cut free from their discordant conditions and, within my own arms, in the blazing glory of my own light, I take them directly to the Halls of Karma, and from thence to the schoolrooms where they may learn the law governing life. It is sad to relate, however, that the mass accumulation of the race, family heritage and the natural sluggishness of the soul is such that these lifestreams upon reincarnating, scarcely reach the age of four months before they begin to weave over again the very same psychic substance to which I have given my life for purification.

Do you not think that this requires patience, for I have rendered this service on Mu and on all the planets preceding the Earth's evolution, and I shall continue to render this service until the seven planets of our system are free. I would like to convince you of your power, individually, to stop being a generating center of discord, but to be rather a constant invocative power of the Sacred Fire. I would like to enlist your friendship and your assistance to me in preparing those lifestreams in the astral realm who have awakened to a point where they are applying for reincarnation.

THE BELOVED SAINT GERMAIN HAS TOLD YOU THAT HE IS PREPARING TO ESTABLISH TEMPLES OF THE VIOLET FIRE OF FREEDOM'S LOVE WITHIN THE LOWER ATMOSPHERE OF THE ASTRAL REALM, AND WE ASK YOU TO MAKE THE CALL TO THE COSMIC LAW THAT EVERY SOUL WHO PASSES FROM THE BODY IS TAKEN INTO ONE OF THOSE TEMPLES IMMEDIATELY and no longer relegated to the realm of the sleepers—no longer to weave from their own consciousness a self-hypnosis which they call heaven or hell, but that they be consciously prepared by teachers and given an understanding of the Law.

You do not understand, my beloved hearts, what the establishment of those temples in the lower atmosphere will do for the human race, incarnate, for you live, the majority of you, within the psychic and astral realm, which extends, according to your measure, up to the ten-thousand-foot level, and when the purification of this realm takes place, due to the establishment and maintenance of these foci of the Sacred Fire, you will find the great pressure that is upon the hearts of those of you who want to do right, tremendously lessened, and you will find the

desire to do right will be the predominant pressure upon the feeling worlds of the people.

Up to this time, we have not been able to freely discuss our plans and to incorporate the cooperation of unascended beings, because the Cosmic Law had not turned to that point—nor did we have an adequate means of reaching your outer minds, but now that we have, we are going to take every opportunity to acquaint you of the service in which we are engaged, with the hope that among a number there may be some who are willing to join us in these endeavors.

I am not fully free to spend great amounts of time in the Halls of Karma, but there are always at least two of the members of my particular spiritual court there, and I have asked that I may make it seven. These will not only assist the lifestreams who—passing through the changed called death—are carried instantly before the Karmic Board, but they will also be required and will joyously cooperate in drawing these individuals, after their judgment, into the schoolrooms of light. This is an interesting and joyous task, and your cooperation, your love and your assistance will make it much easier.

I thank you for the opportunity of speaking with you. I have endeavored to temper the power of my life energies to a point where I am not distressing to the inner radiation of your world, and I hope you will remember your friend who looks to you, who are yet in human form, to represent him. I await your call, and am always ready to serve, not only those who lie prone after the silver cord is cut, but those who live and breathe and move about, and who are serving in the field of maya during their somnolence. It takes but an instant to make such a call, and its results are permanent.

We long for the day when we may come again—stand in your midst, give you the passing pleasure of looking upon our countenance, and at least convince you through the assistance of your own consciousness, of our reality and practicability. This is my dispensation which I will present at the council in June.

It is my hope that you will remember me as a practical being—that is the point which we are trying to emphasize in these friendly and informal talks, until we draw close enough to you that you may know within yourselves that we are not ephemeral wraiths, but that we are intelligent, conscious, thinking, feeling beings, who control consciousness, draw and mould substance and energy, direct it, work with what we have on hand, and apply to the God of might who made us all, for dispensations upon

the merit of the lifestreams who are to be benefited.

We are all working under the Law, in love, toward a definite end, which is not to forward any particular lifestream's personal evolution, but to set all mankind free, allow greater numbers to reincarnate, teach them well, so that when the Maha Chohan takes the last breath from their nostrils, places his hand over their heads, sealing their senses so that no more energy may flow through, and then draws them through the veil into the great beyond—I may be among those privileged to say, “I come to conduct you to the Halls of Karma, before the great Karmic Lords, where you shall receive your victory wreath, signifying that you are to go out no more.”

Those are the “tidings of great joy” that bring comfort to the soul—the day that you hear those words spoken and your record book shows a balance of energy sufficient to close, seal, and lock the diary of your pilgrimage, when you present it to the Maha Chohan who, joyfully receiving it, places it in the Cosmic Library wherein is stored the life experience of every living being. Ah, that day will be a happy one, indeed!

The Maha Chohan's library, containing the finished Earth record of every Ascended Being, is pure, snow-white—ceiling, walls, cases, floors, rugs, furniture—and from the floor to the ceiling you will see the books from which the orthodox world got the idea of “the Book of Judgment.” Those books contain within them the record of the life experience of each one, from which the God of Mercy, through one of Kwan Yin's own personal court, has removed every record of distress, leaving only the good.

When the ultimate victory is achieved, the being about to receive his ascension signs his inner name at the close of the final chapter, the Maha Chohan signs his name, Sanat Kumara signs his name, the golden clasp is locked, the key placed in its secret receptacle, and the book of life, amidst general rejoicing, takes its place with the other volumes, representative of all those who are forever free.

Some of the books are like the small communion books the children receive when they first come before the altar to meet the Holy Spirit in grace. They were the innocents who came out with me and returned home unstained. Some books, like your own, as guardian spirits, are as large as the great, old-fashioned Bibles over which your grandparents poured.

Adjacent to this is the great library into which your book of life is placed at the close of each Earth life. This time again your signature is affixed, but it does not carry the signature of the Masters and the key is

left within the lock. Any Ascended Being may enter this library, upon request, and look over the record of anyone whose particular services he wishes to enlist in a cause. The record of one's time and energy between embodiments is also entered in this book, which is drawn forth by the Lords of Karma, through one of their messengers, and studied, before your petitions or summons for reincarnation takes place. This is how a Master is enabled to draw certain particularly competent lifestreams around him for a given cause.

Everything at inner levels is so natural, so normal—everything follows the same law that you have here below. You have a book of life, each one of you. The Maha Chohan, of course, knows them all. Otherwise, he would not have chosen you for his disciples. But in these books are written the sins of omission and commission, as well as the good, and they all determine so much.

When, for instance, a Master desires a dispensation for some particular lifestream, he will get in touch with the Maha Chohan and they, together, look over the book. The Maha Chohan (who expresses the essence of love divine) may say, “Well, now, I will leave it to you to bring this matter before the Lords of Karma—study the record and judge for yourself whether you should receive this grace according to the Law.” Of course, the Master seeking the favor knows instantly by looking at the book whether or not he wishes to have it read by the Lords of Karma and whether or not these great impassionate and impersonal ones will brush the request aside. The Maha Chohan, however, will never say, “No, don't do it,” he just opens the book. He has in his library a great, long table (you see, I am getting quite familiar with your phraseology since I have been invited earthward), and he usually has flowers. Flowers love to live in his presence. Then, if it is a very large book, as is the case with many of you, it contains pictures, and the Maha Chohan opens it up. He never says much—wonderful teacher, the Maha Chohan will let you teach yourself—he always opens to the page which contains the crux of the whole matter, and then he will sit back and close his eyes (God knows where his great consciousness takes him), and he leaves you to yourself.

The Maha Chohan is so quiet. There is no pressure of his feeling—just the sense that he wants the best for you. Sometimes there are seven of us waiting, and I have seen ten or twenty Masters with books open all around the great room, but I like it best when we are alone. When I have studied the book for awhile, the Maha Chohan will say, “Would you like me to bring it tomorrow—I have occasion to speak to one of the Great Ones?” (Usually four of the Lords of Karma reside at one time, unless

there is a cataclysmic action and great numbers of souls go out, or other important activities—four carry the majority in representing the Law). Nine times out of ten, the Maha Chohan will just wait, and we hastily return the book to him and take our leave. On other occasions, the Maha Chohan will ask us whether there is a question in our minds. He will never volunteer and one cannot tell—because he smiles seldom and, although his eyes are large and luminous, he withdraws into himself so that the expression in them is one of introspection.

You can get nothing from the Maha Chohan's face or his aura unless you choose to use those inner powers. Sometimes we will ask him how he feels about our request, and then he never fails to say, "Well, I think it is splendid, a splendid idea, a marvelous lifestream. I will tell you what I will do—I will use some of my energy upon this particular point which I feel might be a question before the Lords of Karma." That is about as far as the Maha Chohan will go. We say, "No, we know they won't pass it"—and so does the Maha Chohan, but he never fails to go into action, and his service alone from that Cosmic Library has saved so many of the chelas in the East as well as in the West, through the centuries, that I shall never cease to bless him for it.

I could continue on an on, giving you the homely, happy, daily experiences of our association, one with the other, but if I can draw you together from time to time in these informal chats, I think you will begin to sense that we are individuals—I cannot say people, in my case—but individual intelligences. They have called me "The Warrior Prince" because I am sincerely determined to stop this nonsense with regard to the human veil.

Have you ever talked into the wind and had your voice blown back in your face? That is the way it feels from our realm! I have stood next to every one of you in times of crisis, and with all the power and mastery of my lifestream, endeavored to convey to you the perfect thing to do, and nine times out of ten, the thought was swept back to me through the evil, accompanied by nonsensical thoughts and feelings from your side that have no more right to existence than a horsefly.

How the students of God, who believe we are real, can continue to live in a cocoon, in a state of somnambulism, and leave us knocking at the door of their consciousness without endeavoring to shatter it, is, to say it mildly, surprising. If somebody you loved was in danger of some sort at the other side of a nine-foot wall and you wanted to reach them badly enough, you would shatter that wall in an endeavor to get them.

Men have waded through raging currents to reach food in times of starvation, and have put foot after foot down on burning sands that have brought blisters to their soles, in order to reach an oasis for water. What men have done in the name of so-called love—destroyed homes and happiness and surmounted obstacle after obstacle to get possession of that which they thought was the ultimate.

Yet, wonderful God Beings, guardians of their race, slumber on, and we continue with all the love of our beings to try to reach them through one channel after another, and endeavor to stir up enough energy some place within their inner bodies to stop the creation of discord.

In India, millions of holy men live in all states of dissolution and despair. Holy men on the top of every mountain, from the borders of the snow-capped Himalayas down to the warm sun of Ceylon—and what have they done toward dissolving the veil of human creation, which has no right to be?

If I get you stirred up enough, you will do something about it! It is not God's will that you should sit with dimmed eyes and ears filled with nothingness amidst the glories of creation! But it is God's will that I might walk through the door of your house, take your hand, and kiss it for love of life and service. I may not be able to do more for you, due to the non-receptivity of your consciousness, except that if you did see me, your feelings might accept the release, in which case limitation, ill-health, age, discord and confusion would be no more for you!

Beloved hearts, I come to bring you peace, and I must maintain that consciousness of peace, but it stirs me to the very fibers of my being to see you bound, when it is so needless. I have seen you stand on the altars of Egypt, in the heart of Mexico, among the Incas—knowing and wielding the power of the Sacred Fire! I have seen you, each one, with the fire blazing out of your bodies, men and women alike! I have seen you practice the laying on of hands and seen the distorted, the cripples, and the imperfect forms rise up in freedom!

I see, as I look within your Causal Bodies, vortices of force that can heal instantly! I can see these things, and it is inconceivable to me that you do not manifest them! I am going to create a canopy of light around you so that the mass pressure of lethargy ceases to be the acceptance as your lot in life. You have accepted this as your lot and so death claims the form and dissolution ensued. I meet you, each one. You are assigned to a schoolroom on this side, then back again, and so on and on, and how far have you got? A couple of more pages written in the book—

nine-tenths of which have to be erased before we can place it on the scroll of immortality! I am ashamed to even look at some of them! Man spoke truly when he said, “the moving finger writes, and having writ, moves on.”

It is only God in his mercy and love that chooses to take out of men's records the foolish waste of energy and time. I would like to bring one of these books here to show you—but whose? Any book I might bring, everyone else would enjoy at another's expense! But I wish you could see what you do with life. You rise in the morning—all night long the elemental kingdom has purified the atmosphere in preparation for the new day—the silver cord, containing within it your own life's pattern, is ceaselessly flowing through, and you write with your thoughts and feelings a page, a chapter, and if you are energetic and vital, sometimes even a volume! At night you sign your name, close the book, sometimes you vaguely use the cleansing flame, and you are gone! This thoughtless use of life is the reason you should use this purifying flame before you sleep.

For God's sake, dear people, do not return those books to the shelves of the Maha Chohan's library each night with some of the things that are written in them! When he opens them in the presence of your sponsor, how do you think that Great One feels? But, if you have used the Sacred Fire, you have not only consumed the record in the book, but you have consumed the cause at inner levels, and the tendency in your own nature as well. You are also a good bit further on the way to writing the final chapter.

You see, my beloved friends, we cannot sign the name of an Ascended Being to an imperfect record—over the name of the Lord of the World, there could be no record of iniquity, and why should one of those beautiful ladies from the court of Kwan Yin with her own lovely hands and the use of her own heart's flame, remove some of that filth and discord, when you have acknowledge of the Sacred Fire yourself?

Through the use of the Sacred Fire, you could condense the history of your life—if you were willing to go back to the beginning of time. You do not require all the details—just blaze the purifying flame back through your whole lifestream. What you are today is a pretty good indication of what you have been century after century! That is our hope—when you rise up and abandon your feeling of despair!

My beloved friends, we do not wish that you should feel any sense of depression because you have not accomplished according to the standards of your own light. We have tried to show you the simple, homely

experiences which have been ours—and may be yours—and we are hoping that we have made it pleasant enough that you will choose to invite us again. Meantime, we want you to realize that you are the light bearers who have carried God's illumination through so many ages that it will be impossible for you not to release that momentum of assurance, health, supply and confidence in full mastery, when your outer mind surrenders itself to the guidance of your indwelling Christ.

Your bodies are just temples. Place them, each one, in their proper orbit as an instrument, of no more importance than the pen with which you write. Your creative centers of thought and feeling, however, are either contributing to the atmosphere of the inner realms, which we wish to become the atmosphere of Earth, or to the death shroud of a planet which Saint Germain hopes will become a brilliant star within the next twenty years. Whether mankind is ready or not, the Karmic Board has refused to accept Sanat Kumara's selfless offer to remain. If this human veil, which is invisible to the physical sight, can be removed through the use of the Sacred Fire—wielded, mind you, by unascended beings—you will be able to move forward quickly in your individual service to our King.

Before I close, I would ask that in the silence of your own room you make the call (three times a day, if possible) for the discarnate beings—that they may be given the opportunity of entering one of those purifying temples that Saint Germain and myself are endeavoring to establish in the astral realm, that not one of them may descend into the terrific hell of thought and feeling within their own darkened consciousness. In every twenty-four-hour period, so many souls go over, nine-tenths of whom never receive a prayer and know not of themselves what to do. If some one lifestream, or three, preferably, would make the call for those unhappy ones, it would assist us tremendously, not to mention what it would do for them.

I bless and love and thank you.

MICHAEL

#### **PRAYER FOR A SOUL DEPARTING**

(Note: Use the feminine or masculine pronoun for the name, as the case may be.)

BELOVED PRESENCE OF GOD, "I AM" WITHIN THE HEART OF (name),  
BLESSED ARCHANGEL MICHAEL AND YOUR ANGELS OF DELIVERANCE!

We ask you to meet this dear soul. Cut her free from all the ties of Earth and the shackles of human creation. Take her quickly into one of



the great Temples of Mercy and Love, and there purify her of the effects of the human creations of the centuries, before she is called to appear in the Halls of Judgment.

Forgive her. Forgive her. Forgive her, oh, eternal Father of love and mercy!

Beloved angels of light! Go with her, we pray you, into the Halls of Karma, and stand by her side.

Beloved Masters of Love and Wisdom! Come forth, we pray you, and stand sponsor for her lifestream when her name is called and her book of records is opened and read.

I offer the love and light of my own beloved Christ Self in her behalf, and ask that she may be assigned to a schoolroom of great light, and, at the feet of the Masters of Love and Wisdom, quickly learn the law of harmony, love, and peace, which is God's will for his children.

Let the judgment of the Karmic Board be tempered with Mercy!

Let the perpetual light of her own Christ Self illumine her pathway!

Let her spirit rise on wings of love into the octaves of light and, if possible, allow her to complete her circle of life in the octaves of light—free, forever, from the wheel of birth and death!

If the law of her lifestream demands re-embodiment, may she incarnate into a family of great light! May she fulfill her divine plan quickly and the cause of the Cosmic Christ be furthered by reason of her presence on this Earth.

Beloved Lord Michael! I accept your promise of deliverance in behalf of this dear soul. I thank you and so be it!

## BELOVED JESUS, RECALLING HIS LIFE

August, 1953

My beloved friends of the ages, again it is my joy and happiness to greet you!

I bring with me tonight, two of the fairest ladies of my kingdom—my own beloved mother, and my beloved sister, Nada—that, through the triple action of our love, we may pour forth to mankind the feeling of the substance and nature of the God of life and Father of all that is.

Will you accept, in our presence, that love until it becomes for you, each one, a palpable substance of light and becomes form in every manifest requirement of your experience?

As we entered into the lower atmosphere of your Earth tonight, it was with exceeding joy we witnessed the presence of vast numbers of the angelic host hovering in the ethers.

It is a magnificent thing to find incarnate lifestreams whose hearts' love is such that it magnetizes great intelligences from the upper spheres and the realms of light eternal and draws them closer and closer and closer to this shadow planet—to find the effulgent light from their blazing bodies blanketing the inner atmosphere of Earth and offering escape for the hungry souls who have slept so long within the garments of flesh and the creation that the human consciousness has folded around the light of the heart.

My beloved mother, in her life experience through the ages, has always worked closely with the angelic kingdom. You will remember hearing that, from her early girlhood, during our mission in Judea, it was a simple matter for her to see and speak with the angels, Gabriel, Raphael and Michael being constant visitors in our home—guardians of us through all those dark and desolate days when we were endeavoring, according to our understanding, to fulfill a certain destiny.

Today, again, we come to the threshold of an age when the angelic host will walk freely with men, when the scales will be removed from the eyes of those who love, and when the effulgent presence of those majestic guardian beings may stand revealed, giving the strength and power of the Father to those who choose to shepherd the mankind of Earth, as they move forward into the light of the New Day.

Looking into your hearts tonight brings back to me so many memories that are woven into the substance of my own consciousness, and

which I was privileged to take with me into the octave in which I presently abide. All the strength and sweetness, all the joy and love of friendship, of companionship and cooperative endeavor, remain the property of the lifestream for eternity. They are taken with the freed consciousness into the sphere of activity where one becomes fitted to dwell, and there those memories become part of the higher consciousness, which one may revivify at will. Then when the lifestream meets again the friends with whom he was formerly associated, these memories are revived in his consciousness, and the joy and happiness of those experiences are lived again anew.

As you begin the great service to life in helping to lay the foundation for the New Era, which will extend down through the next two-thousand-year period, you remind me so much of ourselves, when, some two thousand years ago, we were humbly endeavoring to set into motion a new pulsation, a new era, a religion, which was destined to become one of the most predominant spiritual stimuli for the children of men yet to be born.

Looking upon one another, seeing our few numbers, and seeing the limitations of the consciousnesses, it was a trial of faith for us to even conceive of the possibility that, from such a small beginning, anything worthy of the name of a “world order” might grow.

Tonight, I look upon your hearts, each one, and I see both the sincerity and the light that is there. I see also the question within the soul as to the capabilities of the lifestream to both fulfill its mission and serve the cause of good. And I say to you—be of good faith, for it shall be accomplished! I know, for I have walked every step of that way myself.

How well I remember those early days in Egypt. I could not have been more than three or four. I remember the heat of the sun on the sand, and the cold floors of the temple by contrast, with its great vaulted ceilings. I remember the chants of the Egyptian choirs, and I remember those lessons which reminded me again of my spiritual source—the dear, homely things of life become part of one's heritage for eternity. I remember my mother's long, white fingers, weaving the colored embroidery into the tunics which I wore—the shadow of my father's form, as he stood in the doorway, and the comfort and the strength of his presence.

I remember the long, toilsome journey back into Judea. I remember standing by the bedside of my father, with my arm around my mother, when that dear one who had guided and loved us through the years, was being released from the bonds of flesh—and we knew the sorrow of part-

ing. Then I remember, soon after that, bidding my mother “good-bye” and leaving her, so sweet, so young, so innocent, to follow the beat of my heart into India, with only a silent prayer to God to protect her during my years of absence.

I remember, too, the joy of my return as I hurried up the narrow path to the house and held her close in my arms. I remember the dew on the grass of an evening, and how, after the heat of the day, we would remove the sandals from our feet before we ate of the unleavened bread and drank the cold, fresh water from the well.

I remember the melody of my mother's voice as she related to the disciples gathered around, the story of my nativity, which later became the basis for your Gospels. Much I learned of the art of story-telling from my mother, and much I learned of the elemental kingdom, for that blessed one was an initiate who had already mastered the power of entering consciously into communication with members of the elemental kingdom. She introduced me in childhood to the great healing spirit of the Nile, and this knowledge served me well when it was required of me that I still the turbulent spirit of the waters that frightened the disciples one day when we were together in a boat on the Sea of Galilee.

All of these things, beloved hearts, you shared with me—the beauty of the great moon rising over the land, the brilliant morning sun, the heart-cry of the people in their eagerness for relief from their distresses. These are the memories that draw us close in association, which nothing can separate. These are the sweet memories that bring to you my hand in friendship, my heart in love—and the power of my Causal Body I offer freely to you, to do through you whatever you require, in my name.

Beloved friends, you now face the initiation in which you shall consciously join your outer mind with your own Christ Self, under the direction of Lord Maitreya, as I did. As you come to the culmination of that spiritual experience, I offer, personally, to stand your sponsor, giving to you the strength of my light, and the courage of my own life experience, to use as you will.

In the ethers, above certain localities on the Earth's surface, are placed exquisite temples of the angelic host, the outpouring of which is a tremendous and powerful action of the Sacred Fire. I have seen these temples lowered from sphere to sphere, dear hearts, and it is a magnificent experience to witness the mechanical precision by which perfection is externalized in the higher octaves.

BEFORE MY FINAL EMBODIMENT, IT WAS THOUGHT WISE BY THE LORDS OF LOVE THAT I ABIDE FOR A TIME IN THE AURA OF OUR FATHER IN THE HEART OF THE SUN, WHERE I MIGHT ACQUIRE BALANCE AND AT-TUNEMENT IN MY BODIES AND BECOME BLANKETED WITH THE CON-SCIOUSNESS OF HIS ALL-POWER, THUS MAKING IT POSSIBLE FOR ME AF-TER TAKING EMBODIMENT, TO MANIFEST, AS NEARLY AS POSSIBLE, HIS NATURE.

While I was there, I visited the Temple of the Sun in and around that first great sphere of blazing light—temples created out of the electronic substance that makes up the beautiful sphere in which great and mighty beings function, creating foci of the Sacred Fire and directing its substance forth to radiate and bless all who dwell within that sphere, and from there into the one immediately below.

In this lower sphere, certain sensitive lifestreams picked up the vision of the completed temples. In consciousness they entered the temples of the upper sphere, recorded in mind and feeling their beauty and perfec-tion, and on their return to their own sphere of activity, they, in turn, drew the electronic light substance and re-created the temples held in their vision—not quite as perfectly, perhaps, being a little more dense in appearance, but yet beautiful in their own right.

Then, likewise, into the third sphere the vision was drawn, and simi-lar temples were created from the beautiful electronic substance that forms the atmosphere of that realm—and on and on until some of these temples were created down as far as the etheric realm, where they yet await the receptivity of some incarnate lifestream to draw them into physical form.

You enjoyed the glory of the temple life on Lemuria, on Atlantis, and early Egypt, as well as the glory that was once in Shamballa and China and India, but many of these temples from around the Sun have never been brought below the etheric realm.

Our Ruby Temple is such a one. The Christian Dispensation has come and almost gone, and, although great beauty has been expressed in the great cathedrals of Earth, some in your beautiful land of America, I am hoping, before the final pulsation of our dispensation closes, that some lifestream will externalize that Ruby Temple and that it will stand—an expression of Saint Germain's Golden Age—as a permanent monument of our love for him.

How can I tell you of my mother's and my love for him—for the kind-

ness that we knew in his presence, for the warmth of his strength? Oh, beloved ones, through all eternity, we shall serve his light for the years of protection that we knew through his sacrifice, and for his kindness to us during our ministry in Judea, in his embodiment as Saint Joseph.

Beloved friends, never are forgotten the kindnesses rendered in the name of life to those of us who are now free. Not a cup of cold water given in our name goes unnoticed. Each act is recorded deep in our hearts, and the gratitude and love of our spirits enfold each one who has served us so faithfully, century after century.

You, who have embodied your energies in the cause of God, to you I give my gratitude for remembering me, for using my name and my consciousness, and for bringing me back now through the veil into the close association that we once knew.

Beloved ones! WEARY NOT IN WELL-DOING. Your work is well begun, and the great age which is coming will see us all united—Masters, angels, elementals, and men.

It will be a beautiful experience when the various kingdoms walk—hand in hand, heart in heart—when the songs of love and light rise from all lips and join the music of the spheres—when this sweet Earth will become the shining star of light which was designed by the Father, held in the heart of the Mother and destined to be externalized through the sons and daughters of that blessed and loving one.

I thank you and I love you!

Jesus

**BELOVED MARY, RECALLING HER LIFE**  
**Easter Sunday – April 5, 1953**

Oh, I know you well, children of my bosom. It is my particular service to draw every lifestream who is to incarnate within a give year, into the Temple of the Sacred Heart and there, with the soul, pass on the elemental substance which is to fashion the flesh garments of incarnation.

Together, each soul and I go over that substance to choose the best cells, the best elements, to make the heart in which the immortal Flame of the Presence of life must live throughout the course of that incarnation, and you and I fashion the heart, the sacred heart, which is to be the tabernacle of the Most High Living God, which I acknowledge in each of you this morning.

It may perhaps be interesting to your consciousness to know that long before we come to speak with you, a conference is held, during which the lifestream who can render the greatest service for the time being is chosen, so that not only the worded expression, but the radiation and feeling of that Master Presence might best benefit the light within your hearts.

Because you have been faithful and because the action of the sacred heart is my own, and also because perhaps I can tell you with feeling more about my son than any other lifestream at present, it was suggested that I bring to you today the love of heaven and the love of those beings who are within the heart of heaven—the love of the angelic host, the devic beings, and the feeling of mastery that is within that love.

From the time I entered the temple in Jerusalem where I was prepared for the great privilege in guarding the incoming lifestream of Jesus, my consciousness was awakened to the fullness of his mission, and I was prepared for the sacrifice and the discipline that would be required of me through those years.

Well do I remember the coming of the beloved Gabriel. Well do I remember the coming of my beloved Jesus—the long trip into Egypt, and those early years when I took him each day to the temple, when he was not yet five, and placed him in the hands of the priest and watched my small son enter those great vaulted chambers with all the dignity of manhood.

Well do I remember his great love for life, how he would bring a bruised flower or a bird with a broken wing, that we might, through love, endeavor to restore it.

The beloved Lord Maitreya suggested that we begin the action of the

Resurrection Flame in his early childhood—through the small flowers and grasses and the gentle creatures that have no words, and, together in the garden, we would draw that flame and see the bruised petals restored and the perfume come again to the flower, the wounded bird fly—and so gently, without strain or effort, came the knowledge and the power of the Father through that blessed boy.

Well do I remember when first his spiritual consciousness awakened. I could read it in his eyes when he drew the remembrance of Lord Maitreya into that small self, and, absorbing it, manifested the dignity and mastery which to this day represent the figure of the Christ.

Oh, dear children of God! You, who desire that the veil from the past or into the future may be drawn aside from your consciousness—let me tell you it is not an easy thing to see the future stretched out before you, to know what the years ahead must bring, and yet to hold yourself in enough peace and harmony that you may be a comfort to life. Abide in the wisdom of your Presence, my children, and enjoy the happiness of each day!

Never did I see Jesus leave our home that I did not wonder within myself whether he would return—because, although we both had volunteered to give that service, yet it is not an easy thing to see one whom you love so much, passing through initiations which, thank God, are not required of the lifestreams of Earth today.

How well do I remember the glory of that first Easter morning, and the happiness in the hearts of those blessed souls who had believed in him—and yet were shaken to the very roots and foundations of their faith by his apparent death. I remember with joy and gratitude the assistance of the beloved Maha Chohan, who, through the breath of life, helped to restore animation to that form. Then the joy of sweet association until the Ascension Day, when again we were called upon to bid him “adieu,” but not “good-bye.”

If the accomplishment of Jesus' death and resurrection has brought to the race of men any small conception of the power of life over death and the power of love over selfishness, we are amply rewarded for that service. It is our endeavor now, through those who send their attention toward us, to give to them that same feeling and confidence in the power of life.

Will you accept, beloved hearts? Will you accept the love from within my own heart, and will you accept me as your mother? I HAVE FASHIONED YOUR HEARTS WITH MY OWN HANDS. May you be blessed as you go forward in your endeavors toward an ever-increasing comprehension of the love of God and the love of his messengers for all life! As that love



becomes part of your inner nature, you become our hearts incarnate, for through you we may bless and redeem the world.

I thank you! I love you! I bless you! For if it were not for your faith, your confidence and your presence here this morning, I should not have had the opportunity to enter into the feeling worlds of mankind and bring to them—through the inner action of the Law—the love of a mother for her children. So it is that you are the “open door” through which those of us who dwell beyond the veil may reach the consciousness of all peoples everywhere.

You are our hope! You are our promise! It is a marvelous thing to find so many lifestreams willing to accept the power and radiation from our realm, and to use that radiation now as an outpouring of love to the race!

There were only twelve disciples who my son, with all his power, drew from the masses, who were willing to learn the Law and become Masters of Love. There were multitudes who came for comfort, for temporary healing, for peace—but every one of you who can accept these words has chosen to come forth from the masses, not for what you can receive, but for what you can give! That is why, among all the sons of men, you are invested with the power of Freedom's Flame and are the hope of the new day!

May God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit bless you, and keep you, and sustain you in the light, until that day when you lay aside the garments of flesh and, entering into the realm where I shall await you, say, “Oh, mother, I am grateful now that I have endured,” and I shall place my arms around you and say, “Child, Oh, child of my bosom, welcome home!”

I shall not cease the outpouring of my love until every child of Earth is redeemed, and this dark star becomes a blazing planet of light!

I bless you this morning for unity and for the cooperation of the lifestreams who have been a part of this service to life, that the greatest good might be done for the greatest number, for so we shall proceed to greater accomplishment!

The blessing of the Resurrection Flame be upon you and, beloved hearts, I invite you to come to me as you would to a mother, when there is that which seeks to disturb you, and I, too, will give you rest. I thank you and I bless you.

MARY

## TO OUR GENTLE READER

The following invocations are for the use of those friends who choose to give assistance to the incoming lifestreams, as well as for the parents through whom they embody, and the homes and families into which they come to dwell.

Many of these incoming souls have no one interested enough in their spiritual or physical welfare to make conscious application to the Celestial Hierarchy on their behalf.

“Suffer little children to come unto me and forbid them not; for such is the of kingdom of God.” — Luke: 18:16

## INVOCATION FOR INCOMING ENLIGHTENED SOULS

Beloved Immortal Presence of God, I AM in me! Beloved Holy Christ Self within the hearts of those lifestreams for whom we call! Beloved Ascended Masters Jesus and Mary!

I make the call to life that these blessed illumined lifestreams be taken into one of the Purification Temples of Mercy at inner levels and there bathed in the sacred love of the Sacred Fire of the Violet flame, until every vestige of human creation—cause, effect, record and memory—is washed from their lifestreams forever.

Beloved Jesus and Mary! Enfold these precious souls now and forever in your Ascended Master consciousness. Let them embody in the full conscious use of their own eternal divine memory, and make them immune to the passions, appetites, human tendencies and karma of family, race and nation.

Beloved Angels of Mercy and Compassion! Establish a spiritual canopy of your own light and love around the homes and families through which these souls are to embody. Create and sustain a pure, harmonious, spiritual and opulent atmosphere around them. Raise up those parents and guardians who can be trusted with the care and protection of those precious lifestreams during their young years.

We thank thee that this is done.

### INVOCATION FOR INCOMING CHILDREN AND YOUTH

Beloved Presence of God, I AM in me! Beloved Holy Christ Self of every soul about to incarnate at this time! Beloved Lords of Karma, and beloved Ascended Masters Jesus and Mary!

We invoke thy cosmic assistance now in behalf of every soul afforded an opportunity of taking a physical body, now and in the near future.

We ask that they may be taken to the Cosmic Temples of Mercy and Purification established at inner levels, where they may be cleansed and purified of all human creation in, through and around them that would limit their expression for good when they come into physical embodiment. Cut them free forever from all unhappy karmic links with family, individual, race and nation, so that they may incarnate free from human tendencies of any kind.

Cleanse and purify the parents, guardians and teachers of these incoming children, as well as those of the youth already in embodiment. Awaken these individuals to the responsibility they owe to life in being selected as guardians and protectors of these precious souls.

Charge all mankind with wisdom and discrimination, and illumine the consciousness of the race. Place at least one guardian angel spirit in every home.

We thank thee it is done.

### INVOCATION FOR THE EXPECTANT MOTHER

Beloved Presence of God, I AM in me! Beloved Holy Christ Self of this mother (name) and child. Beloved Lords of Karma and beloved Ascended Masters Jesus and Mary!

In the name of the Immortal Threefold Flame of life within this mother and child, I invoke the most powerful action of the sacred love of the Sacred Fire of Mercy, Compassion and Forgiveness in, through and around these precious souls, consuming all destructive etheric records that may cloud their harmonious association in the future.

Beloved Mary, Cosmic Mother! Beloved Kwan Yin, Patroness of Homes! We ask thee to place a petition before the Karmic Board, removing forever all travail connected with childbirth from the women of the race, that the advent of souls into the world of form may be accom-

plished in harmony and peace and joy, without physical pain or discomfort.

Beloved Maha Chohan! Charge the full grace and perfection of the Holy Spirit in, through and around the souls and bodies of these dear ones for whom we call, and may this mother and child be bathed in the aura of the Holy Comforter, himself, until the day when he bestows on the incoming lifestream its first immortal breath.

We thank thee it is done!

### INVOCATION FOR NEW-BORN CHILD

Beloved Presence of God, I AM in me! Beloved Immortal Threefold Flame of Life within the heart of this child! Beloved Maha Chohan, Representative of the Holy Spirit, from whose hands it has received the first holy breath in this embodiment! Beloved Ascended Masters Jesus and Mary!

In the name of his own Holy Christ Self, we establish a cosmic rhythmic pulsation of the sacred love of the Sacred Fire in, through and around this child, its parents, and the home in which they dwell, consuming all unhappy etheric records established through karmic links of the past. Let this child, its parents, family and home, manifest now and forever the perfection and happiness that was exemplified by the holy family of Judea.

In the name of the Ascended Jesus Christ and his own Holy Christ Self, I bless the eyes of this child, and in his name decree that only God-perfection shall ever register through them.

In the name of the Ascended Jesus Christ and his own Holy Christ Self, I bless the ears of this child. Let them be open to hear the voice of God, the promptings of his Presence, and let them ever remain non-recordant to human dissonance.

In the name of the Ascended Jesus Christ and his own Holy Christ Self, I bless the nostrils of this child, that divine discrimination may illumine every activity of his life expression.

In the name of the Ascended Jesus Christ and his own Holy Christ Self, I bless the lips of this child, that the wisdom of the Holy Spirit in speech and song be the only sound that issues therefrom.

In the name of the Ascended Jesus Christ and his own Holy Christ Self, I bless the heart of this child, and in his name decree that the love, wisdom and power of the Unfed Flame be its only directing presence.

In the name of the Ascended Jesus Christ and his own Holy Christ Self, I bless the hands of this child, that they may be used to comfort life wherever the lifestream contacts it.

In the name of the Ascended Jesus Christ and his own Holy Christ Self, I bless the feet of this child, that understanding and good works may accompany his footsteps wherever they carry him.

In the name of the Ascended Jesus Christ and his own Holy Christ Self, I bless each atom and cell of his physical body and every organ through which the body elemental functions, with the perfection of the divine plan fulfilled.

In the name of the Ascended Jesus Christ and his own Holy Christ Self, I bless the body elemental of this child and ask that its service to life through this lifestream may be performed in perfect divine order, and that it may receive its freedom at the end of this embodiment, along with the soul it serves.

In the name of the Ascended Jesus Christ and his own Holy Christ Self, I bless the four lower bodies of this child—the mental, emotional, etheric and physical. Let perfect balance be manifested through them, now and forever.

In the name of the Ascended Jesus Christ and his own Holy Christ Self, I bless the seven bodies through which the soul of this child functions. May each one cooperate lovingly with the Unfed Flame in the heart, and may the soul of this child attain its full eternal freedom at the end of this embodiment.

We give thanks that this is done now. So be it.

## **ADDRESS BY BELOVED SAINT GERMAIN**

### **INTRODUCTION**

May the gentle reader share the vision and enthusiasm of our brother, the beloved Saint Germain, as he endeavors, through his words in the following addresses, to open the outer consciousness of mankind to a knowledge of the great opportunity that lies at the door of every individual today. This is the opportunity to cooperate with the endeavors of the Great White Brotherhood, and join the energies of his lifestream in forwarding the divine plan through the incoming cycle of 2,000 years, which is predominantly the manifestation of the perfection of the Ceremonial Ray.

Thomas Printz

## **THE IMPORTANCE OF THE ANGELIC KINGDOM**

**(Saint Germain's Address)**

May, 1953

Beloved hearts of very great light! Do you know why I have such confidence in your lifestreams? Because all through the centuries, since I first became vested with the privilege and honor of carrying the Flame of Freedom to this Earth, you have stood with me and by me, and, age after age, have endured unto the end of the particular expression of freedom.

I long for the day and hour when I may part the curtain of maya and allow you to look upon the glorious colors of your own Causal Body, and that rapidly-flowing stream of electronic light which you refer to as your lifestream, for once you could see the power, the momentum, the energy that is gathered there and that is released within your heartbeat, you would see that I have not idly chosen you to help me in my endeavors to bring freedom to all imprisoned life.

In the investment of my life energy toward the establishment of freedom for the mankind of Earth, I have been greatly assisted by the tremendous love of certain lifestreams, who, with me, chose embodiment after embodiment to dedicate the energies and talents of their individual selves to this cause.

Whenever and wherever I see a group of my friends gathered together in harmonious, simple association one with the other, it is like looking over an album of favorite pictures, only my album goes back through centuries of time, and my love and the sweet memories that en-

fold each one of you, make it a great pleasure and joy to serve with you again and to anticipate our conscious reunion when you, too, have become that Freedom Flame in its fullness.

Little does a man realize when he engages in a service that is of impersonal benefit to life, how lasting is the record that he makes, and how every gesture, every thought and every feeling imprinted upon the pliable substance of electronic light will come to expression again in some future activity. Mercifully, however, we have chosen to remove a few impersonal imperfections carried over from past lives from some of you, as these etheric records are liable to be stirred into action when we draw unascended chelas together once more in the endeavor, through the unification of consciousness, to promote a cosmic cause.

Now, I would like to bring to your remembrance the importance of the devic and cherubic hosts, as well as the power of the seraphic beings, in the drawing of the spiritual currents for the establishment and sustenance of a universal endeavor.

The lower atmosphere of Earth is saturated, as you are aware, with effluvia made up of the destructively-qualified energy which is emanating from the uncontrolled thought and feeling centers of mankind. However, through the invocation, application, and intelligent, conscious use of the Sacred Fire in its cleansing and purifying activity, conditions—particularly in the Western Hemisphere—have been greatly improved through the past twenty-year period.

To lower the consciousness from the Ascended Master octave and hold its content undisturbed until it can be translated into the outer minds of unascended beings, is no small task. To facilitate this service, however, the cherubic and seraphic hosts, as well as some of the great angel devas, volunteer, at the commencement of every cosmic movement, to create an artificial matrix or cup and, within their own bodies, to hold the word or message as it is released from the heart of the officiating being, not only before it is lowered into the physical octave, but after it is recorded through the vital energies of the representative through whom it is given expression in the world of form. There it is held like a miniature sun, constantly radiating, as the light from a chandelier illuminates a room when the electric current is on.

When the Maha Chohan chose to provide a channel through which the energies of the Masters might continue, in an unbroken stream, to reach those lifestreams willing to accept our word and who could recognize through the feelings, the truth and reality within that word, a blessed cherubic being whom you have chosen to call Cherubim Lovelee,

offered to become the guardian or Silent Watcher, or Bearer of the Chalice through which that material, as it came forth, would be held inviolate, and be always protected until it was used by the Master Presence who wished to release it from time to time, as the occasion presented itself.

If it were not for these angelic beings, it would almost be impossible to hold a contact strong enough through which a succession of consecutive thoughts and ideas could reach into the consciousness of mankind, and I would ask that the attention of the student body be turned toward those beautiful celestial beings who, in kindness, selflessness and great devotion, have chosen to forego the pleasure and happiness of abiding within the realms of perfection to become “conscious buffers,” so to speak, within the substance of the psychic and astral realms that a “life-line” might be sustained, hearts and consciousnesses enlightened, and, through the illumined understanding of some, mankind in general might be raised, illumined and set free.

I WOULD LIKE AT THIS POINT TO BRING TO YOUR ATTENTION THE FACT THAT THESE ADDRESSES FROM THE ASCENDED MASTERS ARE ALL CAREFULLY THOUGHT OUT AND PREPARED BEFOREHAND TO RENDER A SPECIFIC SERVICE, not only for those who are privileged to be present in their physical bodies during their presentation, but also through our radiation. It is always our endeavor to raise the consciousness of the race through the infiltration of their mental and feeling worlds with the spirit of truth.

PRECEDING EVERY CLASS OR MEETING, THE BELOVED CHERUBIM OR ANGELS OF FORM, CREATE A GREAT CANOPY OF BLAZING LIGHT AROUND THE BUILDING OR PROPERTY WHERE THE SERVICE IS TO BE HELD, AND THE MASTER PRESENCE CAREFULLY EXAMINES THE LIFESTREAM OF EVERYONE WHO IS TO BE A PART OF THE SERVICE SO THAT THE EXACT RELEASE WHICH WOULD BEST BENEFIT EACH ONE PRESENT, MIGHT FLOW FORTH. (THE MAHA CHOCHAN, himself, twenty four hours before he releases the information within the “Bulletin,” STUDIES CAREFULLY EVERY LIFESTREAM WHO IS TO BENEFIT BY IT.)

It is, therefore, the part of wisdom when we are building toward a spiritual climax, that great care and discrimination should be exercised in the invitation of lifestreams who are to partake of that spiritual banquet, because it makes it necessary for the presiding Master to change the entire current of his address, if those whom he has invited are joined by others not yet prepared to digest it.

In Lemuria, in Atlantis, in early Egypt and Greece, and in fact in every civilization where the flame was acknowledged as the Supreme Power,



and where the Masters of Wisdom were acknowledged and consulted as the final authority for the progress of every avenue of service, chosen lifestreams always represented the heart center. These were the ones who drew the might spiritual currents, were prepared to meet God face to face, and were trained to direct those currents to others below them on the ladder of evolution.

When we enter into the deeper action of the Law, when we bring forth the explanation and understanding that is within that Law, and have prepared it in orderly sequence, it does not react to the benefit of anyone present if we are compelled to step-down the radiation of the meeting due to someone's indiscretion in inviting unprepared lifestreams to these esoteric gatherings.

Furthermore, the tremendous requirement of the hour is such, beloved ones, that we wish to bring forth a certain understanding of the Sacred Fire, which, if it can be incorporated into your consciousness, your beings and your worlds, will be a transforming activity and will prepare you to be a manifest example of our love. Then from your heart may go forth the word to bless the rest of life.

It is a very beautiful sight when you look at the Presence of a man and see his heart, like a magnet, drawing from the Sun the electronic stream of life which is his own lifestream—to see that energy taking on the form and pattern of his own electronic divine blueprint, and then see this light substance pass down through his lifestream and out into the world. Not only is the design different in each of these exquisite forms which represent the pattern of everyone's lifestream, but so is the color and the sound, and when a group of people are gathered together to render harmonious service, the angel devas, who are the builders of form, weave those designs and colors together and send them forth to render whatever service the requirement of the hour demands.

There is a very great feeling of gratitude in my heart when I see the wonderful development of your concentrated faculties, and the purity of purpose within the lifestreams who have dedicated themselves to my cause. Many a man and woman has come out from a lifetime of endeavor without one constituent or pupil. I have been in that unenviable position more than once myself, so I now consider myself a very fortunate individual and am filled with great hope by the fact that disillusionment has not caused bitterness in your feelings, but that, like myself, you have been willing to “dust off your knees,” stand erect, and move forward in your appointed path in my name.

It has taken me a long time to plant the vision of freedom deep

enough in the hearts and consciousness of men that we may begin to see actual manifestations of its existence within the course of the coming twenty-year cycle, because I now see growing from the roots of love and faith within each of your hearts, a beautiful flower, the presence and fragrance of which will be the redemption, not only of the presently-incarnate souls, but of all those who are waiting for an opportunity to enter through the gates of birth and achieve their mastery.

My service took me today to the Halls of Karma, where I had occasion to stand sponsor for a lifestream who had just passed from human incarnation and who had served me on the earth plane for some eighty odd years. After the service was over, I was speaking to the Goddess of Liberty, and she told me an interesting thing, which I pass on to you by way of a little “celestial news.” She said that, for the first time since the Atlantean culture, great numbers of souls are applying for reincarnation, instead of waiting until they are summoned to appear before the Karmic Board prior to re-embodiment.

Now, you know that when you lay off the physical body, your sight is intensified and you are able to see many things which mercifully are closed to the vision while you yet walk the way of Earth, and this is well, for each of you carries a heavy load of karma, and there would be no purpose in your seeing more than you do at present—but, when the lifestream at this side of the veil feels the pull of return from the Karmic Board, he knows that his “vacation” over here is about over, and it is often a struggle within the heart to have to go back again into the chains of limitation in the flesh. Yet, the Goddess of Liberty tells me that from every realm and sphere at this side of the veil, petitions are coming in daily from souls who are seeking an opportunity to incarnate.

This sets up a great many problems (if you can call them such) at inner levels, due to the weight of the karma of these souls, as well as that of the already-incarnated lifestreams, which is the cause of the bent axis of our sweet Earth. Therefore, much as we would like to increase the number of incarnate souls, if we have not sufficient lifestreams trained in the use of the Sacred Fire of Purification, and more and more souls were to be allowed incarnation, giving them with their birth certificates their unredeemed karma, we would very soon have a more unbalanced planet on our hands than we already have.

This brings us back to the “shepherds,” who are your sweet selves! You will see that we cannot expand too much the vision within our hearts (which is the hope of redemption for this race, and the freedom of our beloved Lord, Sanat Kumara) until there are sufficient incarnated

lifestreams interested enough in the transmuting power of the Sacred Fire, whose application would allow us to increase the number of souls coming into embodiment.

I ASKED THE GODDESS OF LIBERTY IF SHE WOULD FEEL IT WITHIN THE WISDOM OF THE LAW TO TAKE THE VIOLET FLAME ACTIVITY INTO THE PSYCHIC AND ASTRAL REALMS, ESTABLISHING TEMPLES\* THERE THROUGH WHICH A SERVICE OF PURIFICATION MIGHT BE RENDERED AT INNER LEVELS, RIGHT IN THE HEART OF THE GREATEST CONDENSED EVIL. SHE WELCOMED THE THOUGHT AND IDEA, BUT QUESTIONED HOW MANY VOLUNTEERS WOULD BE WILLING TO ACCEPT THE TASK OF SERVING IN THOSE TEMPLES.

From there, I went to Lord Michael, the Archangel, who, in his sacrifice to life, spends the far greater part of his existence working in those realms, and I consulted with him on the same subject. He, too, felt that, through these Violet Flame Temples, we might render a great service to the souls in the psychic and astral realms. We thought perhaps if we could get some members of the student body to offer to render service in the Violet Flame Temples in those realms at night after they have laid down their physical bodies to sleep, or if they were to volunteer to become active members of the legions who wield the Sword of Blue Flame at night, we might at least do something to help those souls who are eager for incarnation, to fulfill the conditions required for re-embodiment.

Then, you see, the physical action of the Law is another point to be considered. People have an idea that most of our time over here is spent in joyous abandonment—singing songs with the angels, and flitting about from place to place—but there is actually a great deal of detail involved in the management of a star, even one the size of our planet.

You have been told that the birth currents have been transferred from the Master Himalaya's Retreat in the East, into that of the God Meru in South America, which means that the birthrate will greatly increase in the Western Hemisphere in the future, because the pull of the magnetic power which has drawn the teeming millions of souls into India and China, and other Asiatic countries in the past, is now reversed and will begin shortly to draw the souls toward Western incarnation.

As the Western vehicles (bodies) are so much more vital and energetic than those of the East, we expect to have a greater amount of energy to handle in this increased Western population, the greater part of which we hope to draw toward Canada and South America, in order to keep the heart of the United States free from any more individual karma

than that which she already has to meet.

After my talk with Lord Michael, I decided to come and visit with my students for a few moments, just to give you my love, and draw you close and help you to know that here, or there, it is always a joy to evolve some particular idea which one might think would benefit the race. It is always interesting to find that, once you begin to take hold of an idea, all the causes and all the ramifications of the original thought begin to fall into line, and one may also find that all the energies of one's life may be involved in the fulfillment of it.

Oh, there is so much that each of you could do. There should be no time for depression, no time for worry, no time for unhappiness—because, in this inner realm to which you have access, there are so many ways and means of occupying yourselves that should not have to be pointed out to you, but which would help so much in this great cosmic push in which we are all engaged in this hour.

How many times in the past have we sat of an evening, side by side by a fire, and discussed plans that seemed then as fantastic as our dream of spiritual freedom for the race does now? How many times have we discussed plans of a great empire across the uncharted seas—and later, plans for a United States of Europe, from whence would grow a great world brotherhood?

All of these plans will in time be made manifest through those of you and others yet to come, who have loved me and have chosen, in my name, to accept the responsibility of fulfilling them, now that I have completed, in a measure, my course.

Dear people! I am so vitally interested in this race! I am so vitally interested in your endeavor, I am so vitally interested in bringing a consciousness of freedom into your hearts and feelings, and if I could only share with you my enthusiasm, I would feel that I had accomplished much toward preparing you as shepherds for the days, the months, the years ahead.

When the multitudes awaken you will understand what I mean when I say to you—prepare ye well for that day! Anchor yourselves in the power of your own individual Christ Selves and feel that you have full access to my council, my love, and my heart's light at a moment's notice.

I am so eager to assist you in every way I can. I want to share with you my plans, my hopes, my vision. I want to share my life with you, and my feeling of the power within the flame in your own hearts. No one has yet even touched the feeling of the power of accomplishment that is

within that flame, for once you have touched it, your momentum will be such that it will be a contagion, and everyone you contact will know its reality—not as a long, slow, arduous process, but as an instantaneous action of alchemy.

Speaking of “alchemy,” I never say the word that I do not think of the centuries I spent endeavoring, through the use of the physical flame, to transmute base metals into gold, but from that, I graduated into the more subtle action of changing the quality of unseen energy by the concentrative power of the Sacred Fire.

In the universities of Europe during the early centuries, the curriculum was not regulated as it is now. In those days, anyone who had a talent for teaching and was interested in learning of any kind, generally gravitated to those centers, occupying such quarters in the towns as their means would allow. There, they offered their “wares,” whether it was the study of the sciences, or the mastering of a musical instrument—whatever the field might be. I was among those who, in secret, were investigating the subtle forces of nature, and for many, many years while I pursued those studies, I subsisted on a few crusts of bread, my students coming to me by night, lest they be seen by their fellows and marked as belonging to a witchcraft order.

I have known what it was to walk down a village street and to have mothers shield their children with their great black aprons, lest my shadow fall upon them and “contaminate them for life.” Yet, I persevered in my endeavors, and so passed eventually from that embodiment, seemingly, to all appearances, a dismal failure—the good people in that vicinity throwing back their shutters and opening wide their windows that day, thus expressing their relief that “the scourge” was gone.

You have not, and will not in this life, thank God, experience any of these trials that bite so deeply into the soul, and I only refer to them to tell you that I can feel with you the subtle tests through which you pass, but let me assure you that they have no real importance in the great scheme of things, because when your heart is convinced that the power of God and the Presence of God make up your day star, all these things will pass, and you will one day step over the threshold of freedom into that great sphere of light which is your eternal home. My main endeavor now is to charge your feeling worlds with a consciousness of my reality as an individual, so that you may feel you can draw up a chair at any time, and we will sit and talk together when seeming conditions of distress cloud for a moment the light of your personal sun. Would you not do as much for a friend? DEAR PEOPLE, YOU ARE MY HOPE, MY ONLY

CHANNELS OF EXPRESSION, AS YOU HAVE BEEN THROUGH THE CENTURIES—IF YOU CAN ACCEPT THIS IN YOUR FEELINGS. I CHALLENGE YOU TO INVITE ME AND SEE IF I DO NOT RESPOND IN A TANGIBLE RADIATION THAT WILL BE OF PRACTICAL ASSISTANCE TO YOU IN YOUR EVERYDAY LIFE.

You see, dear friends, the Masters have been, through orthodox thinking, relegated to realms of clouds of glory. They have been represented as visionary, ephemeral beings who render service to the world through radiation alone—and we do on occasion, but, when you come to a point of union with a Master, you put aside this visionary fellow and accept a practical friend. Now, that is what I would be to you. Will you accept me? I trust you will! I also trust that we may often sit together and talk—of seemingly unimportant things, of sentimental things. We may discuss the suns and the stars in space, but we will talk of homely things, too, for that is the stuff of which friendship is made.

Oh, how many of you recall the fragrance of the early violets of an English springtime—the children playing, the salt spray of the ocean on our faces as we looked longingly for land, and there was none. Oh, all the memories of which you and I are a part! The staunchness of hearts that believed, when in ourselves we wondered if we could be wrong! These are the heart ties that bind. These are the friendships that endure, long after the garments of flesh have been laid aside and the soul has passed into new experiences.

When we speak to you and stir these memories, you may say within yourselves, “Oh, yes, he is right, he is a friend! He is as close to us as we are to each other and as eager to assist us”—and so I am! This is what I would like you to feel—I LOVE YOU! I BLESS YOU! I THANK YOU!

Saint Germain

\*Since the above address was given, the purification temples referred to by Saint Germain, have been established in the psychic and astral realms.

**DISPENSATION TO CHRIST SELVES**  
**Introduction To Saint Germain's Address**

To Our Gentle Readers,

In order to understand more fully the following address by our beloved Saint Germain, the reader must be acquainted with the fact that in January of 1952, the Holy Christ Selves of the entire human race petitioned the Cosmic Law for an opportunity to assume control of the outer or personal self whom they have sustained, guarded, guided and protected from the moment the first physical incarnation of the ego took place.

Through the use of free will, the outer self has been at liberty to cooperate with the Divine Self in the fulfillment of the divine plan of the lifestream, or to refuse such cooperation. The present conditions of limitation, disharmony and distress which form the heritage of the individual as well as the race, are the result of this lack of cooperative endeavor on the part of the personal or outer self. Divine courtesy makes it incumbent on the Christ Self to await a call from the outer self, signifying its readiness to at least begin to fulfill the divine plan of the lifestream.

When the fiat was issued by the Cosmic Law that beloved Sanat Kumara was to be released at the end of this twenty-year period from his voluntary sacrifice in assuming the whole obligation for the release of light from this planet and her people required by that Law, the Holy Christ Selves of the race asked for the privilege of assisting him in the fulfillment of his promise, by developing the Christ nature in the souls belonging to them, regardless of the will of the outer mind.

However, the messenger from the Great Central Sun and the Karmic Board felt there was not a sufficient number of presently-incarnate lifestreams trained and prepared to act in the capacity of "shepherds" to the great masses of people who would be stirred deeply with the spiritual "hunger and thirst after righteousness" if the Holy Christ Selves of the entire ten billion lifestreams belonging to the Earth were permitted to impress the outer minds of their charges all at once. Therefore, the wisdom of the Law issued a dispensation to 2,000 Holy Christ Selves of particularly-endowed lifestreams presently incarnated who might be stirred, awakened, and instructed in the Law through the current service of the Brotherhood, with the thought that these individuals could, in turn, be prepared to teach the Law to the masses at a later date.

So beautifully did the outer selves of these lifestreams respond to

their own Christ Selves, that in July, 1952, the Karmic Board widened the grant and allowed the Holy Christ Selves of an added 198,000 lifestreams the opportunity to reach through the veil and endeavor to impress the outer self of each one as to the reality of the presence of God, the Ascended Masters, and the current activities of the Great White Brotherhood, then to stir in one outer self enough sustained enthusiasm in the current activities of ascended and unascended beings combined, that he or she would be willing to offer the energies of their lifestreams to the present endeavor. This second grant did not bear such good fruit as the first, and in January 1953 council, there was no increase made in the total number of the Holy Christ Selves to be given an opportunity to fulfill their destiny through the souls and personalities they sustained on the Earth.

Again, prior to the half-yearly council of June 30, 1953, it became apparent to the Brotherhood that neither the response of the 198,000 souls given the grant in July of 1952, nor the energy released by the students asking for an increase in the number of accepted souls, warranted a release of more of these merciful dispensations by the Karmic Board. On June 29th, 1953, beloved Serapis and beloved Saint Germain sat together in one of the small council rooms in the Rocky Mountain Retreat, discussing the failure of the experiment from the standpoint of “manifest works.” Finally, beloved Serapis remarked, “I only wish we had some harmoniously-qualified energy from unascended beings to offer the Karmic Board as security for increasing the grant.”

At this moment, a small group of students who had gathered in their sanctuary that evening began to make calls for the awakening of the full 200,000 who had already been given the grant, and for additional dispensations to more quickly awaken the consciousness of the entire human race, incarnate and discarnate. Even as the Masters spoke, the council rooms began to hum with the sound of harmonious energy, qualified with calls to the Great Central Sun, the Karmic Board and the Cosmic Law for mercy, forgiveness, and dispensations to increase the number of lifestreams who might be blessed with a closer, sweeter and more powerful association with their own Holy Christ Self. On hearing this, beloved Saint Germain joyously struck the table with his hand, saying, “Serapis—there is your energy!”

These same students, sensing the need for additional decrees, volunteered to gather together the following evening again, to make collective calls WHILE THE PETITIONS WERE BEING PRESENTED TO THE KARMIC BOARD. This endeavor so impressed this august body with the earnest-



ness and loyalty of the students, that they not only passed the 200,000, but increased the grant to include one million souls.

The students will again have the opportunity, preceding the half-yearly council meeting of December 31st, 1953, to join together in their individual groups and make calls for dispensations that the entire human evolution be included in the grant to set aside the destructive human free will forever, and to give the Holy Christ Self of each man the courtesy and right to use the soul, the personality, the mind, and body of its lifestream to expand the kingdom of heaven, and externalize its part in God's divine plan. Students, individually and collectively, are invited to start making these calls now, thereby increasing the amount of energy released to secure these grants.

Let every Holy Christ Self find itself vested with full power and authority to take possession and hold dominion of the consciousness of the soul for which it is responsible, now and for all eternity. So be it!

Associate Editor

**REPORT ON TETON CONFERENCE**  
**Address By Beloved Saint Germain**

July, 1953

(In commendation of a group of students who had gathered in their sanctuary immediately preceding the half-yearly council meeting held in the Rocky Mountain Retreat. This group offered their energies in full, conscious cooperation with the endeavor of the Great White Brotherhood to secure dispensations and spiritual grants from the Great Karmic Board to raise and bless the planet Earth and all life upon it.)

Do you know, beloved ones, seventy thousand years does not seem such a long time (reference to "70,000 year civilization," see "Unveiled Mysteries"). It is wiped out by the successful accomplishment of our united endeavors.

Do you remember, my beloved friends, you, who were the priests and priestesses of that civilization, which was an era of such great mercy and peace, how we, together with other heart friends, sat together many a time and pledged each other to endure. Now through the power of light within your hearts you have passed through the shadows and imperfections of the long centuries that lie between.

It was this remembrance that gave me hope through the centuries as the maya of human creation parted us temporarily, but yet was not dense enough to extinguish the light in your hearts during the long journey and through the changing events of your various lives.

As I look into your hearts and see the tremendous accomplishment of your lives, I rejoice again that you are the guardians of the perfection that will presently come forth and endure for all eternity. Ah! the magnificent accomplishment of your service in decrees should bring a feeling of gratitude and joy to your hearts as it does to mine, for I have invested my faith, my hope, and my ultimate success in you—and you have not been found wanting.

The attention of the students and the power of their decrees have made a great highway of light into the heart of the Great Teton Mountain, where our half-yearly council is now in progress, accentuating the track made by the transmission of the flame, and justifying our request for a definite focus of light to be established in the Western world for the benefit of the race, and it makes me happy to tell you that our request has been granted.

The great Lords of Karma entered the vast audience chamber and took their wonted places prior to their scheduled time, so that they, too, might witness the fidelity and the light that lies within the hearts of unascended beings, and which proved to be a determining factor later in the granting of petitions presented for their consideration.

How shall I describe to you the exquisite grace and beauty of the spokesman of the Karmic Board—Kwan Yin—as she walked majestically to her throne, her beautiful train of purple velvet, nine feet in length, upheld by a group of the Angels of Mercy? How shall I describe the beauty and perfection of the great Lord Michael and the beloved Micah, or the dazzling appearance of the messenger from the Great Central Sun, who stood between them on the platform?

I believe that you can feel the sense of beauty and magnificence of this mighty council (because you have often witnessed it in the hours while your physical bodies slept)—the members of which gather to weigh the petitions made by the brothers and sisters of the various retreats, as well as those of the mankind of Earth who are conscious of the activities of the Great White Brotherhood. One can sense the surprise and pleasure of these great beings, who have gathered here on witnessing the unusual occurrence of an assembly of Ascended Beings and a group of consciously-aware unascended beings, working simultaneously for the good of the

whole, all together rendering an unprecedented service to life. Oh, magnificent, magnificent indeed, is such an accomplishment!

How shall I describe to you the great multitudes gathered in the vicinity of the mountain, or the beloved Serapis and Lord Maitreya, with the 200,000 blessed lifestreams, rising tier after tier into the atmosphere above the retreat? All of the discarnates have gathered here again, even those in the lower astral realms. The elemental and nature kingdoms are represented by the great shining devas. The members of the angelic host stand in the atmosphere awaiting the word of their leaders to carry the radiation to the four corners of the Earth.

All work together in the name of mercy and love, and all wear on their robes either bands or ribbons of purple, significant of the Violet Flame of Mercy and Forgiveness.

Magnificent is your accomplishment and joyous is my heart for you, my beloved ones, you are my chelas, my children, my friends. Here, before the great Lords of Life, it is made apparent that unascended beings love life enough to invest the energy of their lifestreams in calling for the redemption of their brothers.

The great impassive and impersonal ones stood in acknowledgment of the sincerity of your lives, as you offered your energy and petitions before the great Karmic Board.

Oh, my beloved hearts, I shall bring to you—with great happiness—the result of your endeavors, for we see, at last, great numbers of unascended beings willing to forget personal pressure and discomfort in order to join the energy of their lives to follow a vision—and make it a fact.

From my heart there shall go forth to those who are willing to become my associates, enough of the great Cosmic Christ Mercy to bring this planet, which we all love, into balance, to remove from her body the shroud of misery, pain and agony, and to let the song of freedom from the heart of all life join the music of the spheres.

I THANK YOU FOR THE CLARITY OF PERCEPTION WITHIN YOUR CONSCIOUSNESSES WHICH HAS ENABLED YOU TO SHARE A VISION WITH ME—ONE THAT I HAVE HELD FOR MORE THAN SEVENTY THOUSAND YEARS, since that day when we stood and raised the cup together and drank to the God of life that made us all, before we chose to walk, each one, on our separate paths following our individual stars, sometimes in sunshine, sometimes in shadow, but now to be united again in the service of brotherhood—brotherhood of Ascended Beings, of angels, of men,

both incarnate and discarnate, of the members of the elemental kingdoms, as well as the four-footed creatures awaiting release into the full perfection of life.

I am grateful for the manifestation you have made before life itself, of man's love for God and his creation.

I love you and I bless you!

Saint Germain

#### **DECREE OFFERING INDIVIDUAL SERVICE**

Beloved Presence of God "I AM" in me, beloved immortal Threefold Flame of Eternal Truth within my heart, and beloved Saint Germain!

While my body sleeps this night, let all the constructive energy of my entire lifestream, including that in my Causal Body, be used to render whatever service is needed in the Violet Flame Temples established in the psychic and astral realms, to draw the full-gathered cosmic momentum of the Violet Purifying Flame of Divine Love and Compassion through every discarnate lifestream there.

Let all the souls who dwell in those realms be drawn into those purifying Temples of Mercy and Compassion, and there have the accumulated destructively-qualified energies of their lifestreams purified and transmuted so that when they are summoned for re-embodiment by the Lords of Karma, they bring into incarnation only a heritage of perfection and carry in their lifestreams no miscreations that would add to their own or the world's distress. We thank you.

We accept this done now with full power. So be it!

## **ADDRESS BY THE ASCENDED MASTER KUTHUMI**

### **INTRODUCTION**

Our love and gratitude extends to the beloved Ascended Master Lord Maitreya, and his pupil, Kuthumi, and to all the Brothers of the Golden Robe, whose service it is to bring the understanding of the Law of Life to mankind through the chelas and dedicated lifestreams who are the shepherds of the human race.

These beloved brothers work ceaselessly at inner levels to prepare individuals to present the truth of life through the natural channels of religion and education, and they always eagerly accept the assistance of any individuals who desire to offer their consciousness to the Hierarchy in an endeavor to spread the light of truth to the mass of the peoples.

Particularly at this time, does the Office of World Teacher require the assistance of individuals interested in the Ascended Masters' way of life, and the beloved Kuthumi, in the following address, explains a little of the services of the Second Ray, of which he is the Chohan at present.

Thomas Printz

### **DEVELOPING DISCRIMINATION**

#### **Beloved Kuthumi's Address**

August, 1953

Beloved Children of God,

I greet you in the name of the Brothers and Sisters of the Golden Robe. You have chosen, through your very presence in this endeavor, to become a part of the activity by which we may acquaint the outer consciousness of mankind with the truth of life. It is also our desire to bring to the attention of the race, the knowledge of the Spiritual Hierarchy, under our Lord, Sanat Kumara, and the conscious part which may be rendered by every incarnate lifestream and every soul waiting the privilege of securing an earth body. Thus may they redeem their own personal karma, by drawing back through the flame within their hearts, the miscreations of the centuries, making of this Earth a beautiful shining star of freedom which will have attained the right and honor of a permanent place in the solar system, one of the beads in the great cosmic necklace around the Sun behind the Sun.

We have loved this Earth. We have chosen to forego our own greater

happiness and freedom on other planets. When we were given the opportunity of stepping into the heart of the ascension and passing into nirvana, we chose to renounce that bliss and freedom, to work among you and with you in an endeavor to make of every man a God, of every lifestream a glorious song of life and light, and of every heart a chalice in which burns freely the Immortal Flame of God. In this way, the glorious divine pattern and plan of the Christ will be made manifest through each heart. It will reveal the mastery which the beloved Jesus, and other Masters well known to your outer consciousness, have achieved through the same self-conscious endeavor which we ask you to incorporate into your daily living.

Beloved friends, over the continent of Asia stands the Elohim of Wisdom. Within the heart of that continent has been preserved the wisdom of the ages, since the passing of the Golden eras when mankind spoke with God freely, without the necessity of a mediator or an intercessor. India, as you know, represents the head of our gracious and beautiful planet. This great Elohim has chosen to weave over all of Asia a glorious golden mantle from his own cosmic heart. Those streamers of light, in the most exquisite, deep molten gold, make a canopy of blazing light over that continent. From it are being directed ribbons of light into the retreats and sanctuaries where conscious students are gathered. These ribbons of light are carried by angelic beings.

Each ribbon is gathered into a seven-pointed crown, which will be placed on the heads of the students and fastened with a lotus on the forehead. As you feel that action, will you just accept it, for it becomes, in reality, a funnel through which the substance of the Elohim may enter the brain structure. This gives certain assistance in the dissolving and melting of the atomic consciousness which has coated the brain and makes it more difficult for the finer vibrations of the Presence to reach through and to be interpreted without mistake by the outer mind.

Beloved ones, on the way to mastery, everyone comes to a place on the path when he no longer looks for the teacher without, but he begins to turn to the still, small voice that is within. He then begins to rely solely on intuition, next upon inspiration, and later still, upon a conscious contact with the Presence, which precedes self-conscious mastery and divine freedom from all human concepts and all human form.

This is the most difficult point upon the spiritual path, particularly for those of you who have sacrificed the life in the East with its mysticism, its gentleness, and its peace for the more rugged existence in the Western

world, where your energies are woven so often into the mundane tasks of “making a living.” The finer energies that should be incorporated into sounding the depths of your own being, are oftentimes depleted before you have attained freedom from the demands of your daily service to life and are at liberty to proceed on the inner search.

It is to you that I speak, primarily, tonight. I would warn you that, when you come to a point of entering into the heart of the silence, where you commune with your own God-self, you must be extremely careful of the response that you will receive—first of all, from your own bodies, and your outer consciousness. You are a complex mechanism, a seven-fold individual in your own right, and whereas the glory of your Electronic Body, your Causal Body and your Holy Christ Self, could never lead you astray, those lower bodies in which your soul functions have voices, have consciousnesses, and have desires, appetites, and wills of their own. These voices, this consciousness, these wills, and this intelligence within them, often endeavor to serve their own ends through deceiving the outer mind as to the source of the directions.

Those of you who are students of the Law may remember how the chela, Krishnamurti was given by Lord Maitreya, among the requirements for spiritual mastery, the quality of DISCRIMINATION (see “At the Feet of the Masters”). As I speak to you, may I point out again the necessity for the development of individual mature DISCRIMINATION. I congratulate you for the discrimination within your own lifestreams that has enabled you to discern our presence in this new endeavor, and to accept even a semblance of truth in that which we say.

For yourselves, now, I ask that you call to the great Lord Buddha, my beloved Master—the Lord Maitreya—or to myself, if you wish, for that DISCRIMINATION wherein you may recognize the voice of the silence. Know always, that anything which builds up the personality, anything which seems to give aggrandizement to the human ego IS NOT THE STILL, SMALL VOICE OF THE PRESENCE. It is but the ramblings of your own etheric body, the desires of your feeling world, revived mental concepts and precepts from other lives, or the voice of the body consciousness, desiring to fulfill its appetites.

Beloved ones, in all the lives you have lived, you have sat before many teachers who have given forth both truth and fallacy. Into your mental bodies are builded those concepts, some of them solidified, petrified and lying dormant there for centuries. As the flame begins to surge through you, that which is dormant within your world is again revived

and the remembrance of those teachings come forth. You must be able to recognize them for what they are—not necessarily the voice of truth, but echoes from the past.

I wish to give you the prompting that always by the side of the earnest seeker will stand a Brother or Sister of the Golden Robe, if you choose to invite him. As you proceed into an understanding of the voice of the silence, you will know that anything which makes you humble, anything which makes you selfless, anything which makes you loving, anything which makes you pure, anything which makes you harmonious, is prompted by God. The feelings that stir within your heart that desire to make of this star a planet of light, to relieve the burden of your fellowmen, to raise those in pain and distress into understanding and harmony—that is of light! That which decreases the personality and increases the power of the Christ, IS OF GOD! Ponder my words and my feelings!

As Lord Maitreya spoke to the disciples this evening, in Kashmir, I am sure their hearts were filled with the love that was within his aura, and expressed through his words. Into the heart of Kashmir have come the blessed sisters and brothers from Peiping, From Lhasa have come the delegates from the Dalai Lama, from China have come the brothers and sisters of the Order of Confucius, the Buddhas have come from Malaya and India, and the Brahmins from the Indian temples as well.

Some of them have been from a month to six weeks en route, and they had no bridge, no outer word or sign, no letter by which they knew the gathering was to take place there. They had only the magnetic pull which they felt within their hearts. In answering that, they rose up and followed the path of the heart into the vale of Kashmir. Already over ten thousand of the pilgrims and nomads of Asia, in their physical bodies, are gathered there. It is a large, round bowl-shaped valley, the hills rising gently around it. Those of you who have been to Kashmir, know the beautiful colors of the flowers, the exquisite songs of the birds that I have neither seen nor heard elsewhere upon this Earth.

Within this environment of natural beauty, the Great Ones, who are the Brothers of the Golden Robe, are playing host to those who are the teachers of the secular activities of the outer world and the leader of religious orders of every kind, orthodox and metaphysical, as well.

Early this morning, the beloved Lord Buddha took his place on the elevation which faces East, so that all of the disciples looking toward the altar at which the officiating brother is presiding, might have the blessing of the Eastern light. Lord Buddha in his outpouring spoke no words. He



made visible the outpouring from the Great Central Sun which, anchored within his own Ascended Master Body, looks very similar to the stream of light from your Presence, into your head and heart.

In the case of the Ascended Being, the connection is from the Central Sun behind the Sun, and of course it is very much wider and enfolds the entire Ascended Master Body and aura as well. The aura of the beloved Buddha is larger than our entire planet. As he opened the inner sight of all the pilgrims, they could see those lotus flames floating down from the Sun into his being, and then outward to cover the entire planet. (Lord Buddha's electronic pattern is the lotus.) This is the blessing which the celestial one brings when he descends into the octave below that in which he normally abides.

I would like to point out that when an Ascended Master or a Cosmic Being, like Lord Buddha, rises into the higher octaves, the periphery of the outpouring which forms his individual stream of light, connecting with the Central Sun, ends in the sphere in which he abides, and does not descend below that. It flows out and fills that sphere, returning again into the heart of God. If that being descends into the lower spheres, the outer pouring from his tube of light and his own silver cord, descends with him, and becomes a world-wide benediction.

Those celestial lotus-flower vibrations are now flowing forth from the Buddha, permeating the whole lower atmosphere of the Earth. As each one looked at the great cord of light, representing the lifestream of the Lord Buddha, the chelas' lifestreams and cords of light began to expand too, and enfolded their physical forms. Through example and radiation, everyone watching the Lord Buddha endeavored, in a lesser degree, to radiate the blessing of their own divine pattern through their auras. At the close of this service, he retired into the invisible.

The beloved Lord Maitreya then gave a worded expression of love to the shepherds. His devotion to the soul-light of mankind would melt the heart of a stone. He spoke on the tenderness which a shepherd should have for the spiritual development of man, for the delicate petals that are beginning to sprout from the soul who is awakening from the sleep of the ages, and which respond to kindness, to love, to understanding, to compassion—but which can be shriveled up by an unsympathetic, rough, or careless attitude on the part of those who have been entrusted with their care and development.

As he spoke, he individualized before the assembly an innocent soul belonging to the orthodox world. He showed the tiny white soul light, like

a small, tight rosebud within the heart. He the individualized a beloved orthodox minister, who is presently embodied, showing the love and light from the emotional body of the minister which poured into that tight bud. The soul light began to respond timidly, uncertainly at first, and then, as he strength of the Brother of the Golden Robe, who was guarding the minister, intensified the compassion and the wisdom through that man, the soul got enough strength to become an active server of God in that church.

He then drew a curtain over that example and rendered us another service by showing another minister with a lifestream strong, vigorous and powerful, but who yet thought of self more than the budding soul, and how that strong, dominant, overbearing personality of the would-be shepherd, closed in the light of the young soul and caused the endeavor of the individual seeker after truth to cease any further spiritual activity for that entire embodiment. These pictures are beautiful, they are descriptive, and they show the chelas, who are our hope, how important it is to be careful of the light in the hearts of those who will come to you in hundreds and in thousands. We hope we can find among you those who love God and your fellowman enough to choose to bring light, understanding, confidence, faith, and hope to hearts that are bewildered and in spiritual agony and pain.

As you accept the light in the heart of Kashmir, and accept my own love, I would have you remember that I am no farther from you than your call, that I am willing and more than eager to assist you and that I am desirous of giving my love through your lifestream to he peoples of Earth.

Saint Theresa once said, you will remember, that Christ had no hands on Earth to bless but hers, no eyes through which to see, no lips through which to speak, no feet by which to carry the message of God, but hers—and I say to you the same. Lord Maitreya, the Christ of the Universe, Lord Buddha, the heart of love, my humble self, and all the Brotherhood are dependent on your bodies, your feelings, your consciousness, and your desires through which we may endeavor to reach mankind. We stand in the heart of freedom, we stand in the realm of truth, and our hands are stretched out to mankind, but mankind does not even know we exist. They do not know we have being—BUT YOU DO!

Only through you, each one, who is a bridge from the human to the divine, can we reach the mankind of this Earth, and give them back the understanding by which they may set their feet upon the path and return

home. The path lies open before them, and their Presence stands at the end of its way. There must be those among the sons of men to point mankind toward that way, and to stand by in the rough places, ease them by love, encourage them by light, and give them the impetus of example and manifest works, until they come to a point of enthusiasm in themselves. Then they, too, will become “their brother's keepers.”

Beloved hearts, I thank you with all my own fully-gathered cosmic momentum, for even a mental acceptance of the Brotherhood. I thank you for expressing even a passing interest in our work and service. I plead with you, that in the secret, silent time of your own prayers and meditations, you may ask the voice of your own God Presence to reveal to you what a kindness to life it would be, if you should choose to incorporate your energy in unfolding the soul light in the men and women whom life will draw about you, if you so dedicate yourself to such service, after prayer. I ask you to consecrate your life energy after thought and consideration, not in a wild burst of zeal that dies down like the fires that are made from the hay of the fields, but in that steady, constant flow of love divine, which enables you to pass through every experience untouched. Those of you who wish to serve with us must have but one thought—to carry the cup of comfort, and not waste a drop of the sacred essence until it has reached the lips of the thirsty, until it has filled the souls with that same hunger and thirst after righteousness, which will not let that soul sleep again until it has become the fullness of its own God-self.

When you can so inspire the consciousness of mankind to the realization and desire for mastery, then you have become ourselves in action. I thank you.

Kuthumi

## KUTHUMI'S MYSTIC MANTLE

My cloak is a golden mantle, soft as eiderdown and shimmering with iridescent light. It is a magic, mystic, merciful activity that wraps itself around an individual, a problem, a home, or a nation, and gives protection and security in the place of exposure and punishment.

Accordingly, as you choose to dedicate yourself to my humble service, shall I spread for you the CLOAK OF THE SILENCE, and show you the manner in which you may use that cloak for yourself or others.

When I give this Cloak of the Silence to my friends, with it goes a series of instructions to ensure its full purpose, and I tell them that the continuance of its use carries certain obligations with it. My service to life, as you are aware, is the expansion of the Second or Wisdom Ray. This means the full manifestation of the Christ Self within the heart, which brings spiritual illumination. It is the exemplification of the Second Person of the Holy Trinity, whose manifestation is the divine destiny for every man.

To serve, we must radiate light, and before we can radiate light, it is necessary that we first light our lamp. This ignition is accomplished through the acknowledgment of the Unfed Flame in the heart, which is the "light of the world." Then, we must allow this Holy One to radiate through us by both precept and example, igniting other lamps as we pass through the world, by both radiation and contagion. Thus, you will be my self incarnate.

I ask my chelas to cover all imperfection that they see, know about, or contact with the golden, glimmering Cloak of the Silence.

Wrap its shimmering folds around all such mistakes, and by its magic properties, it will make them right.

When you start your day, place its soft and peaceful folds around your shoulders, and enter into the adoration of God clothed in the Golden Cloak of the Great Great Silence.

When you serve others and do good, let the soft cloak of the silence enfold your service, that it may grow without outer acknowledgment.

When you reach the place on the path where you achieve full illumination and understanding, wear the Cloak of the Silence and your achievement will shine through it without the necessity of words.

All growth, all evolution, all mercy, all healing takes place under the Cloak of the Silence.

If you can feel that cloak as a living, tangible substance, you will be

able to see its mystic folds flash through the air to render the particular service of the moment.

AS MY GIFT FOR THE NEW YEAR, I GIVE TO EACH ONE OF YOU WHO WILL ACCEPT IT, THE FULL USE AND AUTHORITY TO USE MY COSMIC CLOAK OF THE SILENCE. I thank you and I bless you. Kuthumi

#### **Decree**

Beloved Mighty Presence of God I AM and beloved Mighty Kuthumi!

Thank you for the gift of your Golden Mystic Mantle of the Silence. Let me wear it with honor, and let my outer mind be so obedient to the Holy Christ Self, that it may continue to direct me into my ascension. Let its golden substance of light melt from each of my four lower bodies cause, effect, record, and memory of every rate of vibration that would impede my spiritual progress or cause another soul to stumble on the path. Let the strength of your own Ascended Master Consciousness uphold my endeavor to fulfill my own divine destiny, that I may be a light on the path, to guide the feet of all those I contact. So be it!

#### **Invocation For More Discrimination**

Beloved Presence of God, I AM in me, and beloved Immortal Flame of Eternal Truth within my heart, Holy Christ Selves of all mankind, beloved Kuthumi, and Brothers of the Golden Robe!

SWEEP, SWEEP, SWEEP, your mighty Golden Ray through the brain structure and the inner and outer bodies of us and all mankind. Dissolve and consume cause, effect, record and memory forever, of all human concepts, feelings and opinions—all human prejudices and dislikes, all destructive etheric records of mankind's disobedience to God, their resentments and rebellion against the fulfillment of his divine plan, all habits of thought and feeling that are not the fulfillment of that divine plan, and all psychic substance in, through and around or driven against us.

Replace it by your full-gathered momentum of divine wisdom, to direct and guide us unerringly in the way of truth, and the Ascended Master discrimination, discretion and diplomacy, in outer physical action, to command and compel the complete fulfillment of God's great divine plan HERE AND NOW!

We accept this done right now with full power!

**ADDRESS BY THE BELOVED MASTER  
PAUL, THE VENETIAN**

**Introduction**

Our love and gratitude extends to the beloved Venetian, Chohan of the Third Ray, in gratitude for his service to life in developing the consciousness of tolerance, understanding, tact, diplomacy without guile, and that gentle, kindly impersonal love of life which gives encouragement and spiritual stimulus to the brothers and sisters walking the path back HOME.

As he points the children of Earth to the COMFORT of the Secret Place of the Most High within the heart, and asks all to throw the strength of their feelings into acceptance of that Presence which abides within the Heart Flame, we ask that all who read these words, accept his radiation, and, concentrating on his feeling of the ever-presence of God, REALIZE the truth which makes all free!

For his service in sustaining the presence of beauty on the planet Earth, we thank him eternally.

Thomas Printz

**Preface By The Ascended Master Kuthumi**

The Third Ray is the first expression of the Holy Spirit in the world of matter, and the remaining four rays complete this creative activity under the supervision and direction of our Lord the Maha Chohan.

The First and Second Rays represent the Fatherhood and Sonship of God, which, when thoroughly assimilated, prepares the student or chela to enter consciously into the path of creative activity, in accordance with the divine plan.

The Master, known as Paul the Venetian, is the Chohan in charge of the Third Ray of the Holy Spirit. It is his great service to translate the divine plan into physical expression.

After the chela has mastered the silence, has become aware of the divine plan (which is freedom for the Earth and all life evolving upon it), and has come to a realization of his own oneness with the father-mother principle of creation under the First and Second Rays, he is then prepared

to draw that divine plan into manifestation from the higher world and become, instead of the listener, the doer.

You are familiar with the symbol of the Holy Spirit, which is the hand. The hand signifies activity, the giving forth of energy. A conscious creative force flows through the hands to render physical service. Thus the Third Ray is the first point of contact between the spiritual realm (where the divine plan stands completed) and the physical world, which is still the primal substance that must be moulded after the divine pattern.

This ray has not been stressed sufficiently in any avenue of learning and yet it is one of the most valuable activities that can be assimilated by the lifestream. One may learn and study for eternity, but until that knowledge has been applied it is worthless.

The Venetian has been referred to as “The Master of Tact, Diplomacy and Beauty,” and thus has been looked upon as an idealistic form of aesthetic living, rather than a practical, dynamic and forceful expression of the divine mind in the world of form.

Truly, tact and diplomacy are a part of the Third Ray man, because in converting the outer world's poor appearance into the divine plan, either in a locality or a nation, the more that can be accomplished through these qualities—rather than a bombastic shattering of existent form—the better. In a word, the divine plan, in order to be of any practical use, must be drawn into physical expression and moulded into the substance of the earth plane, and it is through this great ray that the process of transmutation takes place.

Students of the Law have received limitless hints of the divine plan in regard to their personal lives, and I would advise them now to avail themselves of the opportunity under the direction of the great Venetian to translate their part of that plan into physical expression.

Kuthumi

**THE POWER OF THE LIBERTY FLAME**  
**Beloved Paul The Venetian's Address**

October 3, 1953

My beloved brothers of light, my gentle sisters, I bring to you the greetings of the Third Ray and my own personal gratitude for your presence within this new endeavor. Do you know the distinguishing factor that has set you apart from every other worshipping group in your city? There is not one soul here who has come to RECEIVE a personal, separate blessing. You have all come to be illumined as to how you may better serve life.

That is a beautiful thing, for the metaphysical and occult and spiritual channels are cluttered with precious lifestreams who are impelled by the problems created by the misuse of their own energy to find temporary surcease from agony of one kind or another. However, in this whole group, your shining, gentle, beautiful souls are one-pointedly dedicated to receiving the light for light's sake, and you have fulfilled the statement, "Seek ye first the kingdom of God and its right-use-ness, and then all things shall be added unto you."

I commend you individually. I am called, by the sons and daughters of heaven, in a jesting manner, "my brother's keeper," for once long ago when the question was asked, I, within myself, answered in the affirmative and said with deep, sincere feeling, "Yes, I am my brother's keeper." All through the long ages I have remembered that inner vow, made to no man, but to the flame of God within my heart, and I have endeavored in my long service to the mankind of Earth, to remember always that the heart motif within my brother deserved at least the silence of myself that I might understand, and hearing that heartbeat, respond in a manner to give freedom and assistance to the flame, endeavoring to pour through the soul and fulfill its divine plan. Have you heard the song of the Unfed Flame in the heart of your friends and associates—your family, your loved ones, your fellow-workers in this magnificent cause?

It is a beautiful thing to become still enough first to hear your own heartbeat, to feel the power within that Unfed Flame, to know it as the most magnificent, majestic, transcendent, triumphant, victorious power in the universe. In fact the only power that can act, or would act, except for your dear misguided qualification.

Beloved ones, within your heartbeat is the flame by which even your physical body is coalesced and sustained. It is the power that keeps the



very atoms that make up your physical body from flying back into the unformed and seeking refuge in the light and happiness of the Sun. It is the flame which gives intelligence to the consciousness by which you comprehend my words, and by which all of your senses, sight and hearing, and other senses, function. It is the activity by which your physical body moves about and is enabled to remain erect, defying the gravity pull which by all natural law would necessitate your lying prone on the ground. You have accepted those powers of the Unfed Flame. I implore you tonight, CONTEMPLATE THE POWER OF THAT LIBERTY FLAME within you, and allow it to show you the magnetic pull that is within its heart.

You know how difficult it is to dismember a human body because the very pull of the flame in the heart which is so strong and powerful, fulfilling its own divine decree and fiat holds those atoms in form, until your own glorious God-self, at the close of your Earth life, says, "It is finished." When those words are spoken, then only does the flame release the elemental life and your spirit goes free, at least from a garment of flesh. My children, it is lovely to listen to the story of the powers of the Sacred Fire, BUT, we want you to be free. We want you, individually, oh, sweet and precious brothers and sisters, to accept in FEELING the power that is within your heartbeat.

Beloved Lord Maitreya suggested you place your hand upon your heart until you feel its beat and then ask your own Holy Christ Self to give you the conviction that the Master Jesus had, and which is incorporated within the prayer which you have said, life after life, during this last nineteen hundred years since his advent upon Earth, "For Thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory forever."

You all have burdens of one kind or another—karmic bonds built of your own conscious or unconscious misuse of energy. I see them. I see through the soiled garments of your flesh bodies, your etheric bodies, through the whirling, swirling mass of your emotional worlds, that you know are seldom still, even while your physical bodies sleep. I ask you tonight, in faith, to place your burdens within the heart of this Cosmic Unfed Flame that is the pattern for the evening's activities, that has been drawn within this room through our personal endeavors during the past twenty-four hours, and which rises now almost seven hundred feet above this building.

If a flame no larger than a sixteenth of an inch in size can move a six-foot man about, what do you think a seven-hundred-foot flame can do energized by the power of the Sacred Fire surrounded by the beautiful

angels of ceremonial and music and beauty? Do you know how tightly you hold onto your individual problems? Do you know how dear they have become to you? Do you realize that when you place your burdens on the Lord, that the mind so quickly reverts to it again and seeks to pick it up? Oh, let us change that! If you did, there would be reason for the great World Teacher, come from the heart of the universal, to draw us all together and in council say, “Beloved sons and daughters of heaven, there are incarnate on Earth certain lifestreams who have by their own virtue and the magnetic pull of the flame in their hearts, signified a desire to know what you, individually, are doing in this universe. Then they may consciously cooperate, and they, in knowing, may apply to the proper department for assistance in regulating the world conditions in which they find themselves.”

Unless he had faith in your response, there would be no purpose in Master after Master coming and talking with you and baring the little personal intimacies of life. They do this in order that you might see that each one is a being with feeling, who has passed along the same road, who has felt the same pleasures and pains, who has known the same uncertainties and sureties—until in some way we can stir you to do as we have done.

Surely you understand that within your heart is a flame, directed from your own Holy Christ Self, and the builders of form, at the time of conception, the magnetic power within that flame was strong enough to draw the elemental light substance which made the flesh form in which you sit before me tonight, and the instant that flame is withdrawn, your physical body begins its return to the universal. THAT IS THE POWER OF THE LIBERTY FLAME.

IN THE BEGINNING OF TIME, long before the recording of human history by the faulty consciousness of man, THE GODDESS OF LIBERTY, HERSELF, BROUGHT THE LIBERTY FLAME TO THIS EARTH, AND RIGHT HERE ON YOUR PRESENT ISLAND OF MANHATTAN WAS A GREAT TEMPLE OF THE SUN, IN WHICH THAT FLAME WAS ESTABLISHED. In those early ages, there was no veil over your sight, no stoppage to your ears, no whirling sea of emotional energy about you, and it was easy to see the light bodies of those great beings—the Goddess of Liberty, the Archangel Michael, the great Manus of the race—when the mankind of Earth came to the Liberty Temple and learned how to expand that flame, triple in its activity—love, and wisdom and power. Ages passed, cataclysms came and went.

THE NORTH AMERICAN CONTINENT SANK FOR A TIME BENEATH THE SEA, and the guardians of the Liberty Flame carried it safely across the ocean into France. There it has abided, and at the close of my last earth life, when my own Master and Guru told me that I might have the joyous privilege of removing my consciousness and soul from the wheel of birth and death, I retired into the heart of the retreat which you honor now, and from there I entered my freedom.

You see how dear that flame is to me. I rose upon it into my eternal perfection, and so one day will you, each one, and every man and woman and child who stands yet in the discarnate realm, waiting the opportunity for incarnation. Sometimes you don't feel it an opportunity after you are here. It is so easy to look at the vision and the plan of perfection when you are free in the light garments that you wear between embodiments. It is easy then to see Saint Germain's New Age and the glorious kingdom of angels and elementals and human beings, loving and worshipping together.

It is easy to desire and vow to be a part of that light which removes sickness and disease and death and disintegration and all other conditions of a like manifestation from the Earth. But once your soul is fettered by a physical body, once your own sweet Unfed Flame has magnetized and called about you the elemental substance which you qualified in your last Earth life, and which must form your garment for the present, once you have encountered the difficulty of manipulating energy through a garment of flesh, oftentimes the enthusiasm wanes.

Yet, do you know that for each one of you who received the opportunity to take a body, two were denied. Three people apply for every ONE incarnation. Why? Because, through this "vale of tears," as the church has christened our sweet Earth, mankind must pass into his eternal victory, and all desire the opportunity in the freedom of the inner bodies to make things right. When you pass from this Earth life, you see what you might have done, what might have been, and one of the greatest manifestations of "hell" is remorse—"what might have been"!

Many is the soul Lord Michael has met. Many is the soul that has stood before the Court of Karma who has said, "Give me just one day to go back and make things right." But when that silver cord is severed, when your Christ Self says, "enough," when the Maha Chohan feels the investment of the energy from the Sun into your lifestream has been sufficient, and that nothing more can be accomplished, there is no GOING BACK. It is always FORWARD! And that angel who stands at the door of

the Halls of Karma, when the souls have had their individual judgment, (which is not eternal, but just governs the past life), that angel who stands with hands outstretched, and says, “Forward!” That blessed one is not always too well liked by the souls of men. Yet, forward must the soul proceed into the schoolrooms assigned, into the condition it has prepared in its Earth life, and then when the call comes from the Karmic Board again, it may petition for a new opportunity to come back and make things right. And how is each one chosen? By possible service.

Oh, my dear and blessed brothers and sisters, my desire to stimulate within you an interest in the work of Saint Germain is so intense, because you vowed to serve him, and that is why the great Goddess of Liberty, as Spokesman for the Karmic council, said, “This one shall return, and these must remain.” This one shall return, and these must remain.” Again, again, and again. How do I know? Because I stood there, too. Every Chohan and every Master who represents a group of disciples stands by when his own chosen group comes before the Karmic Board and are given opportunity, and I tell you, there is a prayer in our hearts then, that opportunity may be woven through the energies of the lifestream into work well done.

In France, we have dedicated our lives to externalizing beauty. The complement of my lifestream will one day be the Goddess of Beauty. But do you know what is the most beautiful thing in heaven? A pure, clean, white soul, a shining heart, a faithful spirit, before which all other manifestations of beauty are dimmed.

I await the day when every man and woman and child incarnate, and those yet to be born, become such beautiful Lords of the Flame—Master Presences—by the POWER of love and light.

In Shamballa is the Unfed Flame. I hear the question within your consciousness, (I am very sensitive to your feelings. I know you well, for I have promised to be your keeper)—yes, in Shamballa abides the Unfed Flame which is the balance of the cohesive power for the planet, but in France abides the Unfed Flame by which mankind, individually, may LIBERATE their own God faculties and powers, and into this retreat are invited those willing to abide by the disciplines required to learn how to direct the light rays through that Unfed Flame, which is the mother-activity of God.

The mother love is the cohesive power—the drawing together, the holding of the body, of the home, of the family, and the great divine

mother is expressed through our Lord Maha Chohan, who in many religions is symbolized as the feminine activity. Our Lord Maha Chohan is, cosmically speaking, the guardian of your feeling world, which is the feminine side of your life, and this Unfed Flame is the power, scientifically, of centripetal force, the drawing together, the magnetizing activity. Do you see what that means to you, in regard to precipitation? Oh, open yourselves to the power of your flame, and draw around yourselves the angelic builders and those glorious elementals. Create out of the substance of your blessed minds beautiful forms and externalize them, and place within the arms of your own mother—your own Unfed Flame—your burdens.

You remember as little children how comforting it was, when the conditions of life became severe, when individuals seemingly were unkind, to rush into the arms of your mother! Later on in life, you sought surcease and happiness in the arms of others, but you never found the selfless love that you found in the arms of your own physical mother. Take now this flame! Let it expand for you, and let the plumes become arms of light, take your hard feelings there, your struggles, your confusions. You know, you have all sung that song, “Take it to the Lord in Prayer.” Take it to your flame, but do not rush away before accomplishment gives you peace. Oh, remain in the arms of your own glorious flame until the cause of your distress is melted away.

I plead with you tonight! I am not among the most dynamic and forceful of the Brotherhood. I have dedicated my life to the encouragement of the talents that lie latent or active within the blessed lifestreams who endeavor to bring a little music, happiness, a little dancing, drama, prose and poetry to a sad world, because that is beauty.

I have dedicated my life to drawing aside the veil sufficiently to let the chosen few see beauty in sculpture and art, but the secret action and desire of my life I am disclosing only to you. It is dedicated to listening to the heartbeat of my brothers, hearing the music within the flame, hearing the hunger within the consciousness, and loving that flame sufficiently to draw it forth through the shroud of human creation and set it free.

Many is the flame I have seen flickering within the altar of some dependent soul's heart—driven back into that airless cell by an unkind word or feeling. Sometimes after a setback of this kind, the soul can make no further effort toward spiritual development for hundreds of years. My ear is against the bosom of mankind. My arms are around the good brothers and the sweet sisters. My life flame is flowing into their

own. I pledged the Unfed Flame a vow once, long ago, that I would be your keeper. Oh, not in a sense of imprisonment, but in the sense of kindly service, when you want me. None of us will ever intrude, but oh, how we do respond when invited!

Now you have drawn a magnificent flame within this room. You have all contributed to it by your presence, your own flaming heart has made it grow, as we have spoken. It has risen until it is well over a thousand feet in height, and within it stand angels of beauty and ceremonial, angels of love and tolerance, angels of the Holy Comforter and Mercy, and may I ask your indulgence in raising your voices again, to pledge that Unfed Flame a vow aloud. Then at the close of it, I will ask your beloved leader to release those angels, who shall go north and south and east and west, so that this class be not just localized, but cover the planet.

Let us then cooperate and each according to his own energy, pledge that flame within his own heart—first to fidelity, accepting its power. Linger no longer in limitation, distress and depression, in the name of God, when this flame lives within your hearts. Pledge the flame in your brothers and sisters' hearts a vow also that you will listen to its voice, respond to its call, COAX it forth, and set life free everywhere.

I thank you for your indulgence. I thank you for the opportunity of entering this magnificent building, and I thank you for your presence.

PAUL

## ENERGY IS MAN'S TO COMMAND

By Paul The Venetian

The correct understanding of the God-power almighty is essential for the individual who wishes to become the Holy spirit in action. This fact I would like to impress upon the chela on the path.

Energy is man's to command. Energy becomes power through use, whether in the wielding of a sledge hammer or the strengthening of the biceps of the arm or in using the God-power almighty to build a momentum of victory in commanding the electronic light to manifest the completed form of fiat or decree.

This Law of Balance, also referred to as "The Law of Retribution" and set forth in the old axiom, "As you sow, so shall you reap," was not intended as a threat of punishment for evil-doers, but as an expression of the mathematical precision of life—that one must sow the seed of perfection in concise mathematical accuracy and that the reaping will be in exact proportion to the sowing. This Law has been dulled in its potency by the inference that if one casts his bread upon the water, his good will be returned unto him. This is true, of course, but it is rather a haphazard way of living as the "bread" one throws has no definite form, continuity or precision of outline.

He who would work with the divine plan tunes in consciously to the perfect etheric plan and rather than daily "casting bread" haphazardly "upon the waters," takes that great energy of life, coupled with his mental picture, and drives it into the substance of the Earth by the power of his feeling. Then, issuing the great fiat, "I AM," he projects into the mental form of the desired manifestation the perfect atom contained in the Great Command "I AM," which is the cohesive power of love. This way, instead of receiving back miscellaneous "loaves and fishes," one becomes master of energy and receives back exactly that which he has ordered.

The right hand is the direct wiring through which the energy may be catapulted into the appearance world, and when you are conscious of it as the five-rayed representative of the Holy Spirit, you become the authority of life when you release that energy through the hand in a cosmic fiat.

When you study Serapis' ray, you will learn the significance of the index finger and why it is so often dignified with the ring of authority.

IN THE PRIVACY OF YOUR ROOM, DRAW THAT ENERGY INTO YOUR

BODY WITH YOUR LEFT HAND, THEN CATAPULT IT INTO YOUR WORLD WITH YOUR RIGHT HAND, and let us see some definite manifestation through your conscious use of this law of life.

Let us be through with the “bread pudding” and bring forth now only the divine plan.

#### **Invocation To The Immortal Threefold Flame**

Blessed, beloved Immortal Threefold Flame of Eternal Truth within my heart—my beloved Unfed Flame—that blessed mother expression of my own divinity, I JUST ADORE YOU! COME NOW INTO OUTER ACTION IN ANSWER TO MY CALL. ARISE, ARISE, ARISE! Take complete, immediate, and eternal command of all the energies of my entire being and world. Purify and illumine them, and COMPEL thy perfect balance of love, wisdom and power to rule me and my world all ways in undisputed and undenied AUTHORITY of love's perfection over everything in my being and world and all I contact forever. I accept this done RIGHT NOW with full power! So help me, beloved Kuthumi!

#### **Decree For Reliance On Threefold Flame**

Beloved Mighty Presence of God I AM in me and beloved Paul the Venetian!

CHARGE, CHARGE, CHARGE, into my entire being and world, particularly my emotional body, YOUR ASCENDED MASTER FEELING of the desire and ability to throw the full weight of my feelings at all times upon the reality and reliability of the Unfed Flame in my own heart, knowing it is the creator of my outer form and consciousness and that I live by its power, alone.



**ADDRESSES BY THE BELOVED MASTERS MAHA CHOCHAN AND  
PALLAS ATHENA, GODDESS OF TRUTH**

**INTRODUCTION**

Our love and gratitude extends to our beloved Maha Chohan, the Holy Comforter, to the beloved Pallas Athena, the Goddess of Truth, and to the beloved Hilarion and the Brotherhood of Truth at Crete.

May the fullest outpouring of the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Truth sweep through the consciousness of all mankind, particularly through those who are leaders of the thinking, the education, the religious worship of the masses, and the wisdom and counsel of the Ascended Hierarchy again be sought by the peoples of Earth and incorporated into their individual and collective endeavors to create the full perfection of God's divine will for this Earth and all its attendant evolutions.

Thomas Printz

**IMPARTING THE DIVINE PLAN  
Beloved Maha Chohan's Address**

January, 1954

Beloved ones, I would like to bring to your remembrance some of the endeavors in which a particular group of the Celestial Hierarchy has invested its energies, which include the thought and the fully-gathered momentum of love, wisdom and power of each of its constituents who has earned the right to active membership under the banner of the Lord of the World through investment of the primal essence of his life in the cosmic endeavor through accumulated thought, feeling and action.

Every intelligence who applies to the Universal First Cause for the use of life and who is granted a flow of that stream of life energy begins to create a personal heritage the moment the first electron is placed within the keeping of the free will of the individual. All through the ages that spiritual heritage, which becomes wisdom, understanding, faith, beauty, and other divine qualities, is builded, and for many, at the same time is builded the personal heritage of karma which must be expiated, as they proceed on their journey through life until their debt is paid. This expiation is possible of achievement quickly through a knowledge of the use of the Sacred Fire in its purifying activity, as well as by merit gained through service to the cause of good.

The great guardians of the race through the developed faculty of the

inner sight, watch the building of the spiritual heritage of the evolving souls which becomes the glorious aura of the Causal Body and, from time to time, individual lifestreams, chosen because of that accumulated store of good, are given an opportunity of becoming part of the purpose and cause which is the forwarding of the divine plan for the planet and its evolution. These individuals, who have developed certain dexterity along particularly constructive lines, greatly hasten their own evolution, if they accept the opportunity to serve, when it is offered them by the Karmic Board, Sanat Kumara himself or his representatives.

The Masters, however, in choosing individuals, are fully conscious and cognizant that the accumulated store of good in the Causal Body, upon which they pin their faith and hope, will very often be counter-balanced by the destructively-generated karma which the personality has not expiated, either through suffering or through grace, and this condition often proves to be the deciding factor in his continued usefulness to the cause. If he has love enough to be willing to expiate his karma and serve at the same time according to the great spiritual strength and momentum of his lifestream—which makes his victory a possibility but not a pre-ordained fact, owing to free will—he will successfully pass through the great initiation of self-denial. However, the successful achievement of this manifestation is wholly dependent upon the determination and tenacity of the ego to rise above the human tendency to give allegiance to form rather than essence, which oftentimes causes the aspirant to relinquish the plan, no matter how carefully and perfectly it is designed at inner levels.

When an individual or a group comes to a certain point of development and at the same time a cosmic moment is struck in the history and evolution of a planet or system, the governing board of the Spiritual Hierarchy presents to possible servers the plan, the vision and the part which each one, individually or collectively as part of that group, may play in the world scene.

As the wise director carefully casts the members of his play, so does the director of the cosmic scene carefully designate those who might effectively further the divine plan through the world of form. Then, voluntarily, the individual soul or ego may accept or reject the opportunity to serve, although he is fully aware that through this service he may achieve his own eternal freedom.

You will remember that there was a number of lifestreams who could have rendered a tremendous service to the Master Jesus and there was a

number who could have rendered a similar service to the Lord Buddha and did not, but as the law of the Brotherhood can never force anyone to become part of an impersonal cause, oftentimes the individual who volunteers will have barely a minimum of the momentum required against a hundred individuals with a maximum capacity who refuse the opportunity.

It is a solemn and serious meeting, when the Hierarchy presents a plan which they would like to externalize to a group of free spirits functioning in the happier medium of the etheric or Higher Mental Bodies. The first part of that activity is beautiful, inspiring and uplifting, because the Master Powers, at inner levels, throw on the cosmic screen, their developed plan showing the magnificent accomplishment by which an entire race will receive, perhaps, the use of the electric light, the airplane, the removal of certain so-called "incurable diseases," and many other racial benefits.

At this time, all those discarnates who have been selected by the Silent Watcher as being capable of comprehending this vision and carrying it through the veil of birth to fruition are present. All of those who through many ages have earned stripes of merit, we will say, for work well done, enjoy the spectacle and are filled with the enthusiasm of the sponsor, but then as each individual who professes a willingness to be a part of that cause comes forward, he is forced to look upon his own karma which stands like an obstacle or a wall between him and the fulfillment of his part, and here many drop from the roll of volunteers, leaving only the boldest, the strongest or the most loving, who are willing to take the vision in one hand, as it were, and the weight of his karma in the other and, passing through the gates of birth, endeavor to externalize the vision, expiate the karma and keep the faith.

Many times the weight of karma is such that the work cannot be accomplished according to its best manifest expression, and this was particularly evident before the comprehension of the use of the Sacred Fire of Forgiveness and Mercy was made apparent to the outer consciousness, and even now it is expedient that individuals realize that those who stand with their hands in those of the Masters, endeavoring to externalize the divine plan, yet carry the burden of their own karma and, although they may not be the fullness of ourselves incarnate, they at least are those who volunteered to endeavor to spread our word and our vision, and so manifest the glory of the inner light, having looked upon the weight of their own karma and willingly fitted it to their shoulders before

attempting the task. For each one who has accepted the mission, a thousand who were perhaps better qualified to perform the service, have refused to accept the responsibility.

Understanding and tolerance of this sacrifice, which is in a measure that which the beloved Buddha spoke of in referring to his own tremendous endeavors to make sacred his lifestream, is the constant service of the workers in the vineyard who help their fellowmen with one hand and clear their own worlds of the mire and accumulation of the ages with the other. It is good that the Universal Good created two hands, one for individual development and one for impersonal service. If either is withered, the spiritual body in mastery is incomplete.

I have watched the endeavor of the Law to bring to the understanding of the people of Earth the reality of the existence of the Hierarchy for the past hundred and fifty years. We are really now in the third phase of this one endeavor. In it some of you have played a part once; some of you twice, while some have touched the fringe of the endeavor on three occasions.

When, early in the nineteenth century the Cosmic Law called the attention of the Hierarchy to the necessity of bringing to the outer consciousness of men and women the fact of the actual existence of the Masters, we proceeded through a series of conferences and councils in order to devise ways and means of bringing the living presence of these Masters to the acceptance of the people of Earth, particularly in the Western Hemisphere, where the vital energies which would promulgate action were incorporated into the incarnate souls. The East, which has accepted long since the universal presence of the Holy Ones, was destined to transfer the spiritual currents and impetus which she had guarded for ages into the Western Hemisphere, and it was imperative, before this spiritual activity took place, that some Western lifestreams know of the existence of the Ascended Hierarchy and come forth as a guard, before the knowledge of the Sacred Fire could be given, which would accompany the cosmic release from the great Ray at Lake Titicaca.

Therefore, Blavatsky, Leadbeater, Olcott, Besant and Judge were among the thousands whose glorious Causal Bodies signified that they were ready and capable of rendering this service. The few who accepted the opportunity, at first formed the nucleus of the Theosophical Society and, with their own bodies, broke through the veil of materialism, thus making the opening wedge through which the interest of the students of the Law of Life was turned toward the various members of the Brother-

hood, who, up to that time, were not even intellectually accepted as having existence, not to mention intelligence or individuality.

The outpouring through the Theosophical Society was primarily through the Wisdom Ray and many were the hours of the days and nights I sat, together with El Morya, Kuthumi, Serapis and Saint Germain, and poured through the mind of Blavatsky the wisdom which she wrote in the "Secret Doctrine," the "Voice of Isis," and the other volumes, many of which are yet secreted in the Masters' retreats.

We endeavored to incorporate into the volumes as much of the Truth as could be understood, the same truth that is contained in the Vedas of India, the Upanishads, and the same truth that is in all the secret writings that have come down as the heritage of man, many of which are guarded in Tibet and China and the various retreats of the Brotherhood throughout the world. Even then, our good instrument was accused of plagiarism, but it will ever be thus when truth is revealed for the reason that it will always have had an earlier revelation, and the later revelations will essentially have to be confirmations of the eternal verities, regardless of the fact that their exponents are accused of merely copying the older teachings.

The amount of energy we were given by the Cosmic Law in that century was expended in drawing the wisdom of the ages into these documents, the members of the Society, except in rare instances, contributing little of their own energies in expiating the karma of the race or helping the souls of men to return to the Law a balance for the investment of our energies, remaining content to confine their energies to an interest in the new knowledge.

When we had used up as much energy as the Law would allow us, we had to close that book of wisdom and wait for a new outpouring with the change of the century.

It was at this time that the Master Saint Germain determined to draw the Power Ray and made preparations to form another group of dedicated lifestreams, stimulate their interest in the Masters, and couple the newer endeavor with cooperative application wherein, impersonally, in an individual and group activity, the energy given us for the Twentieth Century might spread over a wider range, thus procuring for us a greater dispensation from the Karmic Board to reach sensitive spirits through the release of energy in invocation and decree.

You will see by a moment's contemplation that in order to complete

the cycle, we had to have the action of divine love, the three plumes of the one flame, the completion of the one project, and it is only to be regretted that, as always, through human representatives, each plume of the one flame is forced to maintain a separate existence, although it is a recognized truth that even the Deity—the very heart of the universal—must be threefold in order to express perfect balance and mastery.

For those who care to look for the thread of truth beneath the ornate embroidery, it will be clearly seen that the wisdom and intelligent understanding in the mind, which was so evident in the early and earnest Theosophists, was muted in the second activity, the accent being placed on the Power Flame, and that our endeavor now to draw the light of truth from both, and balance it through loving harmony, also faces the danger of deterioration if our followers persist in working solely on the Love Ray without application, and understanding. The blessed chelas who wish to serve with us need to practice drawing forth, moulding and expanding the primal life essence, qualifying it by divine wisdom, power and love in action.

If I could show you the design of Lord Maitreya for the great ceremonial activities of the future in which all the wealth and wisdom of those earlier spiritual endeavors would be incorporated, it would make your hearts very happy and I shall endeavor as quickly as possible to do so. I would like you to see that the balance of energy for the dispensations by which we help the race is given through the application of the students for the forwarding of the progress of the race as a whole and that the wisdom which comes with understanding will enable each person to become that threefold God-nature of love, wisdom and power in himself.

We are happy to say that in the middle of this Twentieth Century, we have more of the energy given us by the Cosmic Law as we had when the outpouring of the second activity first began, due to the energies released through the student body, and this enables us to do in one century what would otherwise have taken many if this release had not been forthcoming.

As the actual dynamic application of separate individuals and a collective student body have all been incorporated in about fifteen years of this first fifty, you will see how we can hasten—in the next fifty—the progress of the planet by about four or five centuries, which accounts for the change in the year of fulfillment, according to our original prognostications as set forth in the early days of the original Theosophical Society.

If fifteen years can give us back a balance of a hundred years of en-

ergy, in the next fifty or sixty years, we should see tremendous strides in the evolution of the race. Unfortunately, however, the tendency of human beings is, when they are freed from individual and collective endeavor, to swing to the other side of the pendulum, but we feel that an understanding of the complete picture should keep each soul centered in both the receiving and giving of pure life essence, so that individual development may not be neglected in corporate service, nor the corporate service for the whole be neglected in individual endeavor.

Trusting that this explanation may be of interest to the earnest student, and blessing each one for the gift of his or her life for the perfection of the whole, I am your friend, your counselor, and your comforter.

The activity at the retreat of Pallas Athena and Hilarion, situated on the Island of Crete, (active from October 15th to November 14th, 1953), was amazing. The particular experiences of Hilarion (as Saint Paul) being so fixed in the minds and consciousness of the Christian people, gave a great opportunity to the Holy Christ Self of every member of the race to reach the outer mind of the lower self. The flash of illumination and understanding that transformed the tyrant and aggressor into the follower and apostle, is merely a forerunner of the instantaneous illumination that it is possible to achieve, in a cosmic measure, for thousands of lifestreams, when we have instruments strong enough to feed them, to balance them, and to hold them in the middle of the path after such an awakening.

It would be to no purpose to render this service previously to such a preparatory development on behalf of those of you who will be our hands, our hearts and our lips, for to awaken the spirit in a man and then not sustain his enthusiasm would be more harmful than to let him sleep a little while longer. Some have slept for millions of years, but when the race awakens this time, there will never be another soul sleep. It is the divine decree, and those of us here and those of you there are working together now toward that great day. Neglect not, therefore, your personal application and your calls for the freedom of all life, for your attention to these obligations is what determines the value of your service.

MAHA CHOHAN

**TRUTH IS NOT ALWAYS WELCOME**  
**Beloved Pallas Athena's Address**

May 23rd, 1953

Beloved children of God walking the way of Earth, I greet you and bow before the majestic power of the God-beat in your hearts and before the sacrifice entailed by which every one of you voluntarily chose incarnation upon this shadow planet, offering to guard and guide and protect the evolution endeavoring to rise to their God-estate. Long has been your journey, faithful has been your service, and great shall be your reward.

I now awaken within you the remembrance of the power that is within the Sacred Fire, power which you have consciously drawn through your own heartbeat and wielded, by which entire continents were kept free from disease and shadow and pain and the disintegration that now accompanies the removal of the soul from the Earth. More than one of you has held the balance for an entire continent through the use of the Sacred Fire. All of you have known the freedom and protection that is within the majestic Presence. It is time now that you awaken from the consciousness of your separate selves and draw that Sacred Fire, concentrate its power, endow it with your love and send it forth for the redemption of this Earth.

I come in answer to each of your heart calls for truth. Do you know the concentrated power within the calls required to part the curtain of the Great Silence wherein some of us have chosen to abide for centuries of time? I am here because of your light and your love and your fierce and loyal and dauntless determination to know truth.

I am one of twelve beings privileged to be the spiritual court of the mother of this system—the beloved Vesta. My sisters have been more welcome upon the planet Earth than I, for there is not a heart that does not want mercy, nor a soul that does not want peace, nor a lifestream that does not want love. A limited few timidly call for justice, a limited few for purity, but oh, dear hearts, how many want truth when it is uncomfortable to the pressure of one's own concepts, feelings and opinions, although truth complemented by the comforting presence of divine love is the power by which man shall become free?

Oh, the brutal frankness of the outer self determined to ram truth down the throats of other lifestreams! Such a one has much to learn, but when there is the kindness of the Holy Comforter within the feeling body, truth may be presented in a way that conveys assurance, conviction and comfort to the individual. That is why we (the Maha Chohan and I) rep-



resent the two facets of the same great flame.

In the early ages, before the mist arose from the minds and hearts and feelings of the people, I abode within the heart of the Temple of Truth, where all who chose to do so might consult me. Although I wore no garment of flesh, it was easy to discern my presence, because there were no shadows between the sense-consciousness of the harmonious selves evolving upon the planet and the perfection of our octave. The governments flourished, as well as education, art, science and religion, because each lifestream was held within the presence of truth and guided by his own divine Presence in his individual affairs, and in national and international affairs by myself, and the evolution moved forward in very great harmony and happiness.

With the closing of the great Lemurian Age, this association with us and the beauty resulting therefrom began to dim. The creation of mankind's own choosing began to enfold the lifestreams and in the mists of forgetfulness, truth became veiled. On Atlantis, some of you were sufficiently true to the principle of life as to maintain temples to the Goddess of Truth. There, I was enabled to manifest to a chosen group of prepared, reverent and dedicated lifestreams who, in turn, carried the word of truth to others whose own creations had blotted out, so to speak, the vision of our realm and its inhabitants.

You have heard Serapis tell how the great Hierarchy warned the priests that Atlantis was about to fold her veil around her and sink beneath the waves, and those blessed ones who had guarded the Temple of Truth made preparations (along with others) to carry the flame from that altar, and the sacred documents, which had been carefully transcribed and which contained within them the results of many of our conferences, to a place of safety. Slowly passed the years, nothing happening in the outer, and the people began to murmur in themselves that the priests and priestesses had deceived them, telling them falsehoods, and so they slipped back into their old ways until finally came the night when all were notified to proceed to the boats and (in company with their own chosen priests or priestesses) endeavor to arrive at a place of safety before the cataclysmic action would churn the ocean into such a boiling sea that no boat could survive.

Beloved Hilarion and a group of his chelas took the Flame of Truth across the ocean, through the Mediterranean into Greece. They were among the few who arrived in time and knelt, even while Serapis and his group were kneeling in Egypt around the Ascension Flame. I stood in the

atmosphere as the Flame of Truth burned in the brazier which they had carried from the Atlantean Temple and the faithful ones bowed to the ground in gratitude to life for survival and the honor of preserving the Flame of Truth. The secret documents were then placed in secret archives where they will remain until man is poised enough in his own God-Presence when they can be brought forth again for the illumination of the race.

Some of these records unfortunately burned at Alexandria, but many made their way into the Far East and into Tibet and China where they still remain. Ever grew that veil of human creation, even while the smoldering embers of truth were guarded by a faithful few who incarnated again and again and again. At Delphi when the priestesses were able to contact the Spirit of Truth, some of that flame enabled those early Greeks to proceed on the path of righteousness, but the more the creation of the human enfolded the lifestream, the less the individual cared to know truth.

Every man, woman and child created of himself and in himself a concept which became his God—one that was comfortable to live with, one that carried vicarious atonements, one upon which he could place the results of sins of omission and commission, and thus in a state of self-hypnosis the race continued to move about and I, the Spirit of Truth, was compelled to withdraw. However, there have always been the few who chose to walk alone UP the mount of attainment and endeavor to pierce through the clouds of their own concepts, to wipe the mists from their sight, loosen the wax of heedlessness from their ears, and endeavor to understand and know truth.

Lord Buddha, for seven years, raised his consciousness, hourly, daily, first through the veils and shrouds of his own thoughts and feelings, a painful process in itself, and then through the one-pointedness of his concentrated love up, up, up, upward through strata after strata after strata of human creations. As his consciousness was lifted from the lower and heavier atmosphere which was filled with the effluvia of man's thinking, he came into a strata of more light wherein abode purer spirits, and many a lesser searcher after Truth has been content to stop and abide there, feeling it was his goal. Such ones, returning, spoke of the heavens with the streets of gold and the cherubim and the angels and the heavenly choirs, and for them it was the ultimate and they spoke truth, but for him, he said, "It is not enough."

In that individual silent pilgrimage, living in the heart of the forest,

protected by the invisible Presence or God, himself, he raised his consciousness higher and came into the realms of the temples and the beings who had earned the right to live in their Higher Mental Bodies at night, but that was not enough. Many have returned from that realm and have become messengers of the word and they have spoken TRUTH and many have been their followers and they have said, “Lo, this is truth—this is the ultimate,” and for them it was good because it was all the consciousness could absorb at a given time. For him, he went onward and upward until he came to the divine realm where ideas and thoughts of God, himself, were pulsating in the ethers.

Here, too, some few strong sons and daughters of men have stood and witnessed the perfection of the realm of ideation and have returned filled with enthusiasm and fire and have said, “I have found truth,” and there were among the men and women of Earth those who responded and rejoiced with them, but the beloved Buddha said, “No, it is not the ultimate,” and finally he came to the heart of love—the great presence of the Father-Mother God, and, placing his head upon the bosom of the Father-Mother, he knew that LOVE was all. And when he returned, he did not speak. No longer was it required to say, “I have found it,” for he had become that love. Do you see, my blessed ones?

Oh, the arguments, the fighting, the physical force and the actual murder that has been committed in the defense of truth. The fiery patriots of Mohammed, the great Crusaders, and in the present day the zealots of every religion, crying aloud, “I have found TRUTH!”

I come to you now and say to you, “Will you not be truth, for my sake?” Three hundred years after the beloved Jesus finished his ministry, in a certain great city in Asia Minor, almost the entire feminine population gathered and engaged in a physical fight—throwing cabbages and other vegetables at each other in an argument over who was the Third Person of the Holy Trinity. Today, perhaps it is more subtle, but it is no less ridiculous.

Beloved ones, when you feast with all the power and attention of your feelings on the defects appearing within the lifestreams you encounter, you are not then embodying the consciousness of truth. It is not truth! Please feel that with all your heart and soul and spirit when you see any manifestation of ill health, imperfection, distress and the countless number of limitations to which the human mind is heir. Your business is to see and be perfection.

All of the Law, dear friends, is a balance. There is no purpose in be-

ing like some of the blessed ascetics of the early ages who rushed from the initiations of worldly living into the cloisters to escape observing the idiosyncrasies of the rest of mankind. Mastery lies within reach of the individual who can observe imperfection and not allow rebellion, hate, resentment and depression to churn within the feeling world, but who can, within the heart of the Sacred Fire of which you are the guardians, call and firmly and powerfully assert, “It is not true!” Call for the manifestation of truth within that lifestream!

Do you think for one fraction of a moment hundreds and hundreds of God Beings would have denied themselves the glory and freedom of nirvana and remained in the shadows of such creations that I would not describe them to you, if we tied our attentions to the discrepancies manifest through the outer selves of mankind? You think you are sensitive, dear hearts, through your limited senses, through the small spectrum which your physical sight allows you to observe and the very small octave in which your hearing perceives the sounds of the third dimensional plane—but when you have the senses of complete freedom, and you can hear the sounds of the inner bodies and yet remain within that calm peace and demand that God be revealed through the distressed lifestream, then indeed you become ourselves in action.

How do you believe the Master Jesus was enabled to render the service which he requires each of you to render? Because he refused acceptance of the appearance. “Judge not according to appearances,” he said again and again and again.

Oh, let us set this Law into action, you, who have for thousands and thousands of years known the power of the Sacred Fire—awaken. Rise out of this consciousness of separateness and wield the power of the Sacred Fire to set yourselves and others free. FORTY LIFESTREAMS UNITED IN COOPERATIVE SERVICE COULD REDEEM A CITY.

Dear friends, you cannot play with this Law in this hour of planetary crises. You are dealing with fire!

Oh, precious ones, it is not just to give you a few hours away from the grind of your daily life or to give you a spiritual opiate to make the course of your life pilgrimage easier, that we come! There have been books written from the beginning of time from the Upanishads and Vedas to your testaments, but it is to bring our feeling, our conviction, our love, and to endeavor to stir within you a desire to become that which you can manifest. I would not speak to you of something miraculous which you could not attain—that would be cruelty—any more than you would tell a

child that he could accomplish something that was beyond his talents or capacities. We never present an idea for manifestation that we have not carefully deliberated, and with much contemplation and invocation looked over the lifestreams chosen for their potential ability to serve our cause.

It is a beautiful sight, when a being desires to bring forth a new movement, to see that being present it to Vesta, who vests him with the power to bring that movement forth, or that cause, or whatever it may be, and then in cooperation with certain Ascended Master sponsors, he goes through the Seven Spheres and, looking at the glory of the Causal Bodies abiding therein, he asks for the assistance of certain ones who are prepared to help him. You see, I am the God-mother of messengers, yes, all of the messengers who carry the word—the word of truth—because no matter how limited its expression may be, it carries part of my life through it. And when the beloved Vesta invests the energy of a lifestream into a cause pertaining to the carrying of truth to mankind or any evolutionary scheme, then such a one must respond.

When people like the Lord Buddha and the Master Jesus carried the word of God forth, they, through their own endeavors and efforts, had pierced into the highest realms of light and into the heart of heaven. They carried back, first hand, the results of their experience in their own consciousnesses, but when the mankind of Earth signify a desire to know truth and, as you have done, magnetize the ethers until the Veil of the Silence had to be parted, the lifestreams who, of themselves, are not able to rise into the heart of the Father and yet are invested with the great responsibility of carrying the word of truth to the people, must be particularly blessed, because they must draw down truth into their own beings, and, while evolving their own consciousnesses, they give forth the word to others.

It is a voluntary task, dear ones, for if we had no one to give and to carry the word, where would the people of Earth be? So I ask you now to bless our messengers and to bless each other, for all of you within this endeavor are truly messengers of God, and remember that, as your own life is used in spreading the word and as you are unfolding within yourself the use of the Sacred Fire of Purification, so also are they on whom you look and whom you serve in this hour.

PALLAS ATHENA

### INVOCATION OF COSMIC CHRIST TRUTH

BELOVED MIGHTY PRESENCE OF GOD “I AM” IN US, AND BELOVED PALLAS ATHENA, GODDESS OF TRUTH!

CHARGE and SATURATE! (3) our entire beings and worlds and all we contact, now and forever, with OCEANS of the FIERY ESSENCE of your heart flame of Cosmic Christ TRUTH! Let it reveal to us and through us, to all life, everywhere we move, the perfection of life, in every way—commanding and compelling every cell and atom of our beings and worlds to expand THE LIGHT THAT IS WITHIN THEM, blazing it forth, visible to the physical sight of all that lives.

Oh thou beloved Immortal Threefold Flame of Eternal Truth within my heart—arise! Illumine everything to me by the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love, and teach me the Ascended Masters' truth concerning all.

Thus shall GOD'S ETERNAL TRUTH be made manifest in all. We accept this done RIGHT NOW with full power!

### INVOCATION OF COSMIC CHRIST COMFORT

BLESSED BELOVED MIGHTY PRESENCE OF GOD “I AM” IN US AND IN ALL MANKIND AND BELOVED LORD MAHA CHOHAN!

We love you, we thank you and bless you forever! SEAL US (3) “THE BRIDGE,” and all under this radiation, in your heart flame of Cosmic Christ Comfort—instantly, eternally, SECURELY, and make us FEEL (3) it AT ALL TIMES.

Saturate the energy of our beings and worlds with that FIERY ESSENCE, and make and keep us an arm of your great Presence, everywhere we move, the peace-commanding, purity compelling, healing, soothing comfort of divine love in action, everywhere forever.

## **ADDRESS BY THE BELOVED MASTER SANAT KUMARA**

### **INTRODUCTION**

Our love and deepest gratitude extends to the beloved Lord of the Word, Sanat Kumara. May the words of this beloved Master kindle the light in the hearts of all who read them and make each such a one a light bearers in himself, a spiritual incendiary which calls forth the light in the souls of others.

To you, beloved Sanat Kumara, we express the gratitude of mankind, of the elemental kingdom, and of the very body of the Earth, itself. Because of your great sacrifice, your presence with us, your love, your patience, your constancy, the planet itself has been sustained in the solar system to this present day. Every member of the human race who uses the platform of Earth to stand upon, owes his spiritual salvation to that light which you have given so freely from your great heart.

May the mankind of Earth quickly, joyously, enthusiastically and effectively cooperate with the endeavors of the Great White Brotherhood and provide from within themselves sufficient light to release you from your self-chosen exile so that you may return home to Venus, even before the completion of the twenty-year cycle allowed by the Law.

Thomas Printz

### **EXPANDING THE LIGHT**

**Address By Beloved Sanat Kumara**

Thanksgiving, 1953

Beloved immortal spirits of eternal light and life, I bow before the focus of the sacred heart and the Sacred Fire of creation that gives you being. I am drawn into your presence in response to the magnetic pull of your own heart's light. I come because you, each one, are to become the light of the world, and to fulfill through your own individual destiny the same purpose which I have cosmically rendered unto this hour.

Blessed be that Sacred Fire within your hearts, the light which is to illumine not only a city, but an entire planet, an entire universe, an entire galaxy. Never limit in your consciousness and feeling the power of that light which is your very life. It was my belief in that light and in the ultimate desire that would rise within your heart to expand that light, that prompted me to come to the planet Earth and remain as the guardian presence until that hour and that day when the evolution upon the Earth

itself would choose to assume its rightful responsibility. My faith, my trust, my confidence and my love have been proven this day by your response to my call. My beloved son, Morya, has chosen to set into motion this endeavor to accelerate the understanding and consciousness of mankind to a point where they may become consciously the light and the aura of spiritual radiation required by the Cosmic Law to sustain the place of this small Earth in the solar system.

I HAVE LEFT VENUS BEFORE. THIS IS NOT THE FIRST PLANET THAT HAS WORN THE MANTLE OF MY LOVE. I STOOD ON OTHER ORBS, WITH OTHER EVOLUTIONS, AND I WAS RETURNED HOME VICTORIOUS IN EVERY CASE—sometimes one lifestream developing enough light in his or her heart to pay my ransom, sometimes an entire evolution developing that radiation required to meet the Cosmic Law's demand. It is not numbers, but quality, beloved ones, that determines the radiation of light required to sustain the place of a planet in its evolution or to sustain the place of an individual in a planetary scheme.

What think you is the light of the world? It is but a quality of feeling that can be generated individually, and sustained to a point where the aura, the inner bodies and the atmosphere, radiate the pure light from the Unfed Flame, which is within the heart. It is not some metaphysical truth that is difficult to discern, some occult formula which can be evolved only by the ascetic. It is such a simple, self-evident truth and code of life and conduct, that the smallest child or the most orthodox consciousness can become that light, first within the small and narrow confines of the personal orbit, and then on a larger scale. Those qualities which bring comfort, peace, harmony and balance—those qualities which externalize beauty, tolerance and understanding—are the ones that emit light through the feeling world and will eventually make even the physical garment self-luminous as it was when received first from the heart of the Electronic Presence. Those feelings which generate happiness in the lives of those you contact make you a “light bearer.” It is as simple as that.

You walk the way of Earth! You rub shoulders with mankind daily and hourly, and each and every one of these men and women and children whom you pass in your daily association are potential “light bearers” in themselves. When your spoken words, when your kindly smile, when your gracious gesture, when your radiation of feeling, beget a similar radiation of happiness, of gratitude, of comfort, of peace, in any one of these people, you have expanded the light in your own world and expanded the light in that of your fellowman. At that instant, there has been an increase in the mass light of the entire planet. Do you see?



Walking along the street, in your department stores, the power that is within a smile to light another's face is proof that it is adding to the light of the world! It is the homely things, the practice of the power and love of God, that transforms a mankind and an evolution from the selfish animal consciousness into the gracious divine kings and queens of light which you were once and which you must become again.

You are entering into the glorious radiation of the Seventh Ray under my son, the Master Saint Germain, whose activity is known as ordered service, courtliness, kindness, dignity, and beauty of hourly and daily living.

Light, from the heart of the Sun God, as well as from the heart of the smallest elemental, is builded on the rhythm of the second, the minute, and the hour. The radiation which must come forth from those of you who have vowed within your hearts to love me free, is that light which calls forth the dormant light in others.

“SHAMBALLA” MEANS TO MAKE SACRED. It is the name of the City of the Sun in the heart of Venus, which is my home. At the time when I attended the Cosmic Council and it was voted to return the Earth into nothingness, I returned to my planet, Venus, and into Shamballa. There I told my beloved and my council that I would like to assist the people of Earth and help to sustain the place of this planet in her system. My beloved friends, the guardian spirits, the priests and priestesses of Shamballa, offered to come and build upon the planet Earth a replica of that blazing eternal City of Light—and so they did.

For hundreds of years, they labored before the hour of my visitation to Earth was come, and the Shamballa that was created out of the beautiful substance of the physical world was an exact replica of that City on Venus. Into the akashic records was builded the perfection of that design, which remains there to the present day. For the scholars who are among you, SHAMBALLA WAS BUILT THREE TIMES, AND THREE TIMES THE PHYSICAL BUILDINGS WERE DESTROYED. THE FIRST TIME, IT WAS CREATED AND PREPARED FOR THE HOUR WHEN I SHOULD MAKE MY VISITATION. IT WAS LATER DESTROYED AND BUILDDED AGAIN BY SENSITIVE SPIRITS WHO TUNED INTO THE GLORIOUS PATTERN IN THE AKASHIC RECORDS. AGAIN CATAclysmic ACTION RETURNED IT TO NOTHINGNESS.

THE FINAL BUILDING OF SHAMBALLA, OVER SIXTY-THOUSAND YEARS AGO, IS RECORDED IN OCCULT LITERATURE. That, too, has suffered decay, but the etheric replica of the blazing powerful original city lives and breathes in the ethers over the Gobi Desert, and shall remain there until

it is lowered again, permanently, into the physical appearance world as the Golden Age proceeds and mankind, individually and collectively, prove themselves worthy to sustain it for all eternity. It will be my gift to the evolution that I have loved and will remain a part of the star of freedom long after I have returned to my home, perhaps to go forth again to some further star, some more childlike evolution, some more innocent evolving life. That is love, and that is service and that is joy.

We live but to love life free. Now you have come forth desirous of understanding the Law of your own life, desirous of redeeming the energies of your own world, and desirous of providing the light from within your own feelings and that of your fellowman so that I may close my cycle and rise on the love of your hearts into the glory of my home. For that, beloved, blessed children, I thank you. For your love, I am eternally grateful, and for your desire individually to know how you may contribute to the light of the world. I pour to you today the concentrated radiation of my own consciousness. When you care to turn your thoughts and attention to me, I will show you individually how you may add to the light of the world each day.

Opportunities are without limit, particularly when you are surrounded by seven or eight million potential light bearers. Mankind thinks spiritual opportunity lies on the mountain top, in the hermitage, in the cloister, or in the monastery. However, if you are to radiate your own light, if you are to become cosmic torch-bearers lighting the feelings of others, stirring enthusiasm within their hearts, kindling the fires of faith and hope, awakening interest in brotherhood and selflessness and service, you must lift the mass consciousness to give that service, you must become the leaven willing to raise the masses through proximity. It is in the darkness that light is needed. It is in the shadows that the flaming fire of one awakened soul is required.

I came to Earth because she required light. Oh, this magnificent city, millions of souls walking in shadow! Use your power of radiation touching their feelings and making them radiant "light bearers" also! Experiment! Experiment with kindly feelings and see the light within the eyes of the hopeless kindled to renewed faith! See the weary, bent shoulders straighten and the spine again hold the body erect as a daughter or son of the Most High Living God! See the bowed head raised so that the crown of immortality may rest with dignity upon the least of these. Do this, and you will know why I CONTINUALLY seek planets and evolutions to love them free.

Children! Spiritual service has been cloaked with a consciousness of severity and duty. It has builded, unconsciously, tensions in the most earnest spirits who, feeling and sensing the responsibility of serving light, neutralize the very activity which the Holy Spirit itself, through the heart, would release—namely, a happy, buoyant, joyous, controlled love. This brings a response from the fire and flame within the heart of those who seem yet so bound in shadow that they do not know how to generate that light which is their freedom.

I am the guardian of the Sacred Fire for the planet Earth. That fire is within your hearts. It takes a matter of seconds for the primal essence from the Great Central Sun itself to pour down through the silver cord into your flesh body, the light which sustains the life and intelligence within the form in which you sit before me. That life is the Sacred Fire of creation, which is the only power I have used to create and sustain the light which has poured out from the planet Earth into this universe and given any semblance of luminosity to your star. The same light, the same Sacred Fire, is within your physical hearts this morning. I have no particular jurisdiction over it. That fire within each one of you is enough to hold the balance for a city, for a nation, for a planet. It is the same power that the Master Jesus used to heal the sick, to raise the dead, to perform every so-called miracle by which he REDEEMED the light which was closed in by the shadows of limitation and distress.

That Sacred Fire is the redeemer of your own life energy imprisoned in human creation. I have been called “the redeemer” of the Earth, but it would be best to say the Sacred Fire by which I have being is that redeemer, and that same redemptive power is within you. PROVE IT!

In a simple illustration, if you are depressed (and in the atmosphere in which you move it is not impossible for such feelings to enter the emotional body from time to time), give your attention to the Sacred Fire and know within you that your redeemer does live and then ask that Sacred Fire to change the quality of your feelings. Think of something for which you can be grateful to life, and you will see how powerful is the action of the fire to change your feelings, and in changing your feelings, to give you an opportunity to emit light, which not only repels, but dissolves shadow.

The Sacred Fire of creation within your heart is the redemption of every electron that you have drawn from the universal, qualified imperfectly, and sent forth into this universe which, on its return current, comes back to its creator for freedom.

Oh, beloved ones, those beautiful electrons that form your own silver cord! I look at them this morning! Each one of you manifests a definite and distinct pattern through those electrons that flow from your Presence into your heart, which life obediently takes on the quality of your thought and feeling and is pressed out into your world and then into the helpless atmosphere which mankind must breathe. There your life, qualified by your own free will, forms either part of the shroud of death, the depression and heaviness which weighs upon the people, or becomes part of that melting, radiant power of light that consumes the shadows, that activity of redemption for which the Brotherhood works.

That life, having come forth through the door of your individuality, has no way to return home to the Father but through the Sacred Fire of your heart, through its own redeemer, by which it becomes purified. You call it karma. It is merely innocent life and on its return journey it simply carries back to you the same quality that you sent forth. When it touches your worlds (if it is uncomfortable), you repel it, and if you will not allow it to find its way back to the Father from whence it came, it remains a part of your unconsumed heritage of karma until you can welcome it, redeem it through the flame, and send it home happily, and gratefully.

You know that not one thing can touch you, not one thing can enter your world, except that which you have sent forth previously. In the knowledge of the Sacred Fire, in the knowledge of the Violet Flame, as that energy presses back for redemption, that much of the Earth's shroud, that much of the death garment, will be transformed as it passes through the Sacred Fire, and you, standing in dignity and in honor, consciously return it to the universal, as light—as part of my ransom.

Mankind at large do not have to handle the return of their energy so rapidly, because they have not signified before life that they desire to complete their cycle, taking back, drawing into themselves and redeeming all that they have contributed in karma to the race and to the universe. You have chosen to do so. You chose, like Lord Buddha, Lord Maitreya, and others, to make the great sacrifice. What does that mean? It means to make sacred the energy of your own life, whether it is pressing back as discordant circumstance, as ill health, as disharmony or as limitation. Oh, but you must not (like some people in the East) lie down under that energy, for that, too, is an error. You are to call that Sacred Fire forth, in a great circle of living flame around you, and as that innocent life obeys your call and comes back for redemption, it will be purified, transmuted and returned to your Causal Body without discomfort to the personal self.

You have commendably utilized the power of the Unfed Flame in expanding its light. You have been told and have accepted that, as you place your feet upon the spiritual path, the Unfed Flame within your hearts will grow, BUT IN THE MASS OF MANKIND THAT FLAME HAS RECEDED UNTIL IT IS LESS THAN ONE-SIXTEENTH OF AN INCH IN HEIGHT. Conscious chelas and students, as their attention goes to the Presence, find that flame expanding. Finally, the day comes when the little airless cell in which it abides no longer can hold it, the cap of that small compartment is burst, the flame rushes forth, and there is born within it an exact replica of your own Holy Christ Self, which the Upanishads and the Vedic writings have referred to as “the golden man” that lives within the heart. THIS IS THE “SECOND BIRTH” OF THE ORTHODOX WORLD, and as that little being begins to expand, you will feel the Unfed Flame taking more mastery through your human form and your inner bodies.

You have evolved the beautiful decrees asking the Unfed Flame to expand, to arise, to illumine you and to provide protection, and that is beautiful indeed, but have you thought upon the cohesive power of the Unfed Flame as an activity of precipitation, of drawing from the universal the good that you require? I suggest that you experiment with that same power. After all, in its cohesive activity it holds your physical body together, keeping those cells revolving in their orbit, around their own central core. You will find it also has within it the power to draw towards you every good and perfect thing.

There is so much, beloved children, that you can do through contemplation of this power of the Sacred Fire!

I welcome the opportunity of speaking with you this morning, because the great Shamballa has opened her doors again to the Brotherhood. Once every year, as the twelve-month cycle draws to its close, we play host to those great beings who have offered to guard and protect the evolving mankind on the Earth and, wherever possible, teach them the way back home. For millions of years, this activity in Shamballa was a private one, and none less than high initiates, adepts or fully-free Masters were among our guests, but through the widening of the interest of unascended beings, we are host to many, many thousands of lifestreams this year. Also, many millions of good men and women stand in their etheric bodies in the atmosphere around Shamballa, accepting our light and radiation, though they cannot yet participate mentally, in an alert, awakened consciousness, in the actual ceremonies of the flame or enjoy consciously the great addresses that are being given by the brothers and sisters who are members of the great Hierarchy.

I have chosen to come and give to you today a simple presentation of how you may be the light of the world. I hope you will remember that it is an opportunity without parallel for you to establish within the hearts of the men and women and children you contact in your own orbits, in your business, in your personal activities, and—those of you who are connected with the public life, in your audiences—an understanding that the most perfect service that any unascended being can render (no matter what his creed, belief or religion) is to change the quality of his own feeling and that of others to a constructive endeavor. The early Christians are a marvelous example of that—they tuned in so deeply to the consciousness of their leader and Master that they embodied his feelings and conveyed them on the instant to those with whom they were surrounded. In this manner, they made more converts and created a greater pattern of the Christ way of life than all of the lecturers and all of the speakers that have followed them in the centuries since the full impetus of Jesus' record was removed into the dissolution of the physical bodies of the last of the disciples and apostles who walked the Earth.

Now, again we come close. We shall return, as you desire us. Now, beloved children of God, in the name of the great God of light and life, in the name of the Sun of the system, in the name of Shamballa, and the Holy Great White Brotherhood, which I serve, I give to you my blessing. May the star of my own light shine above your heads. May love which I have felt for your evolution fill your hearts! May you become such spiritual incendiaries that everywhere you move, LIGHT WILL APPEAR. May every lifestream you contact be filled with the FIRE of the Holy Spirit! May you NEVER, in the name of the God that made you, leave any environment, or lifestream in as much shadow as you found it! THAT is now your responsibility.

Eighteen years before my going, I place in your hands the scepter of dominion, which I have brought from Shamballa, and which has remained the property of Lord Maitreya and myself until this hour. I ask that you use that scepter individually, and where there is sorrow, bring happiness, where there is limitation, bring freedom, where there is death, bring life. For this were you born, for this cause came you into the world, and for this DAY has life sustained you through MILLIONS and MILLIONS AND MILLIONS of years.

You have come to a point where you have offered your hearts and hands to God, and you have asked, "How may I serve my fellowmen?" I say to you there is not an experience in your life, from the time when

your feet touched the floor in the morning, until your head rests upon your pillow at night, that you do not have opportunity to bring more light to some part of life, animate or so-called inanimate, whether of the human kingdom, the elemental kingdom, the angelic kingdom, the four-footed kingdom, or nature as a whole. Watering a plant that is dry makes that plant happy and makes that plant emit light. Do you see? It is as simple as that!

Opportunities are all around you to emit light.

Do you remember the small boy that the Master Ariel was training in the control of energy? Sometimes when the experiences of life would weigh heavily, he would say within himself, "I hope my Master doesn't ask me to emit my light today." I AM ASKING YOU NOW EVERY DAY, EVERY HOUR, EVERY MINUTE, TO EMIT YOUR LIGHT! I want lips to smile, hearts to sing, souls to have new faith, because you are my ambassadors. I want shadows to recede, sunshine to be present, fears and all the terrific agonies to which the human consciousness is heir, to disappear at your approach, so that when you walk the length of a room, that light going before you will bring harmony.

Opportunity is yours, and NOW let me see your activity in love. I thank you.

Sanat Kumara

**BELOVED SANAT KUMARA (Song)**

(Tune: "Abide with Me")

Sanat Kumara, gracious Lord and King,  
Before thy throne our homage now we bring,  
Offerings and gifts of humble service true.  
Reverence and gratitude to God for You.

Humbly we bow before thy glorious throne,  
Clothe us in love and make us all thine own.  
Give us thy courage, strength and patience rare,  
Flood through us Venus' love for all to share.  
Flood us with light, sustain us by thy power,  
Give us thy wisdom, guide us every hour,  
Seal us in Peace in Love's own God-control.  
Let thy great wings of love our worlds enfold.

Thou art God's glory, majesty and grace,  
Thy patient care has held for Earth her place.  
All through the ages that have gone before  
Thy love has been for Earth the open door.

Lift thou our Earth from strain and stress today,  
Free all her life so earnestly we pray,  
Forces of nature, elementals too,  
Sanat Kumara, dear, all call to you.

Glory and honor unto thee belong,  
Let all men free you now in grateful song,  
Let all that lives upon this planet raise  
Heart, soul and spirit to thy name in praise.

Great Central Sun, thy gifts of love we call  
For our dear friend of light and Lord of all.  
Bless his dear Venus, Goddess from the Sun,  
Bless their dear planet and all life thereon.



### DECREES TO THE THREEFOLD FLAME

Beloved Immortal Threefold Flame of Life in me—expand thou through me and do thy cosmic work! (3 times)

Beloved Immortal Threefold Flame of life in me—ARISE!

Illumine everything to me by the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love, and teach me the Ascended Master truth concerning all!

(3 times)

Beloved Immortal Threefold Flame of life IN me—ARISE!

COMPEL my body, mind and world into perfect divine order through divine love, today and forever! (3 times)

The Unfed Flame goes before me and makes easy, instant and perfect my way.

The Unfed Flame stands around me and protects me by Light.

The Unfed Flame is ALIVE within me. It is a magnet drawing into my being, world and governing power, anything and everything that I require for use in the service of the light.

The Unfed Flame is ALIVE within me. There is no other power that can act.

Through the power of the Unfed Flame that is ALIVE within me, I AM ONE with the consciousness, fully-gathered momentum of the Sacred Fire, and the feelings of the Great Central Sun, the physical Sun, and every Ascended Master, angel deva, seraphim and cherubim in the universe.

## **ADDRESS BY THE MASTER SERAPIS BEY**

### **Introduction**

Our love and gratitude extends to the beloved Master, Serapis Bey, Hierarch of the Temple at Luxor.

This great being has stood guardian over the Ascension Flame since it was taken from Atlantis prior to the sinking of this continent beneath the waves of the ocean. Without the sustaining of the Ascension Flame upon the planet Earth, there would have been NO WAY FOR MANKIND TO RETURN HOME when they signified to life a desire to complete their evolutionary cycle.

We bless him forever for his gift to life, for every member of the Spiritual Hierarchy who has ascended out of the limitation of the Earth into the eternal freedom of the octaves of light, has used that flame which his life, his love and his constancy sustained for that particular cosmic moment.

Thomas Printz

## **OPPORTUNITY THROUGH INCARNATION**

### **Address by Beloved Serapis Bey**

January 19, 1954

Beloved children! Beloved friends! Friends of so many ages of pleasant association! As I look over my book of memory and see your sweet names written on more than one page, and the fragrance of the association in which your lives blended with mine is wafted on the breeze, I stir again within your hearts a remembrance of the cooperative service in the name of the one God and all his manifold expressions in the kingdom in which we dwell and toward which you aspire.

Many, many times have you been hopeful aspirants standing at the door of the Temple at Luxor, holding within the confines of your uncertain consciousness the energies which were the harvest of your endeavors. More of innocence than wisdom has prompted your desire many times to enter into that concentrated flame which has been my honor to guard for thousands of years. It was not without trepidation that I accepted you into the temple, knowing full well that until the energies of your worlds were free from the pull of the outer world, those energies would return you again to the world of form until the fires of invocation

would burn to ashes the momentums that had not expended themselves, but rather had lain dormant for a time. Now, you come again, and the door is wide open to your eternal freedom.

It is interesting to bring to your attention the service of the brothers and sisters of the Ascension Flame so that you may understand something of our endeavor, and, perchance, cooperate with us.

In the Fourth Sphere, which is my privilege and honor to guard, dwell the Holy Christ Selves of the human race. Here these magnificent God-free beings worship together in temples of such magnitude that many millions may gather and send up adoration through song and the spoken word. Here I become well acquainted with the divine pattern of every ego who belongs to the evolution presently enjoying progress upon the planet and around it.

There comes a time in this sphere, during the long course of evolution, when the Holy Christ Self of an individual will signify by its auric light, that the ego or personality which it has sustained has attained to a point of evolution wherein the ascension of that ego is a possibility, through the sublimation or transmutation of the outer self. These particular Christ Selves are then drawn together and segregated from the great mass. They enter into special temples, under the direction of the Angels of the Ascension Flame. Here they receive instruction from those of us who are dedicated to the education of the consciousness in the drawing of the Sacred Fire which makes possible a final transmutation of consciousness.

These Holy Christ Selves abide within these Ascension Temples and in each twelve-month cycle when the Lords of Karma announce in every one of the Seven Spheres how many lifestreams are to be admitted to incarnate in the course of that year, it is my opportunity to suggest a certain number from the Ascension Temple who are to join the incarnating egos who will take embodiment within that year. This ensures entrance into the Earth every year of the maximum number of lifestreams who could attain their freedom with self-conscious endeavor.

From each of the other six spheres, the Chohan in charge draws the lifestreams representative of his ray. These are all presented to the Lords of Karma in a magnificent ceremony which yet has much of sadness in it because there are so many more APPLICANTS THAN THOSE WHOM IT IS POSSIBLE TO GIVE OPPORTUNITY. The Lords of Karma then must segregate from this number the small few who are offered incarnating privi-

leges, the others returning again to their respective spheres until the passing of some soul from the Earth makes room for another incarnation.

Because of the specific requirements and need of the cosmic hour in which we presently find ourselves, the Cosmic Law has allowed us greater freedom and an entrance into the world of form of larger numbers of applicants who can possibly attain the ascension at this time than ever before. For the past seventy years, anticipating this cosmic moment, we have availed ourselves of the leniency of the Law and have not only presented for approval a greater number of applicants, but have been given larger grants in getting our chelas incarnated.

If man could see how much of energy, how much of time and prayer and application, goes into the drawing from these inner spheres of each lifestream who is taken within the compass of our aura before the Lords of Karma in the hope that a flesh body might be allowed them, they would not weary so easily of life or rebel at the opportunity of each day. Worse still, they would not snuff out that life and withdraw themselves from the appearance world.

The priceless gift of life is so little understood by even the most advance chela. We stand by those whom we have sponsored, those who live because of the petitions we have placed before the Karmic Board and so often rebellion and discontent is our reward. If man understood these things, his first gesture in the morning would be to bend the knee of the outer self in gratitude for the opportunities that life offers him.

When the Karmic Board designates the lifestreams that are to enter the earth plane, each one of the Chohans takes back into the temples in his own sphere those who come under his particular supervision and guidance. For a longer or shorter period of time, he prepares them through radiation if they are spiritually undeveloped and by conscious instruction if they are chelas. Then these great friends stand at the gates of birth enfolding the incarnating souls with the blessings of their flame and ray, as they pass through into the world of form.

Here, I digress for a moment into my own activity, which you can duplicate in your own minds for any one of the other Chohans.

Those whom we have trained in the action of the Ascension Flame, for instance, and those still on the Earth who are ready to accept it, are particularly blessed, because a brother or sister from the Realm of Bey is given charge over the lifestreams. These become sponsor and guardian throughout the entire Earth life wherever the individual incarnates and

according to the response of the outer self to the inner intuition and light in the heart and the promptings of the attending member of the Ascension Brotherhood. Every conceivable way, means, shape and manner is used to stimulate the heart's desire for freedom. It is one of the tragedies of life when those who have been marked for the ascension return home without taking full advantage of the opportunities given them.

We are very happy at present, because so many of the lifestreams in this great scheme of evolution are taking advantage of the magnificent opportunities within their grasp and the incarnating egos that are coming to Earth within the next twenty years have unprecedented opportunities offered them. Now through the great kindness of Lord Michael, we have been told that many, many thousands of souls of varying degrees of advancement are to be prepared at inner levels for the ascension without the necessity of re-embodiment. With this purpose in view, they are being taken to the great Ascension Temples in each one of the Seven Spheres, which are all snow white in appearance, something like alabaster. In each one of these temples, brothers of the ascension shall remain permanently and through the souls of the enrolled members, the Ascension Flame will be passed, as well as through all their inner bodies, until they come to a point where their consciousness can absorb a little of the understanding of the Law.

You see, it is one thing to take a consciousness that has an understanding of the Law and develop that, but it is quite another thing to take an orthodox consciousness who has been given a grant of grace and transmute the energies in that one's world. This can be accomplished only through the action of the Sacred Fire, and it is my desire at this moment to ask for volunteers to give their time in the temples at night to pass the flame through these souls whom Michael has sworn to give their freedom. This would greatly hasten the preparation of those egos, and it would show the Karmic Board in the coming six months what a dispensation of such great scope can do for the evolution of the entire world.

You know, there is no such thing as selfishness in heaven, but looking at the hearts of my brothers and sisters, I find that each one of us is so deeply interested in some portion of the Law, that we take full advantage of any moment when we can gain the attention of any member of this race. Then we plunge into our individual service with perhaps little consideration for the problems that may be engaging the attention of the individual. In this connection, I can but assure you that while we present a phase of the Cosmic Law in the hope of obtaining your cooperation and

interest your consciousness, we are still fully cognizant of the shadows which you hold within your minds. These are the chains of the imaginings that bind your souls, and while we speak of cosmic service, we are well aware of the creations and limitations of the human consciousness.

It has been said that the Masters of Light, God-free, looking at the great scheme of creation, have forgotten how a consciousness feels who is looking through the sense-bound shadows of the world. However, I can assure you that we never look into the heart light of any spirit without parting the shadows by the beam of our attention, and there is always some portion of our world permanently anchored in that consciousness during our communion one with another.

How close are you to me! I brought you to the Halls of Karma! I stood before those impassioned judges and held you by the hand and said, "Here, oh great Lords of Karma, is one whose life records shine, whose heart beats true, whose soul awaits the triumphant shout of freedom, to enter into the great realm of immortality." Do you remember? I have stood by you from the moment when you knelt before the great judge, when every member of that great court in one voice gave acquiescence to your incarnation in flesh form, through which you are to write the last page in the history of your life expression. I will be one of the first to greet you on your return.

You have listened now to the voice of your heart. You have felt the pressure of the brothers and sisters of the Ascension Flame, and we are closer at this moment than we have been since the hour when you took birth.

In this coming twelve-month cycle, not only in America, but in India, China and Russia particularly, there will be thousands of lifestreams born, across whose breasts is written the word, "ASCENSION." Children of great light are coming to the Earth—spirits of great sensitivity. Would to God the world were ready for them.

I thank you for your invitation. What does man know of the joy in the heart of the God Being so invited to partake in the affairs of men! We who have stood behind the veil watching the ruin of centuries of endeavors and yet forbidden by Cosmic Law to speak through that veil UNLESS INVITED, abiding in the glory of eternal love, hoping that somewhere, sometime, man might express a wish for our counsel and our presence. It is beautiful to be invited, and we never refuse an invitation.

In the activity of the new dispensation, which will do so much for the

race, I would like to open the inner sight of those who know something of the power of qualifying energy. In this way you could see what is accomplished in the Music Temples by the combination of certain harmonious chords, from the creation of the smallest cherubic figures, to the largest of planetary globes and galaxies, as well as in the dissolution of certain forms and moulds which have fulfilled their destiny and are returning to the unformed—the music of creation that surrounds the building of a planet and the music of dissolution which accompanies the dissolution of a sphere that no longer serves the divine plan.

When this music, melody and harmony is utilized in this world of form with the full conscious understanding of the power of cohesion and radiation, there is no appearance that can stand before the lifestream or group of consecrated egos who invoke and use those melodies which are completed at inner levels and but await their reception by an alert and sensitive soul. We hope within the next year to experiment with this because the students who are the hope of the world must have removed from their inner bodies the quality of rebellion. This is the accumulation whose vibratory action was the fundamental cause of the “fall of man,” the separation of the consciousness from the Christ Self, and which stands between even the most earnest individual and his own divine Presence.

At Luxor, you know, we have a tremendous discipline which was primarily designed to melt that rebellious vibration which is so subtle that at times it is discernible only to the eye of a Master and the soul itself is unconscious of the existence of this vibration within itself. However, these harmonies and combination of sounds that melt within the feelings that rebellious activity against the will of God, will permanently accelerate the cooperation of the conscious mind with our plan of endeavor. I am eager and desirous of setting this into motion, and I shall ask the full cooperation of the outer self in this service.

Egypt has been my country since that never-to-be-forgotten day when we received word from the heart of the great High Priest that Atlantis was to sink beneath the waves. We carried that Ascension Flame in an open boat across uncharted seas and knelt before its smoldering embers on the bank of the Nile. With our very breath, we nourished into life again what seemed to be but ashes.

I have not left Egypt, except in four embodiments, all through the ages since that memorable day.

You have been with me many times, and we are old friends. It is my hope that you may bring to your conscious remembrance the power of the Sacred Fire that you have wielded in our temple—that you drew forth on our altars, by which you moulded substance into form and rendered such great service to the public. Those things are recorded in your own feelings. They are a part of the energy of your dear hearts. Through your flesh garments, your hands and through your fingertips flowed that flashing flame, obedient to your conscious direction. Through them you have conducted powers of precipitation, of healing, of levitation. I speak now to the memory which I stir within you! These are records of momentums which belong to the glory of your Causal Bodies, not something that must be born out of primal, unqualified life essence. They are the heritage of centuries of devotion and dedication to the externalization of God which belong to you by right of earned endeavor.

SLEEP NO LONGER IN THIS LIMITATION OF THE OUTER SENSES! YOU ARE GUARDIAN SPIRITS, COME TO SAVE A PLANET! YOU ARE HERE TO FIRE A PEOPLE, AND TO RESURRECT THOSE LIVING IN THE DEATH SHROUD OF THEIR OWN HUMAN CREATION!

Your names are written in the book of life and light! I, who have served on the same altars with you—I, who have passed through the energies of my world the confirmation of your initiations—am not content to see you linger longer in the shadows in this hour of planetary crisis that is upon us.

Contemplation coupled with action is my request to each of you. Thank you.

SERAPIS



## COOPERATION OF THE FOUR LOWER BODIES

By Beloved Serapis Bey

In order to illumine your consciousness more fully with regard to the qualification of energy, I have thought to put before you this simple explanation of the Law.

If you will precede all conscious activity by this preparation which I give you, you will find yourself possessing a greater amount of energy with less depletion in the accomplishment of the work and service of the moment.

THE PHYSICAL BODY IS ENCASED WITHIN THE MENTAL, EMOTIONAL AND ETHERIC BODIES, JUST AS THE EAR OF CORN IS ENFOLDED IN THE HUSK OR THE ROSE IN THE GREEN OUTER COVERING WHICH PROTECTS IT PRIOR TO ITS UNFOLDMENT.

WHEN THE LIFESTREAM PROCEEDS UPON A COURSE OF PHYSICAL ACTIVITY, THE ENERGY BY WHICH ACCOMPLISHMENT TAKES PLACE, PASSES FROM THE PRESENCE OR HOLY CHRIST SELF OF THE INDIVIDUAL THROUGH THE ETHERIC, MENTAL AND EMOTIONAL BODIES BEFORE IT IS RECEIVED INTO THE PHYSICAL FORM FOR TRANSLATION INTO ACCOMPLISHMENT. THE ATTITUDE AND RADIATION OF THESE ENFOLDING BODIES IS A MOST IMPORTANT FACTOR IN THE QUALIFICATION OF THE ENERGY WHICH THE PHYSICAL FORM MUST USE FOR SERVICE.

That is why we have repeatedly stated that joyous, happy service is of the greatest benefit to the individual, as well as to the accomplishment at hand. Why? Because if the emotional body is unwilling to cooperate with the intended activity, when the energy pours into it from the Christ Self, the greater portion of it is seized upon by the emotional body, which uses that energy to turn over and over certain discordant and rebellious feelings, and but a pittance of that energy gets through to the physical form to perform the task in question.

In like manner, if the mental body seizes upon the energy, the physical form is depleted of the natural flow of God-energy which would make the accomplishment much easier and would not leave the physical form exhausted by reason of its endeavor to secure sufficient energy from the unwilling inner vehicles which have intercepted this flow. The same is true of the etheric body which, consciously or unconsciously, affects the

flow of energy by reason of its ingrained attitude toward service, builded through long centuries of embodiments.

THE INDIVIDUAL WHO ENDEAVORS TO ACCOMPLISH ANYTHING IN THE WAY OF PHYSICAL SERVICE MUST, THEREFORE, REALIZE THAT HIS FOUR BODIES MUST BE SET IN ORDER, HARMONIZED AND INSTRUCTED BY THE AUTHORITY OF THE HEART FLAME PRECEDING THE ACTIVITY WHICH IS TO TAKE PLACE.

If this is done systematically and consciously, and the four vehicles are repeatedly drawn into a conscious cooperation in whatever endeavor the lifestream may be engaged, you will find greater ease in accomplishment, a greater balance and poise under pressure, as well as much greater freedom from tension and depletion.

SERAPIS

#### Decree (Upon Awakening In The Morning)

Beloved Mighty Presence of God, I AM in me, I love you! With all my heart, I thank you for your gifts of life, light, substance, intelligence and energy, made manifest through my world this day. See to it that I use these gifts ONLY in the service and expansion of thy mighty light!

—(use three times with feeling)

#### Decree (Before Retiring At Night)

Beloved Presence of God, I AM in me and beloved Mighty Serapis! While my body sleeps tonight, take me out to your Ascension Temples, and there let me serve in my fullest capacity, to assist those preparing for the ascension, without the necessity of re-embodiment on the physical plane, through the grant given by beloved Lord Michael.

## **ADDRESS BY THE BELOVED MASTER SAINT GERMAIN**

### **INTRODUCTION**

Our love and gratitude extends to the beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain. In his cosmic office as Chohan of the Seventh Ray, it is his privilege and responsibility to bring an understanding, cooperation, and loving companionship to the three kingdoms—angelic, human and elemental, which advance on the planet Earth, side by side.

As the perfect man represents THE BRIDGE uniting the kingdom of the angels, the human kingdom and the elemental kingdom, and as his very physical body—with arms outstretched—forms the Maltese cross of freedom, we call that every individual who reads these words may volunteer to be such a bridge, and the unity of these evolutions be manifest quickly, to the mutual benefit of all.

Thomas Printz

## **EACH ABSORBS ACCORDING TO HIS DEVELOPMENT**

### **Address By Beloved Saint Germain**

September, 1953

Blessed be your souls within those dear bodies, and the voluntary energies offered me, that builded “those ties that bind” heart, soul, consciousness and spirit, in bonds of oneness and love. You pledged to serve the cause of freedom, and pledged through the energies of the physical garments to bring into outer action the glorious vision of the ceremonial activities of the Seventh Ray. Yet, having secured those bodies, the outer self of many forgot their vows. Can you imagine, then, my happiness, my gratitude, for those who have remembered, for those of you sweet and constant spirits who have loved freedom more than your personal enjoyment, more than the following of pursuits and interests which might have incorporated your energy—you who have come year in and year out into the heart of these sanctuaries and temples, and have given to the best of your consciousness and ability, your energies in song, in invocation, in decrees, on behalf of mankind.

Dear to my heart are your spirits! Dear to my heart are the very elements that make up the sweet garments that clothe your soul round, and dear to my heart are those blessed consciousnesses into which we are gradually pouring light, understanding and comprehension, endeavoring

in every way to enable you to understand the power within your heart-beat!

Oh, beloved friends, accept my gratitude! Accept my hand through the veil! Accept my arms, warm about you, in an embrace of brotherhood for your service to life—for your love of life, for your willingness to bend your knee before the power of the universe and ask to be shown the will of God! It is in this asking, this invocation, this upward reaching from your soul, that we are granted the opportunity to return on the very beam of your own energy into your world and speak with you, thus making a true and living fact the credo of the Christian Church, where the communion of the saints is affirmed part of the belief of each individual.

Beloved heart friends! THE VISION OF TOMORROW IS INCORPORATED INTO THE ENERGIES WHICH YOU GIVE WILLINGLY TODAY! How can I draw into a short space of time all that I would say to you? I am like a father endeavoring to give the entire wisdom of a life lived, to a son, in the matter of a few moments. Yet, somehow, I must endeavor to touch the high points of the understanding within the Ceremonial Ray, that you may take heart and move forward, knowing that there is a beautiful plan and design that shall be externalized, because it is the will of the Eternal, and it must be done!

We are at the beginning of a New Age in which, through the courtesy and kindness of life, I am the Chohan, and will assist you in the religious service which will be manifested in the worship of the next two-thousand-year period.

You have learned that this is the activity of the Violet Ray. You have learned that it is the activity of ordered service and ritual. You have learned that it is the activity where mankind, angels and elementals will again be drawn together in conscious cooperation and, hand in hand, walk together along the path of evolution, where they will serve together, build together, the kingdom of heaven on Earth and worship together in ceremonials which your blessed hearts cannot yet conceive possible of manifestation in this third-dimensional plane.

Beloved Lord Maitreya has suggested that I present to you the plan of evolution from the human kingdom, that the Maha Chohan give to you the plan from the elemental kingdom, and Lord Michael, the Archangel, give to you the plan from the angelic consciousness, so that you may see that the three are one, and that together they form a great, harmonious whole.

Beloved ones, we are at the very beginning of this New Era. Every

great religion which has extended for approximately two thousand years, passes through seven stages. In the very beginning, the divine will is sought and some individual with light and understanding brings the will of God to the few who are willing to hear. You are at that point today.

As there are so many different types of lifestreams among you, representing the guardian spirits, not only from the planet Earth, from the other planets of our system and from the Sun, but also from the elemental and angelic kingdoms, it is difficult for you to receive into your varied consciousnesses the divine plan as a whole. Each receives according to his own evolution, his own development, his own awareness and capacity to understand, and to him all the others seem perhaps bewildering, uncertain and confusing in their reception. Let me assure you that, as we develop and bring to your conscious understanding the service of the angelic kingdom in drawing and pouring forth radiation, of the elemental kingdom in building form and sustaining it, and of the human kingdom becoming the bridge between the angelic and elemental kingdoms—you will understand that there is a place in this great and new activity for every lifestream, and this knowledge will one day enlighten the entire mass of mankind.

I stood at the beginning of the Christian Dispensation, and into my arms the beloved Master Jesus (who was to be the first impetus of that entire dispensation), was placed—even before his mother received him. I stroked tenderly the soft down on that baby head. I looked into those large liquid eyes that had not yet focused upon the plane of consciousness and shadow into which he had come to function. I touched those petal-soft hands that one day would call the dead to life and through which would flow the energies by which withered arms would be restored and the blind be made to see. I looked upon that infant form. I declare there did not seem at that hour to be much, except faith, to carry us forward in the hope of establishing a creed which would become the lifebreath of millions.

I walked the long way into Egypt with that infant and that beautiful girl bride. I made the first pair of sandals for those baby feet. I listened as my beautiful Mary spoke to her son about the importance and devotion that each man should feel toward the souls of other men. I learned of the tenderness of the Eternal in that simple life. Who would have thought, then, as we lived so simply, as I earned our meager bread as a carpenter, that one day the Christian Religion would be accepted by millions, great edifices would be builded and thousands of voices would join in song and adoration to that small child and his blessed mother—and

yet, it has been done!

I have seen many new ventures, beloved hearts. I crossed uncharted sea with nothing but faith in my heart and a vision in my mind, conscious only of my own soul's light. Many a night, as I stood alone on the deck of our small vessel, gazing out over the expanse of the starlit ocean, I wondered if my faith were anchored in truth, and yet, the miracle was born and lives! From sea to sea great cities stand, and America is a nation of merit upon our planet this day.

I see your hearts, each one. I see the strengths and I see the weaknesses. I see the tenderness in each of your souls, not unlike the down on that baby's head. Yet I know—for now I see with freedom's sight—that tomorrow's world is being builded today through the consciousness of individuals WILLING to sit at the feet of the Masters and accept their word, their understanding, their promise—as much of the vision as their blessed minds can accept, as much of the truth as their feelings can absorb.

Beloved ones! Be of good cheer! How do you think I feel? For many centuries have I tried to establish a world brotherhood—where every man will love his neighbor, and where the good of all life will be the paramount feeling within the heartbeat—and even yet, among the chosen, that consciousness of separateness abides! Oh, my beloved heart friends! You are building a foundation today, just as surely as we—that innocent, humble family in Galilee—builded a foundation in, through and around a few fisherman, which has become the strength of a dispensation that has lasted for two thousand long years.

As we grow and develop, you will see the exquisite music and ritual that will raise the souls of men and help them to connect for even an instant with that immortal fiery Presence which is their divine pattern! You will see come forth through the hearts of the humble and the earnest, the designs and plans that are complete in the etheric realm, awaiting the receptive consciousness of incarnate sons and daughters of men to be externalized!

As the Christian Dispensation closes, you will see manifested the seventh subray, within the Sixth Ray, in which a magnificent ceremonial service will be developed through the churches. The Christian churches have developed their ceremonial activities to their greatest height, and now we are in the first subray of the great Seventh Ray, where all are asking for the will of God. Some say that will is to make a “joyful noise unto the Lord.” Others say, “Oh, no! It is to breathe rhythmically and harmonious-

ly in the silence.” Yet others say, “Oh, no, it is to go forth and teach the word with the tongues of angels ,” and others say, “No, it is embodied brotherhood.” Others yet say, “Ah, I feel it is to be incarnate beauty.” Many say the mathematical precision of the Law is truth, the in-going and out-going force of love, and they describe it, as the Fifth Ray man sees truth. We have also those blessed ones whose devotion is so great and they say, “Ah, no, the ceremonies must be completely devotional!” Do you see! And yet all are right, for all of the seven great rays now combine.

To those who will be patient, to those who will allow each lifestream the development of its own momentum gathered through the centuries, I will show what a combination of the seven types of perfected lifestreams working together can do—not only in worship, but in individual God-mastery!

What is religion in its final essence, but a way to find the connection with God, and in that finding, each man to BECOME a God incarnate! It is not God, nor the angels, nor the Masters of light and wisdom who require adoration or redemption—it is man who requires the connection with his God-self, and the intelligent direction of its consciousness in order to be free. Freedom means the ability to incorporate into the energies of one's own inner bodies whatever is necessary to become MASTER of thought, of feeling, and of all manifest form.

How I would love to take you, individually or in groups, say for one month, and show you the powers of the Sacred Fire within your own hearts! I am an alchemist, you know! For many, many centuries previous to my own ascension and freedom, I worked on alchemy, on transmuting various elements through the action first of the physical fire and then at the direction of my teacher, through the drawing of the Sacred Fire, and there my momentum within the use of the Violet Consuming Flame was built which is the highest form of alchemy. It is simply changing the quality of energy through the invocation of the qualified power of purification through the use of the Sacred Fire which sets you free. Oh, beloved ones, accept the power within the heartbeat to set you free!

If I could only, in some manner, convey into your feelings the power within one electron as it passes, pure and perfect, from the heart of your Presence into your physical heart, and then out into your world! Yet that stream of electrons flows so rapidly from your Presence that there is no outer mechanical means that could catch a single atom or electron in its flight. That constant stream of light flowing into your heart and out into

your world is, for the most part, not used, because you do not know the power of healing, the power of supply, the power of light, the power of love, that is within your own beating heart.

Oh, beloved ones, contemplate in the silence of your room, the power of God that is within you. As it flows, allow it to transform your world! I shall endeavor to help you, for you are my representatives! You are the lifestreams that mankind can see! Your bodies, your worlds, your consciousnesses, represent my teaching, my world and my very self! I am dependent upon you to mirror that which you have received through the years from me! It is not easy to remain behind the veil and to await the caprice of the outer self, but I am so desirous of showing, in manifest form, the perfection of light which I see within the pattern for each lifestream.

I plead with you, in the name of all that is good and holy, arise in the mastery and dignity of your own Godhood! Wear the robes of freedom which I give you! Use the power of the Sacred Fire to clear your world of obstruction, and linger no longer in these accumulations that are but the shadows of past misuse of energy!

**SAINT GERMAIN**

#### **DECREE FOR CHELAS OF SAINT GERMAIN**

Beloved Mighty Presence of God I AM in me and beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain ! In the name of the Presence of God which I AM, and by the magnetic power of the Sacred Fire vested in me, I DECREE:

SEAL, (3) me and all under this radiation in beloved Saint Germain's Purple Fiery Heart and Luminous Presence.

Make me and all mankind FEEL, FEEL, FEEL, this instant and forever, ALL his limitless God-controlled enthusiasm for the light, his illumined obedience to that light, his devotion to that light, and his determination to stand by that light, serving it with all the power of his being, for all eternity. Keep this eternally sustained, all-powerfully active, and ever-expanding, until this Earth, and all evolving within, upon and around it, are wholly ascended and free!



## **ADDRESS BY OUR LORD, THE MAHA CHOCHAN**

### **INTRODUCTION**

Our love and gratitude extends to the beloved Maha Chohan, in his cosmic capacity as director of the elemental forces in, through and around the planet Earth, and to the Great Beings who serve with him in governing and controlling the energies of the earth, air, fire and water for the benefit of the human race.

It is time that imprisoned elemental life be freed from the bonds imposed upon it through mankind's misuse of thought and feeling through the centuries. It is decreed by the Cosmic Law that mankind shall come to a greater understanding of the service, cooperation and consciousness of the elementals who have vowed to give obedience to the will of man.

May the study of the words of the beloved Maha Chohan develop an interest in the elemental kingdom and a desire within the gentle reader to assist that kingdom back to its purity, happiness, freedom and perfection once again.

Thomas Printz

## **WORKING WITH ELEMENTALS**

**Beloved Lord Maha Chohan**

September, 1953

Beloved children, beloved friends, how well known you are to my heart! The very first breath breathed into your nostrils came from my own life. In this embodiment, as your infant forms entered into this world of manifestation, above each one of you stood a beautiful white dove, visible to the inner sight of any who had developed their consciousness to the point where they might see the beauty that is all around the world of form.

Do you know what that dove signifies to me, to the builder of form that stood with your own Holy Christ Self, to your sponsor? It signifies the fact that it would be possible in the course of this Earth life for you to complete your cycle of evolution and pass from the wheel of birth, of death and pain, consciously, into the glory of your ascension! What a magnificent thing!

When you look down the course of millions of years, millions of nice new bodies provided for you, millions of opportunities to use the pure

and primal substance of life to weave for yourself garments of immortality—and finally through your own individual endeavors century after century, you come to the point of birth when the dove stands manifest that all who know may read, “This child may be among those whose names are written on the pages of the immortals within the compass of this Earth life.” That is indeed a happy hour!

Ah, dear are you to my heart—your white souls, your innocent feelings, your desire to be comforted! You know, in many of the great religions, the Holy Spirit is referred to as a mother, and I do—in times when the call for comfort rises within your hearts—feel much like a mother in my desire to give you comfort. Oh, not to give a sentimental release of energy which would do not good except for the passing moment, but to provide a way and means by which your own consciousness might grasp the possibilities of controlling the energies of your own life through your mind and your feelings, until you become Master of every electron allotted to your lifestream for the sole purpose of creating and expanding perfection—then, I try to be a comfort to your life!

We are a comfort, one to the other, only when we enable the lifestream, the friends, the associates, the aspirants, the children, to learn within themselves to be self-sufficient and to gain self-mastery, to cease to lean upon externals, even upon the Perfected Beings. They are merely the wayshowers, merely the guides upon the path, merely the teachers by which you, each one, may grasp the full significance that lies within your controlled thought and feeling, and know the comfort of being able to stand alone in the dignity of your own Godhood, externalizing the electronic substance from the heart of God, as you require it. That is the comfort which we desire to bring. That is the comfort I desire to give to you, my lovely, shining, blessed spirits of God.

When I see the dove manifest above the infant form, at that moment, in my Office as Maha Chohan to this system, I am required to provide for each one a Guru and a sponsor, a member of the Ascended Host or the angelic host, who will give the required assistance to the lifestream so that he or she may be enabled to take full advantage of every opportunity offered and, whenever possible, manifest the magnificent victory of the ascension. I gave you, each one, your guardian angel and assigned to you your Master and I wrote your names in the book of life. I have watched you carefully all through the infant days, and the growing days—through the days of groping, the days when you sought the pleasures of the world, as well as the days when your heart began to

respond to the pressure of the Master, and the angel, and the Holy Christ Self. I rejoiced when you began again to walk upward on the mount of attainment toward the shining summit, from whence one day you will hear the summons of your own God-self, "Come home, my daughter—it is finished."

If I could give to you the feeling that will enter into the deepest recesses of your being when you hear that call—there would be nothing in the world of form that could hold you one instant from the dedication of the energies of your individual being to the weaving of those garments of immortality. You will serve, true, for in service do you weave the colors into those exquisite garments of immortality. In service, you draw pure electronic light, and bless it with your own feeling of God-love, and that act becomes part of the raising activity of your lifestream.

Remember, children, in service do not neglect your own individual application, for it is your soul that must become white as snow. It is your feeling world that must become non-recordant to discord, and it is your mind which must be cleared of all human concepts—for you cannot take soiled garments into the realm of eternal perfection. When the clarion voice of your Presence speaks and you must rise, it is the application that you have made through the energies of your own world that will determine the condition of your soul when you stand before the Lords of Karma.

The Karmic Board is a merciful activity of life, but those above whose heads have stood that dove of light, those who have been given the privilege of incarnation where the ascension was a possibility, are measured by a strict code. It is not lightly that the final earth body is builded, into which the soul is placed at the time of incarnation. It is not lightly that the soul is judged at the close of the earth life when opportunity has been given and neglected!

Children, it has been a long journey! Ages and ages and ages have passed since you looked on the Father's face. Cycles of time have come and gone since the shining presence of the angelic host walked with men, since the devas and elementals in tree, in flower, in shrub, were visible, and man knew angels and elementals as friends and fellow workers on the path of evolution when he (man) was a bridge connecting the kingdom of the angels and the elemental kingdom, in harmonious balance and love.

We have come to the point now when religion and everyday life will again combine the three evolutions which, by the veil of maya, have

been separated for countless centuries and are so little cognizant one of the other. Then, through his own majestic Higher Self, mankind, evolving upon the planet, will be the open-ended Maltese cross of freedom, the perpendicular bar of which, reaching upward into the spiritual spheres, draws the power of the Sacred Fire through his body into the Earth, anchoring that Sacred Fire therein for the redemption of the planet and its people—the cross bar representing his outstretched arms, joining the kingdoms of the angels and elementals to the human evolution in beautiful and harmonious cooperation.

I am one through whose body, through whose temple, comes the primal essence which represents all the energy used upon the planet Earth, both by the nature kingdom, as well as mankind, through the silver cord that passes through their (men's) minds and bodies.

The opportunity has been assigned to me to present to you the part the elemental kingdom plays in your life, and the part it will play in the worship of the future.

What, you might say, has this to do with my own peace of mind, with my own home and affairs and my finances! (Unfortunately, those thoughts and feelings arise because the self is the center of each one's world). Well, it has much to do! As you come to understand the overall universal purpose of life, you will also understand that in service you can render a balance for your misuse of energies in the past, and so, more quickly be free. So, you do have a personal interest in seeing the picture of the universal plan for the next two thousand years!

I shall try to show you how, through your own mind, you are also a magnetic power that invokes, draws, moulds, and sustains elemental life, and in that you have the key to precipitation. It will be worth your while, therefore, to gather your senses, concentrate your energies for a moment, and have patience as I endeavor to give to you that which Lord Maitreya has suggested will be a part of the pattern in the release we are presently bringing to the shepherds of the race.

You have not heard too much about the activities of the Silent Watcher, yet the Silent Watcher is the first being who is drawn into action after the Sun of a (planetary) system decides to create a universe. Into the consciousness, into the mind and body of the Silent Watcher, are projected, by the Father-Mother God of the system, the entire pattern for every planet. It is upon the ability of the Silent Watcher to hold that pattern, plan and blueprint completely unchanging, that the final victorious manifestation depends. The Cosmic Silent Watcher received into himself

a complete picture of the seven planets of our (planetary) system—the rivers, the lakes, the trees, the mountains of each one, each designed according to the requirements of the evolution that was to inhabit it. From this Cosmic Silent Watcher, seven lesser Silent Watchers were sent forth who, in turn, embodied the design of just one planet. The Silent Watcher is something like an architect, except that he holds a living and breathing activity of love and light, and not merely lines on a blueprinted page.

The Elohim are the builders of form. They (the Elohim) have constant reference to the design held within the consciousness of the Silent Watcher of each planet, lowering into form and building around the rays which form the cradles for the planets the necessary elemental substance.

Over our Earth is a planetary Silent Watcher. The Elohim drew from his consciousness the exquisite perfection of our planet, fashioned it according to the size designated in the divine plan and, drawing the universal light from the heart of God by the magnetic pull of love, made this little planet to be the home of about six billion lifestreams.

The elemental kingdom works upward from the tiniest intelligence (so small that millions of them would not take up a quarter of an inch of space) into the builders of form that create bodies for mankind. Next, they graduate into builders of form, then into nature devas, who create mountains and cities, and later on they become Elohim, and finally may grow to be Silent Watchers of a planet, a universe or a galaxy.

You will see that my service, working closely with that of the elemental kingdom, is to train builders of form. In temples in the Third Sphere, where the beloved Venetian assists me, we teach elemental life to look upon a design (not as large as a planet, of course). We start with something very small, like the petals of a flower, a blade of grass, a dewdrop, or a snowflake. We, or one of the builders of form who is a guardian in one of the temples, make a design—externalize it in the atmosphere before him—and all the elementals in the class endeavor to embody a like form. They try to imitate that figure in shape, color and design.

Some of them are very grotesque at first, dear little beings, as they can hold the picture for scarcely a second at a time, when they resume their ordinary shape, but they are in school and finally there comes a time when they can embody the form of, let us say, an apple blossom. The teacher in the temple then notifies the nature devas that there is a

group of elemental beings ready to become the blossoms on an apple tree in someone's orchard. Simple. And yet THINK of the centuries of training and self-control on the part, not only of the elementals themselves, but of the teacher! Finally, you have a lovely white and pink spring.

The apple blossoms smell so sweet and the lovers of spring enjoy walking under the bowers of their beauty. The farmer has hope of a good crop in the autumn. The bees are happy as they make their honey, and the elemental is happy because he has fulfilled his purpose. Then the short season completed, the blossom falls, and the elemental returns home for commendation, for rest, and re-assignment. That is the work of the elementals! They are primarily mental beings (note: el-e-mental = mind of God).

Now, how does that relate to you? Human beings are a combination of the potential powers of both the elemental and the angel. First they have a mind body (elemental) which is able to receive an idea (not so well able to hold it, however, without allowing the effluvia of Earth to sweep it from the mind BEFORE precipitation occurs), BUT, they have the potential, and one day, through the magnetic power of the Sacred Fire, every man will draw the elemental life around a form—a beautiful idea which he might receive from the Presence, whether it be a poem, a piece of music, or some so-called practical manifestation which he thinks will make life happier in the world of form, and if he can do as well as the little elemental who makes the apple blossom, he will be well on the way to precipitation!

In addition, man possesses a feeling faculty (the angelic quality). An idea made up of mind stuff must be filled with the feeling from the heart (angelic) before it can take form. You may invoke the assistance of the angels here.

Saint Germain told you, "Thoughts become things when clothed in feeling." The evolution of the angels, I shall leave to beloved Lord Michael, and he will endeavor, in his presentation, to bring to you their part in the great scheme of creation.

Blessed ones, this endeavor is primarily to show you that the elemental kingdom must learn the control of energy through thought, to hold a constructive pattern and design, so that you and other people among mankind may enjoy the perfection we design in the Nature Temples—an apple, a pear, a peach, a grape—THINK of the energy and thought that goes into the creation of that, and the sustaining of it.

Now for instance, in your worship of the future—in the worship even of the present—it is the elementals who build the beautiful forms. I am interested particularly in the chalice, the raising of the cup when you individually meet your God. The elemental beings within the room create, out of your upraised thought and prayers, a chalice, and they embody it with their own life. Sometimes this chalice is larger than the building. I have seen it, in cities where blessed souls gather, almost a thousand feet across at the lip, and that is created by the elementals, who come and make the receptacle into which the spiritual force may be poured and focused.

They create the chalice, then your own energies, piercing through in your calls for love or peace or for healing (whatever the requirement may be), open the floodgates, the Masters of Light bring the release, and through their own bodies, fill your cups individually. Then come the great angelic host, who dip into the large chalice of spiritual force, made up of the combined energies of the assembled worshippers and Masters, and after each angel in the group is filled to the point of saturation, they carry that radiation and, with it, blanket your city. Do you see?

The three kingdoms, working together as they did in Lemuria, on Atlantis, and as they do in God's kingdom, SHALL DO SO AGAIN on Earth, through you and others like you, if we can FIRE you with enough enthusiasm for our design and plan to be willing to leave your separate selves and come into ONENESS in service!

One of the Zarathustras said, and it was repeated by Nietzsche in his works, that "man is a bridge and not a goal—a dangerous crossing, a dangerous looking backward, and a dangerous looking downward." That is true. You are a bridge between the two kingdoms—the elemental, which responds to your every thought, making a flower or a serpent, and the angelic, that responds to the happiness in your feelings, externalizing and amplifying every happy feeling you have and carrying it to the places where it is needed most.

You, the human kingdom, are that bridge. You are Saint Germain's legion in action. I am the life behind my son. I am the fire of the Holy Spirit that through the Seventh Ray, will manifest upon this planet Earth such glory as has never been known before. This I promise you, because you have come, because you have chosen to ponder my words, and, by your presence within this room and other rooms like this dedicated to God's love, you have chosen to be a comfort to life. I bless you exceedingly for this.

I stand by you, with you and shall, with every cell and atom of my being, endeavor to create that cosmic comfort and ever be that presence upon whose bosom you may rest your weary head, feeling my arms about you, never giving censure or blame, giving you comfort always, as well as strength and understanding, illumination and freedom, that is, if you want me, for none of us may come unless we are invited.

I hope that I have perhaps shown you something of the service of the elemental kingdom which has been so badly treated by mankind, because unless mankind will arise and give a blessing to the elemental kingdom, they (mankind) are going to pass through some very unhappy experiences.

We hope to establish temples at various places on the planet Earth where foci of the Sacred Fire may be drawn to give certain benefits, certain blessings to the people. The leaders and lifestreams who have been chosen for this work, are chosen because of the momentum in their Causal Bodies, which can be forcefields through which those powers of the Sacred Fire may be focused for the blessing of the elemental kingdom, the kingdom of man, and the kingdom of the angels. You who have been drawn around these various blessed lifestreams, have not been drawn by chance. You have been called by the presence of God and ourselves, and your own sweet hearts and vibrant spirits are a part of those great forcefields, through which we may flash on an instant a blessing, a protection, and a power of light.

I love you, blessed ones, for your fidelity through the years. I love you for the enthusiasm which has made this new endeavor now worldwide, and I love you for your selfless service to God. Beloved friends, accept now the love of one who has given you your breath. One day when your journey is completed, I shall stand by your side and accept your final breath—so never fear the change and transition which men call death, for when your call comes to return the breath, I shall be waiting to receive it, and you shall pass through in honor and dignity, with the dove still above your head, into the Halls of Karma, there to receive your wreath of victory. I thank you and I bless you.

MAHA CHOHAN



### **Decree For The Freedom Of Elemental Life**

Beloved Presence of God I AM in me and in all mankind! Oh thou beloved Immortal Threefold Flame of eternal truth within each heart! Holy Christ Selves of all mankind! Beloved Maha Chohan, Beloved Saint Germain, and all who have to do with the Violet Fire of Transmutation, Mercy and Divine Love—In the name of the presence of God which I AM, and by the power of the Sacred Fire vested in me, I decree in the name of all mankind:

I AM the Ascended Masters' Law of Forgiveness and Transmuting Flame of Violet Fire which from this instant and forever SWEEPS in gigantic cosmic oceans of freedom's love, healing, comfort and peace in, through and around all the elemental kingdom serving or evolving in the Earth, on the Earth or in its atmosphere, freeing them AT ONCE from that which was never intended to be, that which never was created by love, restoring and sustaining them in the glorious perfection of their divine plan fulfilled. THIS SHALL BE, and we accept it done RIGHT NOW with full power!

### **Decree Of Blessing For The Body Elemental**

In the name, love, wisdom, power and authority of my own God-presence, I AM within me, in the name of the Immortal Threefold Flame of eternal truth within my heart, in the name of the beloved Maha Chohan, I speak directly to my own body elemental who has served me well for so long. I AM the Ascended Masters' Law of Forgiveness for any and all distress I have ever caused you, and pour upon you now a thousand times more divine love and gratitude than I have ever given you distress. I command you now to become, and remain for eternity, a being of Violet Fire, and never create, remember, experience, or express discord in this universe again, for any reason whatsoever. This shall be, for it is charged with the Flame of Instantaneous Fulfillment from the Great Central Sun. I accept it done NOW, with full power! So be it!

## **ADDRESS BY BELOVED LORD MICHAEL**

### **INTRODUCTION**

Our love and gratitude extends to the beloved Archangel Michael and the angelic host! For countless centuries of time, the angels have guarded, protected, and loved mankind with very little recognition, cooperation and active companionship upon the part of their beneficiaries.

At the dawn of the New Age, Cosmic Law has decreed that the understanding, brotherhood and conscious service between the angelic kingdom and the mankind of Earth be developed and expanded, and that the elemental kingdom be redeemed as well.

It is to this end that beloved Archangel Michael, the beloved Maha Chohan, and beloved Saint Germain have come forth and given the students an understanding of the consciousness, service, interests and possible cooperative endeavors of the three kingdoms—angelic, human and elemental—that use the planet Earth as a cradle for their evolving consciousnesses.

May the study of their words weave into the consciousness of our gentle readers a desire to assist in this unity of purpose, service and consciousness.

Thomas Printz

## **YOU MUST BECOME MASTERS OF ENERGY**

**By Beloved Lord Michael, Archangel Of Protection**

September 11, 1953

Ah, my beloved children, how long have I known those spirits cased round now in the garments of flesh! How long have I been the guardian of the flame of faith and hope and relief in the ultimate manifestation of God-good through the heart of all the evolutions walking the pathway of Earth.

How often have I taken you into my arms at the close of an Earth life when, weary of soul, with the small harvest garnered from your experience life, you passed through the portals of death and stood bewildered and alone at the other side of the veil!

How often in my arms have I carried you into the beautiful temple of

the sleepers and placed your weary soul upon the couch of life, kissed your closed eyelids, bathed your etheric body with the substance of peace, and let you rekindle there the energies required for your journey to the Halls of Karma!

How often have I stood by that couch and wakened you gently with the dread word that the Judgment Hall was waiting, and within the circle of my own arms' light have you walked into that hall, and stood before that great impersonal tribunal, where you timidly heard your record read. Then my strength breathed into the essence of your being, enabled you to stand erect and ask for opportunity to make restitution to life!

How often within my own embrace have you left those council halls and entered into a schoolroom of life and prepared again for a journey through the world of form!

How many times has your sweet spirit been cased round in the bands of forgetfulness by my own hands!

How often has my kiss upon your brow been the last remembrance of the realm of the angels, ere you passed through the gates of birth into the world of form!

I know you well—each soul, each heart, each spirit! I know your hopes, your aspirations, your strengths and your weaknesses, and I love you, because from my Father's own throne and from the heart of the Great Eternal, I came forth to become the guardian presence of hope and faith within the spirit of man, and I shall never lay down the sword, fold my garments about me and return to the pure perfection of the realm which is my home, while there remains a soul in shadow, a heart in pain, a spirit in bondage! I have stood in the presence of the God of this universe, I have bathed in the effulgent aura of his love, and it is my joy, my privilege, and my honor to embody his nature and to carry the love of God to all created form.

Oh, the joy of serving Him! The joy of carrying hope into the hearts of men! Would that I might FIRE your feeling world with that joyous enthusiasm in your service to the life that is bound, that you, too, like the angelic host, might find only happiness in loving life free!

The beauty of that great and mighty Father! The exquisite perfection of his complement—your own celestial Mother, how can I describe them in words! Yet, from those breathing heartbeats comes the life essence which is your own identity, comes the constant flowing stream of elec-

tronic light, which sustains the physical form and gives intelligence to the mind, continuity to the consciousness, and activity to the vehicles you presently inhabit.

Oh, that you might see with the glory of the sight of your own God-Presence, that stream of electronic light that anchors within your heart, that flows forth with every heartbeat into your world and becomes that for which you decree! Ah! Life is what you applied for before the throne of the Eternal—life, which you were brave enough to invoke, draw forth, qualify and release into this universe, bearing your stamp and your name—life, that can only be given of the Father, yours for the asking, and yet, what have you made of it? What have you made of this exquisite, pure electronic substance by which the Elohim have built the suns, the stars, the planets, by which the Godhead has created the angelic beings, devas, the cherubim and seraphim?

Each one of you have made your own bodies (referring to the condition they are presently in, Ed.), your own worlds, and “he who runs may read”!

I bring to you again a reminder of the opportunity that is within the use of life, each moment, for it flows constantly! Ever since you first applied to the heart of the Father for individual identity and the opportunity to express in the world of form, life has been given to you—all that you have asked for—and through your own mental and feeling world, you have moulded this life into form, into substance, into every manifest creation of good and evil.

We live, beloved ones, to set life free. You are the voices that now cry in the wilderness, for you, too, within the heartbeat, desire freedom, a way and means by which you may become master of the moulding and directing of your own life! By your presence within this room, you have signified to the Universal First Cause that you desire to rise again into the dignified mastery of gods and goddesses, and, through control and directed life, expand the borders of the kingdom—and it is good!

At the head of the Cosmic Hierarchy stands the Lord of the World, Sanat Kumara, who represents the King of Kings to this evolution. At the head of the elemental kingdom stands the Maha Chohan, the final authority for that elemental life. At the head of the angelic kingdom stands my humble self. We are the trinity who form the apex of the triple evolution that runs parallel through the planets of this system and which, by divine decree, were intended to walk hand in hand in conscious coopera-

tion, in the development and maturing of a planetary star of freedom.

Since the veil of maya closed the sight of man to the glory of the angelic host, and closed his ears to the music of the spheres, the elemental kingdom has served in silence, in suffering, in indignities that we shall not describe. The angelic kingdom has served unknown, unhonored and unsung, except for the short Christmas Season, when they are honored.

We are, you know, at the end of the great age which will close with the drawing of the essence of the earth and the souls of men into perfection, and it is ordained by the intelligence which has governed this great universe, that the three kingdoms—the angelic, the human, and the elemental—shall worship together, serve together, and walk together along the pathway of life into that freedom. This is the service of the Ceremonial Ray under your own beloved Lord and Master Saint Germain. It is a service which will bring to the consciousness of the people a realization of the presence, guidance, and love of the angelic host and the elemental kingdom, as well as a conscious desire to unite the energy of the individual life into weaving a mantle of immortality for the Earth.

How shall I describe to you the consciousness of the angels? Ah, sweet angels among you, I love you! It is not easy to wear garments of flesh, but in your service, shall our kingdom be known more quickly. Elementals among you, I love you! Long have you served, and selflessly! And precious guardian spirits from other stars, do you remember the day we came from the heart of the Sun and walked over the bridge of electronic light into the atmosphere of this Earth? With us came the innocents, the precious lifestreams who were to have their first opportunity to master energy through thought and feeling on this planet. Do you remember the tenderness in our hearts for these budding souls? The love! Ah, the love that made us each forswear our freedom, and the joy and happiness of the realms of perfection, as we vowed before the God who made us all, to remain until the entire evolution had fulfilled its destiny!

Do you remember the happiness of those days when angels, seraphim and cherubim walked with men? When elementals in flower, in tree, in lake and mountain were visible to the physical sight of the evolving race, before the laggards from other systems entered our planet? These were the sweet and happy days, the days in the “Garden of Eden!” Those days shall come again! They shall come first through people, like yourselves, who can believe that the angelic host and the Masters of Wisdom are capable of reaching through the veil, taking you by the hand, and revealing to you the way back home, through the power of their own love

and light!

How sweet to see you standing at the threshold of the veil, with your hands stretched through that veil and holding ours! How sweet to see your heartbeat, the glorious Immortal Flame of Life Eternal, rising like a magnet to draw our presence!

How sweet to know that you love life and desire to set it free! That is why I am here! That is why Lord Maitreya (at the great council where we all gathered) made it plain to us that it was his desire that one after the other of the members of the Ascended Master and angelic kingdom should come and present a clear, definite and distinct picture of our reality, our peculiar and particular service to life, which might convey to your consciousness a CONVICTION that we are as REAL as you are—that we have a design for living, and a purpose in being, and we are willing to direct the full weight of our cosmic, gathered momentum into the aura and consciousness of any son or daughter of man WILLING to live for the whole!

How can I describe to you the consciousness of the angels, again I ask? The angels live only to radiate the nature of God, the virtue of God. They do not labor, they shine! They stand around the throne of the great, mighty Eternal Father-Mother and, plunging into the living sea of that aura until their bodies are vibrant with their light, they, then, at God's direction, sweep outward carrying the essence and substance of faith, hope, love, and healing to the four corners of the kingdom.

Looking into a roomful of people such as this, the angelic host would not see your forms. They would see merely the light and shadow of your own lifestreams.

The human evolution, dear ones, is particularly concerned with the creation of form. They are concerned only with the tastes of the mental body by which is cut out of the universal substance a particular design, corresponding to an idea (which should, by all right, have descended from the Presence) and then through the action of the feeling world, the energizing of that form, giving it life and the lowering of it into the third dimensional plane.

The consciousness of the elementals is to BECOME that form, to sacrifice their freedom, their happiness and their joy, and to enter into the thought pattern of the developed man, giving form to that idea by their own life.

The consciousness of the angels is to draw the radiance through the form, giving it life, directing it, and filling the universe with its blessing.

Now, should you stand an elemental, a man, and an angel before your chalice, this is how it would appear to each consciousness. The elemental would see all his little friends within the glass that make up that form—their shining faces, their tiny bodies, sustaining the outline of the cup and the stem. The man would see the glass, and judge its worth, perhaps, and wonder if it were crystal or otherwise. The angel would see the powers of the Sacred Fire drawn by your beloved leader into the cup and flowing through it. The activities of all three kingdoms are necessary to have a perfect manifestation in this world of form.

Can you understand, then, how necessary it is for you, among the members of the human race, to come to an understanding of the elemental's consciousness and cease, in the name of God, creating thoughtforms which the elementals are forced to fill with their own light bodies, and which are a distortion to life, imprisoning them sometimes for centuries in vicious vortices which would cause you to faint, were you to look upon them with the inner eye.

OH, GOD! Entering a large city like this, seeing the imprisoned elemental life—intelligent substance, mind you, which, in obedience to the decree of some human being, is suffering incarceration in these vortices of lust and anger, of hate and resentment My heart cries out for men and women who are willing to set this life FREE!

The elemental kingdom has been the unwilling servant of man since the last Golden Age passed from the screen of life.

Look at men's bodies today! In the name of God, each one made a shining being of light in the image and likeness of their eternal Father, yet they have deteriorated into garments of decay!

I shall spur mankind on by my presence in this universe! I have not idly offered to remain twenty hours out of every twenty-four within the astral realm, in which their consciousnesses abide! I am giving my life to release the imprisoned energy within the thoughtforms which make up the astral realm!

Do you know how many countless centuries the Angels of the Blue Ray, the angels of my legion, and I have spent cutting souls FREE? From what? From their own externalized thought and feeling, and yet again, and again, and again elemental life is drawn forth and imprisoned! I IM-

PLORE YOU, you who have professed to love life, think well on your use of thought, and on the energizing power of your feelings.

Oh! I do not say this to make you tense, unhappy, or unduly responsible for the entire realm in which I function, but, beloved ones, messengers of God have come and gone, the shining light of Buddha, the blessed presence of Jesus, and yet the race is little further ahead—perhaps an individual soul or two cut free here and there within a year, but the masses are still drawing life, imprisoning the elemental substance, and IT MUST NOT BE!

The beloved Jophiel, my brother, is the teacher of the angelic host, as Lord Maitreya is the World Teacher of mankind. It is a lovely thing to see the angels learning how to control energy. Would that you might come with me and see them! The small ones are just filled with love, drawing that light from the body of God, unable to contain it long within themselves, emitting it from their bodies quickly, something like your sparklers on the Fourth of July. Gradually, as they develop and evolve, those blessed ones are able to hold that light for longer and longer periods.

Finally, one day, when they can embody love, or peace, or healing, and can be trusted to enter into the lower realms where resistance and discord abide, they are sent on a mission. Their bodies are filled with energy, shining and vibrating with the quality which they have chosen, they come into the aura of mankind. They are not accustomed to human resistance, and the unbelief of the peoples. It is disappointing to their sweet hearts when they bring a gift of grace and it is not accepted, but they learn, and in learning, they grow.

As I came over a large prison tonight, I wished that you could see the thousands of angelic beings standing in the atmosphere over that place! Would that you could see the heart cry rising from the souls whose own karma has placed them there! I wished that you could see for a moment the Silent Watcher, who is the guardian of that institution weaving those prayers and heart cries into a great stream of light. This he directs upward to one of the great cosmic angels of healing, who in turn sends back the healing currents from Lord Raphael's Temple, also directing countless hundreds of the angelic beings to carry that healing to any soul receptive of its presence!

Oh, there is so much going on around you! There is so much going on in this great universe! Every being within our kingdom is serving to



the maximum development of his own consciousness, capacity, and ability!

Do you know that every member of the Hierarchy is making application for an initiation that would increase his or her ability to serve?

Do you know that the seven Archangels belonging to our Sun, my humble self included, are taking initiations which will enable us to condense our radiation, and release more light, more faith, more hope?

Do you know that we feel—because of the Cosmic Fiat of the hour—that it is required of each one to become the strength of a hundred, whether in our realm or in yours!

What are you doing to increase and intensify your capacity to serve the God that has made you and sustained you to this day? I ask you this in kindness, because life has invested heavily in sustaining your souls, your bodies, your presence, in this universe, and I, who have stood beside you in the Judgment Hall before the Lords of Karma, bring to your remembrance the fact that you must render an accounting for such an investment!

Beloved children of God! You are not helpless, while life beats your hearts! You are the Master Power of the universe, which elementals and angels must obey! Arise now, in the mastery and dignity of your life, fulfill the vow which you took before the Sun of this system, when you offered to guard the peoples of Earth! You MUST BECOME MASTER OF THE ENERGY FLOWING THROUGH YOUR THOUGHT AND FEELING WORLDS FROM TODAY. This is the hour! We stand ready, and, through the power of our own hearts' light, we shall, with every cell and atom of our beings, assist each such one to attain his or her eternal victory!

May I thank particularly those among this assembly who have been so constant in their calls to me, which have made much possible in my service! May I assure you that the calls made to my heart are my greatest joy, for they open to me a door into this realm of darkness, through which I may serve. May I tell you, each and every one, how much we love you, how close the angels are, how desirous we are of standing visibly within a room such as this and lifting our voices with yours in song, in praise, to the God of life! How eager we are to stand by your side when you invoke the presence of God, and, flashing the flame and fire of our being through your directed call, bring instantaneous release from shadows!

We have spoken now for many years! You have enjoyed our words, but now will you stir yourselves to action? In the name of God, come forth now and be that guardian presence which I am!

May the blessing of the eternal Father and the beloved Mother, the blessing of the angels, the cherubim and seraphim, be upon you and fill your households! May the faith in God pulsate through your heartbeat, disassociating your feelings FOREVER from fear of the “appearance world.” It is time that the sons and daughters of God no longer consider as security a crust of bread, a roof to protect them from the elements, or a hope that in the declining years they may have a semblance of peace, and a happy passing into a disintegrated form. In God’s name, change your thinking process! Raise your consciousness! Square your shoulders! Put on the vestments of your own spiritual nature! Take the scepter of your God-self in your hands! Command substance and energy to yield to the perfection that is within your hearts, and BE a comfort to life.

I CHALLENGE YOU! I shall be watching to see what you have done with my suggestions!

Archangel Michael

## **CALL FOR THE COOPERATION OF THE ANGELIC, HUMAN AND ELEMENTAL KINGDOMS**

Beloved Presence of God I AM in me, beloved Immortal Threefold Flame of Eternal Truth within all hearts! Holy Christ Selves of all mankind! Beloved Ascended Masters Saint Germain, Jesus, and all Great Beings, Powers and Legions of Light, and especially to the beloved Archangel Michael do we call! Also to all angels and activities of the Sacred Fire. In the name of the Presence of God which "I AM," and through the magnetic power of the Sacred Fire vested in me—

I DECREE that all human veils of doubt, fear, uncertainty about and ridicule of the members of the angelic and elemental kingdoms, be this instant and forever removed, individually and collectively, from the consciousness of the people of Earth, and that the distorted forms and pictures used in commercial and other channels may, this instant and forever, be removed from the records and memory of life everywhere. Replace them at once by the Ascended Masters' certain knowledge and feeling of confidence in the presence of the angelic and elemental kingdoms in this universe, and the tremendous service they render to our planet and all the life evolving upon it!

CHARGE (3) into the mental and feeling worlds of all who have the privilege of inhabiting our dear Earth, and who enjoy the fruits of the services and blessings of the angels and elementals, an overwhelming and sincere love and gratitude to and for these precious beings, who are the gifts of God's great love to all his creation. Let these feelings of love and gratitude from the people they serve, FREE these two kingdoms IMMEDIATELY and FOREVER from all that has been imposed upon them by the ignorance of the mankind they serve.

Open the physical eyes and ears of mankind, that they may see and hear the elementals and angels in their daily activities. Cause the three kingdoms to feel, desire, and determine to work together cooperatively, to raise this planet Earth into all light forever! We accept this done RIGHT NOW with full power! So be it!

## **ADDRESS BY BELOVED LORD MICHAEL**

### **INTRODUCTION**

This book is dedicated to the angelic host, the seraphic host, the cherubic host, and all beings who have volunteered to come to the planet Earth to guide and guard the mankind evolving upon it.

May the gentle readers come to understand the nature of the angels, and make their own inner bodies so harmonious, pure, loving, balanced and receptive to these celestial visitors, that the brotherhood of angels and men will stand revealed as a manifest expression of true divine love!

Thomas Printz

## **A SUMMARY OF THE THREE KINGDOMS**

### **Beloved Lord Michael's Address**

December, 1953

Hail, children of God! Living, breathing Fire Beings, representative of the three great kingdoms—guardian spirits from other stars and planets, angels wearing the robes of flesh, elementals presently incarnate to help the evolution of the race, and Earthlings, too!

This morning, I bring to you the blessings of the great Eternal Father and Mother of our system, before whose throne I bowed, kissing the hem of their celestial garments and asking for the privilege, the opportunity, to guard the souls of men until each and every one might be transformed and transmuted into the eternal White Fire Body and pass triumphant from the wheel of birth and death, into their eternal immortal God-freedom.

Do you know then how much I love you, individually? Each one of you is part of my pledge to life! I have watched over your souls from the very first day when your sweet feet touched the planet Earth on the first lap of your great journey toward individual creative development and perfection. Whether you came as a guardian spirit, whether you came as an angelic being, a member of our own court, whether you came as one of the builders of form, or whether you were among the sweet and holy innocents for whom the planet was created and has been sustained to this day—I pledged my life to see you FREE!

Ah, through those long centuries that have been, have I walked by your side through incarnations in which the tears dimmed your eyes!

Many times as your heads were bowed, and as you had seemingly lost faith in God and good and purpose, have I stood close and whispered, “Faith, little brother, faith, sweet sister,” and again you lifted your head, straightened your spine, and moved forward, endeavoring in that Earth life to balance your debts and to conduct yourselves in a manner worthy of the God-life which is your heartbeat.

Many a time have I taken your weary soul (as the last breath was placed in the keeping of the Holy Comforter) into my own arms and brushed from your soiled garments with my own hands the spots and stains of the iniquities which you consciously or unconsciously had woven into the substance of your being! Many is the time I have answered a heart call from someone who loved you more than you loved yourself, and in that heart call turned you back from the brink of the “second death” to renew your endeavors to complete your journey in honor and in dignity. Many is the time I have kissed your brow as you took upon yourself again the weight of the karma allotted you by the Karmic Board and, passing into the realm of form, forgot for a time your friends—the angels! I am your friend, for my life is pledged to set you free!

I remember well when the priests in the temples were notified that the laggards of the other systems were to be given habitation on the Earth and were told to make the application required to protect the evolution that had been living in the innocence of the “Garden of Eden” from the effluvia and contagion of the thoughts and feelings of those who, in their own planet, either did not or could not control the energies enough to proceed with their planet into greater light.

I remember well in my own contemplation, pondering on how I might best serve in the ages that were to come. It was then I fashioned out of thought the Sword of Flame which has been with me all through the eons since, and which has been constantly used to cut the souls of men free from the shackles of their own creation and to release imprisoned life caught in the thoughtforms of the humanly-created entities that make up the astral and psychic realms, which is my self-chosen home and habitation for twenty hours out of every twenty-four.

I fashioned that Sword of Flame by thought, for I knew that there would come a time when the souls of men would require more than the energies of their own lifestreams to cut themselves free from the shackles and creations into which they would weave their energies. I charged into that sword my love of men, my love of the heartbeat, my love of God. It is not a sword of which to be frightened, it is a sword of redemp-

tion, a sword of hope, a sword of freedom, and when the last soul has passed over the bridge into eternal light, when the last book of record has been closed and sealed, when the ascension of the last lifestream is completed, and every tiny electron that is presently functioning in distorted form is again redeemed and returned to the Sun—that sword will be no more. Then we shall sing our Hallelujahs together, “Glory to God in the highest and glory be to the light in the hearts of free men!”

May I bring to you (as it has been assigned to me by the great Lord Maitreya) a certain understanding of the angelic kingdom? As my illustrious predecessors upon your gracious platform have said, “How to describe the activities of the angels in the few short moments that we can be together?” But, I shall try!

Within man is the kingdom of the mind, where the elementals, responding to thought, become the form which is designed within the consciousness. Within man is also the great emotional world which is the kingdom of the angels, to which they respond, amplifying every virtue, every tiny pulsation of hope, purity, peace, or kindness generated within the feeling world.

The mind is the magnetic center for the elemental kingdom. The feeling world is the magnetic center for the angelic kingdom. Within mankind, one day, both shall be blended consciously, and man will be master, through controlled energy in the feelings, coupled with definitely-directed thought. That is why it is said that man is a “bridge” between the two great kingdoms. That bridge will one day unite the three kingdoms again—in worship, in service, in evolution, and in God-happiness for eternity.

The great angelic kingdom came to your planet Earth primarily as protectors, as amplifiers, of the virtues of God. They came after the darkness had begun to gather round your planet, to bring within their shining bodies the remembrance of those God-qualities from the heart of the Eternal. They stand yet within the auras of men and women who are enmeshed in their own human creations and, through the power of radiation, help them to continue to place one foot before the other, moving onward and upward until the cosmic day dawns when more help can be given to this evolution and the Sacred Fire called forth will redeem the mass accumulation of effluvia in the astral and psychic realms.

As the beloved Maha Chohan described to you recently, the elementals learn and evolve through imitation and controlled obedience. These

small intelligences (the elementals) grow into devas and builders of form, into the great spirits that control mountains and hold them in their divine pattern. They evolve into great Elohim, creating planets and systems, and may even become Silent Watchers of a universe or a galaxy.

The angels evolve primarily through the control of radiation. They learn through the control of energy to become cherubim, seraphim, Archangels, and finally great beings that guard and protect planets, galaxies and large systems of worlds.

The beloved Archangel Jophiel, in his temple, works with the angelic kingdom much in the same manner that the beloved Venetian works with the elemental kingdom. The small angels are taught how to draw radiation, how to emulate a feeling. The deva or teacher in charge radiates a feeling, we will say, of faith. The color and power of this quality passes out from his body and is instantly re-created in the feeling worlds of the little angelic beings, who disport themselves in it and, like the bees that cluster round a flower enjoying its nectar, they absorb the quality of the virtue, laugh in it and are joyous. As they grow, they go just a little way from the temple and the quality of the virtue passes out from their bodies without any restraint or control, making little sparkles of light, of quality and color in the atmosphere, something similar to the “sparklers” that are used in the celebration of your great Independence Day.

As they learn to hold within their bodies the quality under assignment for a longer period of time, they are evolving in controlled energy. They are then assigned to a ceremonial deva or some experienced member of the angelic kingdom who is about to proceed into the lower atmosphere of the Earthlings. They are asked to hold the quality (of faith in this instance) within themselves until the directing angel points out some lifestreams who are in need of faith, and thus they sally forth on their mission.

Sometimes they are able to hold the radiation for the prescribed period and sometimes they are not. It is not too important in the beginning, but if they are able to follow through, they will come down into the atmosphere of Earth and the Silent Watcher of a city will direct them to a home where perhaps a mother watches by a sickbed or where there is an individual in distress of some kind. He will then instruct the little angel to release the quality it is holding within its consciousness into the feeling world of the needy one, and thus render the service for which it was created.

The faith of the angel is its gift to the human being. The human being feels the angel's presence in a surge of new hope, of confidence, but he neither sees nor knows his little celestial visitor and the latter (its mission accomplished) rushes back quickly to the protective aura of its director—the whole contingent finally speeding back into the Sun or temple from which they issued forth.

The angels grow in this wise, until they become invested with enough control of energy to be given the keeping or care of a home, a church, a hospital, or an asylum of some kind. There they remain, drawing down the energy of the Godhead to bless their charges, weaving out of the energies of the inhabitants thereof whatever prayers come forth, the people thus (perhaps unconsciously) giving back a balance and blessing for God's love and light.

You see, the angelic kingdom is concerned primarily with bringing the gifts of God, and they are one-pointed in the extreme. If they are told to bring faith, that quality represents their entire consciousness. They are embodied obedience. They render the service allotted to them, and return home.

Now, another activity of the angelic host is to expand the virtues already present in mankind. They are not overwhelmed, however, by this service at the moment, because the vices of the race are not balanced by the virtues, unfortunately. In your great activity, at the commencement of this mighty service which will be universal in the future, when you gather together—oh, if I could only part the veil and let you see the presence and power of the angelic host as they work to build a spiritual edifice at every class and meeting! If you could only see the builders of form from the elemental kingdom, as well as the ceremonial angels that gather!

The Silent Watcher of the group sees each student who is to be part of the worship of the day and sends an angel messenger to each one's home who tries to weave out of that student's aura the highest possible potential light—hours before that one joins the collective group.

If you could see the guardian angel that goes down the street before each one, that his or her life energies may not be dissipated, but that they may come into the group in the greatest harmony and balance!

If you could see the great builders of form, who make the pattern for the particular activity of the night or the morning worship! These patterns are very seldom the same. For instance, the evening the beloved Maha



Chohan gave his address, the activity was a great white mountain, something like the “mount of attainment.” The activity this morning is in a cone-shaped form, through which the Power of the Three Times Three is focused. There is practically never a duplication, for the Silent Watcher of each group looks upon the individual members who are to be a part of that group, looks upon the potential energy that is to be released by that group and in this way can judge the service that can be rendered to the entire planet as well as the psychic and astral realm, and outlines his pattern accordingly. He also takes into consideration the blessings and benedictions the group draws to itself from the celestial heights for offering itself as a nucleus for the entire service. Therefore, we are constantly surprised and delighted ourselves at the size and diversity of the patterns.

That is why inspiration is so essential in the heart and consciousness of the leaders—that they may be receptive to the possible good that can be accomplished at any specific cosmic moment, dear hearts, for all is the eternal NOW.

As these great angels weave the pattern and form, and as you individually are prepared, if you would only be cognizant that your preparation, your conscious mental and emotional preparation, would assist that angel, you would enter into these sanctuaries in such reverence, in such sacred silence, and so one-pointed in your desire to be the greatest possible channel for the outflowing of a force to benefit and bless mankind, as well as the elemental kingdom, which is in such great distress, that there would be nothing in your mind and heart but that one desire.

These are the vestments that each of you wear, for every man and woman in this new activity is a priest or priestess, carrying within the heart the Sacred Fire. You also carry within the mind the power to magnetize the entire elemental kingdom—within the feelings the power to magnetize the entire angelic host and within the heart the connection by which the Godhead, himself, must respond in flashing tongues of flame to render the assistance required, to bless our planet FREE.

So you come beautifully prepared, each one. I commend you. You enter into the room where the ceremonial devas and the builders of form are already busy, they, of course being aware of the identity of the Master who will preside (and may I say, there is always a Master or an angel present). It is not necessary that we speak to you always by the means we are using this morning. When any blessed child of God, man or woman, takes the platform in earnestness and sincerity, he or she becomes

the magnetic power that draws a member of the Brotherhood. May I say, too, that it is not always the mental release and comfort you receive in the words, but the RADIATION you receive whenever a blessed leader officiates. That is the blessing of the light.

Oh, let us get away from form! Let us get away from the desire to be amused! Let us understand, in the name of the God of life we all serve, that the blessings of life are ever-present! Your Master Jesus said, “Where two or more are gathered together in my name, there I AM in the midst of them.” It is true! No individual in his or her right mind and consciousness, should stand upon any pulpit or platform without sincerity in the heart. Where there is a sincere heart, seeking more light, there is always a Master power or angel present to be a blessing to the individual and the collective group.

You have come now, each one, carrying within the chalice of your heart the Unfed Flame of life. In the church, when they exhibit the power of the Christ within the chalice, the bell is rung and the knee is dropped in acknowledgment of that presence of God. Each one of you as you walk along the street, as you proceed in your automobiles, in your subways, in your trolley cars, or upon your blessed feet—each one of you carries the chalice in which is the living God! Move, then, toward this sacred place, or any sanctuary where some lifestream has anchored the flame of God, in reverence, one-pointed.

Yours is the responsibility as much as that of the individual who has chosen to take the karma of the collective unit! Bringing that flame of God within your heart, place it within the focused flame in the heart of the sanctuary, and then, dedicating the developed faculties of your own visualization and your own feeling, your own power of adoration and devotion, to the collective whole—open the door from below UPWARD, so that the release from above DOWNWARD may not only be for a localized unit the size of your city, but may be national or planetary.

You have done this many times. You are to be commended. I LOVE YOU. I am giving you encouragement, but I want to show you the design of which each one of you is a part.

The size of the channel through which the blessings from the higher octaves come into the lower atmosphere is determined by the collective energies released by the student body directed through the leader, and by the quality of understanding within the consciousness of the leader and group as a whole. If you have an upward-reaching of invocation the

size of a quarter, you have a downpouring of blessing of similar size. If you have an invocation the size of a city, you have a downpouring and a blessing the size of a city. Do you see?

May I point out it is not the volume of sound, but the quality of consciousness that determines the blessing! May I also point out that there is complete freedom given in the drawing forth of the energies from the collective group according to the feeling within the heart of the director of the hour, but the contribution of the energies of the group is essential, not only for the blessing of the individual part, but for the collective blessing of the planet, as well.

This morning the Elohim have come, the devas and builders of form that create your great mountain ranges, the God of every mountain range in the Americas, North, South, and Central, the elemental kingdom, the Silent Watcher of the planet—these beings have all come. Why? Because your hearts are magnets. Within that flame is a power that cannot be denied by life. You have chosen to call forth a blessing to life, and these beings have responded. They stand at attention, their energies controlled and directed through you individually and collectively, until at the close of our address we allow them freedom, and they shall go South to Antarctica, North to the Pole, East and West, until they meet, carrying the blessing from each of your hearts who have chosen to be a part of this service.

When you have placed your flame within the flame in the heart of the room, you have done exactly what Sanat Kumara did when he placed the brazier with the Unfed Flame from Shamballa within the heart of the Liberty Flame at Marseilles. Every Master who entered that beautiful, exquisite retreat, poured the flame of his love into the Liberty Flame, to intensify it. Then the collective endeavor is held until the moment of dismissal by the leader at the close of the meeting, and the release of blessing is carried by the angelic host everywhere that the sphere of influence and the forcefield created by the group activity will allow.

We have not yet brought out the beauty and perfection that shall come, when the angels, elementals and men worship together, but those of you who are leaders, will you remember before you close your meeting, to give that release to the beings who have served and who are gathered there, audibly requesting them to go and carry the blessing of that class everywhere! When I say, “those of you who are leaders,” I speak to every student under this radiation, for you individually are being prepared to lead hundreds and thousands of people.

Why think you we are investing our time and our energies, drawing back the veil day after day, and giving you the details and intimate experiences of our lives, except that by weaving into the consciousness of your own worlds our feeling, understanding and illumination, you may be able to pass it on to your fellowmen! You shall no longer hide your light and understanding under a bushel! You shall carry that light forward from every meeting, a brimming cup that all the life you contact may be freed and blessed thereby!

Oh God, great heart of Creation, before whose throne I bowed and took the vow to serve the light within the souls of men! Oh, God, in the name of life, I call! Awaken mankind to their opportunity, and give them the love for the souls of men, which they had when they left the throne of your own gracious Presence and volunteered to set life FREE! SHAKE THEM LOOSE, OH GOD IN HEAVEN, from all thoughts of self! Let these, my legions, arise and move forward to set life free!

I thank you, beloved ones, for your attention. I assure you my love for you is eternal! I have denied myself the joy of living in the world of the angels for you, each one. You do not know exactly what that sacrifice entails. You have not heard for a long time, the sound of the celestial choir, or seen the brightness of the Father's face! Mercy has dimmed your memory while karma holds you bound! You would like to remember, yes, but until your karma has freed you, until you stay from voluntary reasons alone, and not because your wings are clipped and you are pinioned round by the creations of your own accumulation, would it be wise for you to know the glory of that kingdom that "eyes have not seen, and ears have not heard"—of the glory and perfection which lives there and which is your home, where your loved ones dwell as well as those Celestial Beings who are, in many cases, complements of yourselves.

Be content (if you wish it so) to have the Mercy Flame obliterate the veil that dims the memory of the shining light, but be not content to live in lethargy when the sons of men, and the souls of men, CRY for freedom, when imprisoned life everywhere CRIES for its spiritual freedom.

I thank you for your patience with us and hope that we have not given you an undue sense of personal responsibility! We want you to feel a sense of opportunity, for your opportunity is great. Upon you who still function in mortal bodies we depend for everything we wish to accomplish, as well as for the opportunity to contact the consciousness of the rest of mankind.

Now, may the love of the One Eternal Father enfold you, each one, unto your eternal freedom.

Archangel Michael

#### **CALL FOR ASSISTANCE OF ARCHANGEL MICHAEL**

Beloved Presence of God I AM in me. Oh, thou Immortal Threefold Flame of Eternal Truth within all hearts, and particularly to the beloved Archangel Michael do we call!

With all the love and deepest gratitude of our hearts, we thank you for your wonderful assistance to all our gentle readers in the explanations, you and the other Great Ones are giving forth concerning the angelic, elemental and human kingdoms evolving upon the planet Earth.

We thank you particularly for the knowledge and limitless use of your beloved Sword of Blue Flame, which has been of such inestimable value to mankind all through the centuries. We make the call RIGHT NOW that a replica of that Sword of Blue Flame, in FULL COSMIC POWER, be placed in the aura of every lifestream evolving upon this planet, within or around it—drawing into itself all that was never intended to be and all that interferes with the fulfillment of the divine plan of each lifestream, as quickly as possible. Send legions of your Angels of the Sword of Blue Flame to keep this sustained, all-powerfully active and ever-expanding, until all are ascended and free.

Replace all shadows so withdrawn and transmuted by that Sword of Blue Flame, with your own Cosmic Consciousness and feeling of Cosmic Christ Gratitude to life for all its blessing and gifts so constantly bestowed upon all God's creations, and so thoughtlessly ignored by so many. Let every lifestream on Earth consciously love and bless and thank the angels and elementals at least once every day for the services they received from these dear friends of light. We thank you for the instantaneous answer to this call. WE LOVE YOU!

## **ADDRESS BY BELOVED ASCENDED MASTER NADA**

### **INTRODUCTION**

Our love and gratitude extends to beloved Lady Master Nada, whose spiritual service is to expand the talents, gifts, powers and momentums of all the members of the human race.

May her loving interest in every individual's development, inspire all our gentle readers to develop a like capacity to love the good in all they contact, to nourish the endeavors of each child of God so that the fruits of works well done may make a greater harvest to bless the race, to inculcate that selfless devotion to the promotion and expansion of divinity through every human heart.

Blessed Nada! Your experiences have been an inspiration to all who have known you. Now on these pages we write your words to acquaint others of your presence, and to encourage them to apply to you for assistance in developing a like love for their fellowman.

Thomas Printz

## **LOVE IS THE HIGHEST MANIFESTATION OF DEITY**

**Beloved Lady Master Nada**

August 15, 1954

Beloved friends of light, so close have I grown to your hearts and spirits, here in this city of harmony and love, that it scarcely seems necessary to use the medium of words to convey to you the gratitude of my heart for the fidelity of your spirits and for the great inner strength that has manifested and sustained a forcefield of pure divine love. Oh, mankind thinks that love is a weak and sentimental thing! Love is the strongest of all the qualities of the Godhead. IT IS THE SUPREME MANIFESTATION OF DEITY, ITSELF! Those lifestreams who embody that love become "leaven" in the great "loaf" of mankind. Through them, every blessing that is infiltrated from the kingdom of heaven enters the consciousness of mankind and becomes the property of the race.

Over the city of one of the New England states (U.S.A.), stands the Temple of Divine Love and Healing. Long ago, this temple was visible to the physical sight of all, but that was in the days of Atlantean greatness. In that temple, I was privileged to reside, and those of you who have

returned again to the site of that perfection were also a part in drawing primal life. We qualified it with divine love and then through that love, directed the powers of healing into the lifestreams who required assistance all over the planet Earth.

That temple was made in the form of an exquisite open rose, and every tier of those open petals was a room. As the initiates developed in the great impersonal quality of love, they ascended from tier to tier until they entered the heart of the rose, and from thence many ascended into their eternal freedom. Many others, like yourselves, were given opportunity to achieve the ascension at that time, but in the fullness of love, they chose to remain to serve life as a radiating center in the world of form.

When Atlantean greatness was desecrated by thoughts and feelings of imperfection, when the glorious temples that had served the race for centuries were no longer sustained, those beings that had served in the temples entered into the etheric realm, and there they still abide. That pattern in the etheric realm contains within itself not only the designs from which the physical temples were drawn, but all the full-gathered momentum of the prayers, invocations and all the activities that engaged the lives of those who worshipped there.

Building, growing and expanding with each successive victory, certain individuals drew primal life, releasing the qualities of God from within that life, sending it forth on a mission of victory. Then, on the return current of that energy, they drew back the gathered momentum of gratitude from freed life. Again now, in the physical appearance world, your beloved leaders and all of you here, have “tuned in” to the heart of that great temple, and through your own lifestreams, you are magnetizing the momentums and the powers that are there. You are radiating them forth through the forcefield, which has been sustained in remarkable harmony, considering the fact that the forces in the lower atmosphere of Earth are not conducive to the establishment and sustainment of the powers of love divine.

Many, many hundreds of years ago, I stood in consciousness where you stand today. As I look into your precious hearts, minds and feeling worlds, it seems as though it were but yesterday. I can remember my own experiences by which my victory and freedom were attained.

I was one of a large family, the youngest and the smallest member. Ours was a family talented to the point of genius. My three sisters were

tall, stately and blonde, assured, and poised—embodied dignity. My family was one of great wealth, affluence and position, and my father was desirous of making alliances with the great of Asia and the Near East, through the daughters of his family. The development of those talents of music (instrumental and vocal) and art was encouraged in our household, and among that family I, alone, seemed to have no developed grace of merit, nothing which could be offered in exchange for such an alliance as my father desired to make. Because of that, I was timid and retiring. Even the stature and beauty of my sisters tended to drive me deep inside myself. I remember, when I was no more than four or five, sitting in the garden and admiring the beauty and the dignity of the family with whom I dwelt, but of which I felt no part.

Then, there came to me an experience which filled my entire life and took from me that sense of diffidence and of “not belonging.” One night, as I lay in my small bed, which was close to the windows, as I was looking out at the formal garden, a lovely lady appeared on the balcony, dressed in beautiful rose pink. Her long hair was plaited, one plait hanging over the shoulder, and she smiled at me such, such kindness! It was the first time in that embodiment that anyone had taken any special note of me as an individual. As I looked at her, I was filled with the feeling of great devotion and love for beauty which was so much a part of my nature. She had the appearance of a Goddess, magnificent, like unto that family of which I was the smallest member. Yet there was a tenderness, a sweetness in that consciousness, in that smile, in those great violet eyes, that I had never known on this Earth. There was a love which gave to me the nourishment that my small child’s heart required.

That night, she did not speak at all, and in the morning, I thought it was a dream—a fantasy of the mind and imagination. Yet, when I would close my eyes, again I felt so close to that personage. I felt a warmth and a reality. As I always lived a quiet, rather abstract life, no one noticed my pre-occupation. I often sat out by the pool where the flowers grew, and thought about my love-lady. Small as I was, “something” inside me told me not to speak of that experience—not to share it. Since I had so little to share, a portion of myself was eager so to do, grateful that at last there was something that I could give. I wanted to open my lips and speak, but I denied myself that passing pleasure.

Again and again the beautiful being came, continuing to pour a soft radiation of comfort into my world, for almost a year. As I grew to know her, and as I grew to await her presence, I became cognizant of music



that always accompanied her, and of a fragrance like the rose. Sometimes in the daytime, when the experiences of life would be difficult, that fragrance would interpenetrate the atmosphere, and I would know, somehow, that my lovely lady was close at hand. Sometimes, even through the sound of other voices, I would hear that beautiful music, and I would know that she was near. Then one day, it is as clear in my memory as though it happened yesterday, she spoke to me for the first time.

She said she was going to give me opportunity to develop a certain gift to life which would be commensurate with the gifts of my sisters, something which I, too, might offer to my heavenly Father and to all his children. That gift, she told me, would be the outpouring of pure, impersonal divine love. Of course, as a small child, those words did not mean too much to me, but that same night, for the first time, she took me by the hand and we walked out into the garden. From her own heart, she poured a beam of light into the water lilies that had closed with the setting of the sun.

As the love and appreciation of beauty flowed from her heart and touched one of the lilies, it began to unfold, contrary to its natural propensity. From her body, that beam of light, connecting with the lily, caused it to release a perfume, the like of which has never scented the atmosphere of Earth. The flower expanded, the petals became refined, and in its pure whiteness, it expressed all of a lily's perfection. Then, withdrawing that beam into her heart, she asked me to do the same thing. I looked at the flower, but was unable to pour to it the love that would cause it to move even slightly in its deep, night's sleep.

The lady said, "Now, at first you will work with nature, in the rhythm of nature. Tomorrow morning, when the sun rises and the first beams kiss the lily pods, use your love and amplify the light of the sun. Then notice how much sweeter in scent the lilies will be, and more beautiful to look upon, because of your love for them and your appreciation of their perfection." With that, she was gone.

So, I worked with the rhythm of nature. Even the songbird, as I poured to it love for its life, sang more sweetly, the flowers would give a sweeter scent—all in accord with the rhythm already established by the great beings of nature.

The next time the beautiful lady came, she said, "Now you must draw forth that same activity without the assistance of the nature king-

dom. When the nightingale sleeps by day, you must pour your love to his heart and make that song come forth in the noon-day sun. When the flowers slumber at the close of day, then awaken them by love.”

By that time, through practice, my love had grown stronger, and I was able to give that assistance to life, amplifying the natural perfection in the seasons, opposite to their natural expression.

I passed through young childhood and came to the age of ten years. Then, one day the beloved one told me her name—she was the great Cosmic Being, “Charity.” She said, “Now you can begin your service in earnest. All of your family have talent, and with that talent, the natural pride of accomplishment. In the night hours, while their bodies sleep, you will stand by each one’s bedside and pour the love of your heart through the talents of song, of poetry, through the talents of dance, or whatever their particular gift may be. As the “selfless one,” you will be the nourishment by which they will flower and AS YOUR DISCIPLINE, THEY MUST NEVER KNOW THAT IT IS YOUR LOVE THAT MAKES OF THEM THE GENIUS OF THE DAY!”

In loving obedience, I rendered this service for many years. The beauty and perfection of my sisters’ voices, the exquisite poetry and prose that they wrote, the paintings and art they accomplished became famous over all the then-known world. All of this was the result of my service, and no one outside of our immediate family and friends ever even knew that there was a “youngest daughter.” The immediate family never knew of my endeavors with the help of Charity, to nourish the good that was theirs, in order that the fruit, the blossoms, the perfume of talent developed, might become the blessings for all men.

When my sisters were married, I remained at home alone. Then it was that my great teacher told me I would have a visitor from a far distant retreat. She said that I was ready to enter upon the service and activity which he would request of my lifestream, and from that moment, the association with her would cease. It was not too easy when the beloved Charity withdrew her heart’s flame and left me standing within my own soul’s light. Thus I had to abide, awaiting a timeless visitor.

However, one day he did come! He was the beautiful Serapis Bey of Luxor. He told me about the activities of Luxor, the requirements of the chelas who wished to attain the ascension, the necessity of development from within the lifestream of every talent or gift which they had vowed to God to give to life before they returned “Home.” This is required of every

individual who is to attain the ascension. Beloved Serapis asked me if I would be the embodied “incubator” of those talents and gifts for all the members of the retreat, setting them free by my love. After a little thought, I said I would do this. He said I would first have to pass through the initiations of Luxor, at a branch of that retreat which was not too far from my home.

I entered into that retreat and there I lived with lifestreams who found it very difficult to abide one with the other. They were in the process of training to develop their own mastery over energy and vibration, learning not to react to external or internal pressures which would qualify energy imperfectly. The aspirants were grouped in sevens. The hierarchy of the retreat would see that those individuals were placed together who, in association, would give the greatest opportunities for overcoming the outer self in the daily course of proximity.

From one group to another I went, always endeavoring through that pressure of love to melt away the pain, the hurt—always endeavoring to draw from within the heart center the gift, the power and talent of the lifestream. When I had served enough and found myself impervious to reactions that were not under the control of the God-flame, I was enabled to enter the Luxor Retreat. There I abode for several centuries, rendering a service and assistance which I still continue to pour forth to mankind, every one, everywhere, to all who choose to understand what a power love is to loose the good in their fellowman.

Here in the heart of ———, I find a natural affinity to my activity. Through it at this class, we are going to endeavor to establish within the heart of every student, every individual on the mystic path who desires it, a small individual pink rose, which is our gift of love. As the love from the class flows forth, as the great rose devas carry that pressure, we shall endeavor through the forcefield established by your cooperative endeavors, to amplify the good. We shall endeavor to intensify and increase the talents of each one, giving every lifestream greater incentive to continue on the path, greater desire to unfold their particular divine pattern and plan. As this momentum grows, we shall make a beautiful garden of this entire planet Earth—everyone’s heart flame emitting its own perfume, everyone’s aura a magnificent flower, everyone’s energy radiating the music of the spheres. Thus, one completes in the physical appearance world the pattern and the divine plan for which he came into being.

Beloved ones, mankind do not understand the opportunities of class work. Mankind for centuries have come to schools for knowledge, in the

world of secular activities as well as metaphysical and occult channels. However, KNOWLEDGE UNUSED IS MORE DANGEROUS THAN IGNORANCE, because with knowledge comes karma and obligation to weave out of the individual's energy a blessing to life commensurate with the knowledge given. Better had man not applied to the fount of knowledge, than to satiate the mind, the etheric body and the brain with more and more Law, then continue in the way of the senses, weaving out of beautiful life more of the dissonance which forms the blanket of atmosphere in which he lives, moves and has his being.

When one comes to a class, he brings his mental body filled, beloved ones, with centuries of the accumulation of knowledge—truth and fallacy. All of the various “isms” that have engaged the energies of one embodiment alone, make a conglomerate mass of thoughtforms. The Master must speak through that mental accumulation, endeavoring to anchor into the mental body even one thought which can be developed through the feelings into an improved nature and a greater radiation of perfection.

Then, too, there is that great sea of emotion, surging constantly—never still! How rich would the student be if that great emotional world could be prepared for the reception, not only of the worded address, but for the radiation, and all of those surging tides COULD BE STILLED!

If that etheric body wherein all of the grievances of the ages are stored, could also be stilled and that precious flesh rested and relaxed, IN ONE ADDRESS more could be done than in a hundred where the motion and the lack of individual preparation make it so difficult to reach through the energy, not only of the psychic and astral planes, but of the many selves.

You here today are one in harmony. Through that harmony, I am able to anchor the substance of my love, to assist you in your own particular mission to life, that your gifts and talents may come forth and externalize for the blessing of all. What I did those centuries ago, I promise you I shall do for you, once in each twelve-hour period. I see your pattern. I see your part in the great eternal scheme of things. I see the design that the Ascended Master Saint Germain is endeavoring to weave from the energies of a few. You are among those whom he has chosen, those of you who volunteered to finish the course for him when he took his ascension. You volunteered to tie into your own bodies the gift of freedom and to weave out of the energies of your world freedom for the life you contact.

Do you know the happiness that comes when you can, kindly and impersonally, love the divine pattern in another's heart? In nature you can enjoy it, because you do not have the personality that aggravates. With very great relaxation you can enjoy a very beautiful sunrise, you can enjoy a calm lake at eventide, you can enjoy the song of a bird or the beautiful flowers of the garden. Yet, if you want it, I shall help you to enjoy in that same impersonal manner the timid shoots coming up from the human heart seeking the light, endeavoring to reach through the turbulence of the aura, hoping for the magnetic power of love from some part of life to give strength and vitality to those first efforts.

Oh, if you would only be that magnet and help to draw forth that pattern and that plan for others! Sometimes it seems foolish to you, sometimes the halting words of a new student seem silly to one of superior wisdom, BUT WE NEVER FEEL THAT YOUR WORDS AND YOUR EFFORTS ARE FOOLISH! Oh, that you would impersonally and kindly nourish any and all the good in all you meet—endeavoring to understand the disciplines through which another soul may be passing! Oh, if there were only one hundred such men on this Earth today, Saint Germain's victory would be closer, much closer indeed!

When the beloved Charity was helping me with my personal application, she saw within my childish heart a certain sense of frustration from being the "wall-flower" among so many brilliant and beautiful sisters. She said something to me one day that was so comforting and it stayed with me all my life. She said, "Now, child, IT IS YOUR ROOTS THAT MATTER. When those roots are anchored deep in the knowledge of God and the love for God, when in the secret, silent places of your own soul those roots are developed in faith, purity and love of God, THE FLOWER OF WORK AND THE PERFUME OF BEING WILL JUST BE AN EFFECT! You need have no more concern about them than has the growing plant with the natural unfolding blossom. The energies of that plant are engaged in connecting with the earth and the elements which give it its nourishment, and in due time the flower appears as a natural result."

From then on, I sought no longer for manifest works in themselves. I sought to set my roots deep, deep in the love of God, in that great surrender to his purpose, in the realization that "one with God is a majority." I embodied as best I could the same truth that Jesus again brought forth, "Seek ye first the kingdom of heaven, and all these things shall be added unto you." It was so in my experience.

Today you, too, are planting your roots deep within the flame of your

heart, whence comes the nourishment, the very lifebeat of your body, whence comes the healing for your flesh, whence comes the supply upon your table and the very roofs above your heads. As your roots are anchored in God, seeking no external spiritual nourishment, so shall your flower be manifest to all men. That which a man does in secret is manifest to the world about him, that all who run may read.

I speak today heart to heart, in a homely fashion, because we are a family, because there is no doubt, because there is no energy required of me to convince you of our reality and our purpose. Therefore, tonight, we are one in consciousness, one great family of light. So I speak to you, looking into the secret recesses of your heart, seeing there the strong roots in the center and the newer roots that are going out from it. I see now in your aura the manifest harmony of that future flower. I say to you, dear hearts, be of good cheer! You are growing in grace, growing in light, and growing in love. Until your victory is complete, I stand by you and with you, and so does my great teacher, the beloved Charity, who is embodied love for life.

Mankind will come to you, bewildered and confused, with hope stirring in their hearts. Remember me—and LOVE THEM FREE!” Love one another, as I have loved you.” Thank you, and God bless you.

NADA

### INVOCATION TO BELOVED NADA

In the name and authority of the beloved Presence of God, I AM in me, I call to the beloved Lady Master Nada! With all my heart's love and gratitude, I thank you for your gracious and loving willingness to assist me in the fulfillment of my divine plan. As a part of such a wonderful assistance, I ask you to place your beautiful pink rose in my physical heart, that rose which is the symbol and anchorage of your victorious divine love and compassion through me, to bless all the life I contact. Every twelve hours, let there be an added impetus of your love and light to make that rose expand, at the same time emitting the fragrance of its being and your feeling of our Father's love for all life, animate and inanimate, to the human family and the four-footed kingdom (which has no words by which to pray).

Beloved Lady Master Nada, I desire to be all that you are to all life, everywhere forever! Send me legions of your angels of Cosmic Christ Love and Pink Adoration Flame to make and keep me victorious by your love, every second, every day, in everything and every way, in all I do, think, hear, feel or say, until all are wholly ascended and free.

I consciously accept this done RIGHT NOW with full power! SO BE IT!

IN HIS NAME, "I AM."

## **ADDRESS BY BELOVED ASCENDED LADY MASTER META**

### **Introduction**

Our love and gratitude extends to our Lord, Sanat Kumara, beloved Venus, and the Lady Master Meta, their daughter of light!

May all who read it, find inspiration to become a part of that great Brotherhood, whose service is to learn to consciously generate and project the light rays which dissipate the evils created by mankind before mankind, themselves, have to reap the imperfect harvest they have sown.

Blessed Meta! Your activities in the focusing of conscious students in the etheric cities has preserved mankind to this present day! We call now that unascended beings may open their consciousness, hearts and beings to these light rays and become spiritual “partners” with your trained students who serve at inner levels. We call also that every chela may master the magnetization and direction of the light rays whenever and wherever needed to remove distress and to bring peace, healing, protection, enlightenment and God-control to their fellowmen.

Thomas Printz

### **SANAT KUMARA'S SACRIFICE**

**By Beloved Meta (Daughter of Sanat Kumara)**

Beloved sons and daughters of God, I bring to you the particular and specific benedictions of Sanat Kumara (my blessed father) and the beloved Venus (my holy mother). I bring you also the blessings of all the ladies of heaven who are particularly interested in your endeavors to expand the radiation of healing through sustained harmony in your feelings.

It is many, many centuries (as recorded by human time) since my father returned from a conclave of the Suns of this system. I remember, as though it were yesterday, the day he divulged the information to my mother and our family, that, through cosmic vote and through divine justice of the impersonal universal Law, the planet Earth had lost the right to draw any more energy or to be further sustained by the self-conscious sacrifice of elemental life—neither was it longer entitled to receive the release of substance, power and light from the Sun, from the angelic host and those other beings who had guarded her thus far. It was thought by the Cosmic Law to be the part of wisdom and justice to return this Earth



again to the unformed (to primal life) that its substance might be repolarized and formed anew in the womb of some future Sun, to be a cradle for some other evolution, perhaps more willing and desirous of fulfilling the will of God!

My mother, as you know, feeling the love within my father's heart for the beloved Earth and its evolutions, gave him full freedom to offer his light and his love to sustain the planet, if the Cosmic Law would accept his offer of assistance. Therefore, he went to the cosmic authorities of this system with a joyous heart, proffering his help, and, as you are aware, his gift of love and sacrifice was accepted.

It was not long thereafter that the first group of volunteers left Venus to prepare a place for him on the Earth, a place befitting his great rank and his great and mighty service to this planet and the universe. These endeavored in every way to re-create the atmosphere which he knew and loved so well upon our star, Venus. Then came the day when he, himself, was to take leave of our planet, to take leave of its people and us, and to rise into the atmosphere over Venus, as he had so often done before. However, THIS TIME, he passed out beyond the periphery of our sphere of influence and entered into habitation in the atmosphere of Earth.

All through the history of Venus, the Kumaras had ascended into the atmosphere of the star on great occasions, such as cosmic feast days, or, at times when they wished to address all the population of the globe at one time. Like stars blazing in the firmament, they were able to direct an address that would envelop the planet through radiation, through color and spiritual telepathy. This message would then be received by each individual in his own locality. Therefore, our people were neither surprised nor startled to see the great Sanat Kumara ascend into the heavens above our star.

Only a few of us—the immediate family, the council, the priests and priestesses of the temples—only these knew that the being ensouling the light above our star would shortly begin a journey which would take him from our home and planet for a period which we thought AT THE MOST would be of but a few centuries duration! Sanat Kumara was the embodiment of all our hope and love, the greatest being evolved upon the star.

It has been a long, long time that the queen of love has reigned alone, acting as man and woman, as father and mother, to an evolution so magnificent and so beautiful that discord of any kind is unknown in

her realm. Not one electron drawn from the universal has ever been qualified imperfectly there, by angel, elemental, or the evolution which is parallel to the divinely-matured expression of your humankind. Each lifestream on Venus, each newborn soul and spirit, attains and develops mastery in absolute harmony.

That, too, was the design for your beloved Earth and is the design of the Father of all light and love for every planet and star in the entire universe. The Earth forgot this, not because of her people themselves, but because of the contamination they absorbed through radiation and contagion from the polluted consciousnesses of those who came here from other stars, to whom she (the Earth) had previously extended hospitality that they might complete the evolution which they had neglected in their native spheres.

Because the Earth in herself is sweet, because her evolving peoples are fundamentally harmless, and because the guardian spirits who came from other stars and planets to serve in sacrifice like unto that of my father, have served well, the great Cosmic Law has allowed more than ordinary assistance to be given this small planet at this time.

Thus, beloved ones, we continued on Venus without the presence of our King for a long, long period of time, and finally my mother suggested that I come here to give the assistance of my love and light, until the victory of the Earth was assured. We had, of course, visited this sphere many times, having accompanied groups of envoys from Venus who entered the Earth's atmosphere on various occasions. The joyous intercourse, therefore, that existed between our planet and yours, gave us a certain freedom and, of course, all through the ages after my father's departure from Venus, we were in constant communication with the beloved exiles. However, you can see that this is not exactly the same as using the energies of your being to serve on a planet of your own choice and evolution.

May I say, then, just in passing, that we offer our extreme and personal gratitude to you, each and every one, who are interested in the cause of Sanat Kumara. Do you realize that for many centuries even his precious name was UNKNOWN to the mankind of Earth? Yet, when man hears that name, he invariably feels a thrill of happiness within his heart. I need not describe the sensation to you, for each of you felt it when the name of Sanat Kumara was first brought to your attention, either through worded expression or the written page—and we, who are serving life to set him free, we, who are endeavoring to help the Earth complete her

course of evolution, are grateful to you—grateful beyond all words to describe—for your interest and your sweet cooperation in our cause.

In the freedom of life, each individual is allowed to choose in what manner he wishes to serve the universe. When I came into the atmosphere of Earth as a permanent resident rather than as a visitor, and when I saw the mighty chariots of fire return to Venus without me, I realized for the first time that my own exile was about to begin in earnest, and that my energies were to be used in the service of the mankind of Earth. It was then I asked for the privilege of studying the Earth's atmosphere through the medium of every sphere so that I might use the momentum of my own light to the greatest possible extent for the blessing of Masters, angels, elementals, and evolving humanity.

I spent several hundred years, beloved ones, in this "spiritual research" and finally found my affinity of consciousness in the Fifth Sphere. I then asked the Cosmic Law for the opportunity of becoming associate Chohan of that sphere. My request was granted and, in cooperation with the great being who was then presiding Chohan, I held that office for some five hundred years. When he went on to greater heights of evolution, I was appointed full Chohan, and that position I held for several thousand years. This office is presently held, as you are doubtless aware, by the beloved Hilarion.

You know without my telling you, that the service of the Fifth Ray is devoted primarily to healing. This is done through the direction of light rays by individuals especially trained for the purpose in the Fifth Sphere and projected into the consciousness of embodied men and women who have avocation for alleviating the distresses of the mind, body or spirit of their fellowman.

You must know that the healing of the spirit through the teaching of the word of God is as much a part of the activity of the Fifth Ray as the healing of the body through science and research. Therefore, in accordance with the service of this activity, I taught the beings of the Fifth Sphere the science of the creation and projection of the light rays.

You may not know that in each sphere there are Masters, angels, angel devas, cherubim, and seraphim—all of whom either project or carry the substance and radiation of that sphere to the sphere immediately beneath it. Here are messengers of living light who work with the devas, the Masters and the angelic host. Here also are disembodied lifestreams who, through affinity with the interests of a particular sphere, are as-

signed by the Lords of Karma to dwell there in-between embodiment, and there are the rare individuals who, in their sleeping hours, are assigned to schoolrooms within those spheres, to which their own consciousness and special interests draw them, by the power of magnetic attraction.

You will understand, therefore, that we have a conglomerate mass of individual consciousnesses on whom we can work in each sphere, and my first assignment was to serve with the unascended lifestreams (both disembodied and those in the flesh who had sufficient development to be drawn within its temples during their hours of sleep). I decided that I would work primarily on developing within these people the capacity to recognize themselves as precipitated light rays and then I would enable them to create a beam of light and project it to a give objective through conscious direction.

You may be aware of the fact that there are certain centers within the upper part of the body which are open doors for the drawing and conducting of concentrated light. You have seen pictures of religious figures wherein this is demonstrated. When the artist has a certain spiritual perception, he will usually emphasize these foci in the physical body which are the doors through which the light rays do pass. In the palm of the hand is such a focus which carries the light from the heart through the hands. The Master Jesus is often depicted with a beam of light passing from each hand in blessing. Of course, the heart center is the concentrated focus of the Flame of Immortality, anchoring the life-giving ray from the Presence into the physical heart. That light may then be passed through the hands, through the heart itself, through the throat center, through the eyes, or through the head (forehead) in directed energy to bless life.

When we take individuals for training who are interested in healing, we first call their attention to the silver cord and explain to them that they, themselves, are actually precipitated rays of light. We enable them to look upon the activity of the silver cord and observe the electrons passing from their White Fire Body into the etheric vehicle, which they have used to enter our sphere, either for instruction or service. As these light rays pass from the White Fire Body and are magnetized by the immortal Threefold Flame in the heart, the individual contemplating that activity sees himself as the very precipitating power by which he has continuity of consciousness and intelligence and by which he has life and the capacity TO BE as an individual identity.

If that precipitated ray were to stop flowing, the individual, as a focus of conscious life, capable of thought and feeling, would cease to exist. Sometimes it takes hundreds of years for an individual to realize the fact that he, himself, through the magnetic power of the flame in his heart, is a precipitated, concentrated beam of light, and that this flame (which is the only part of himself cognizant of its relationship to God) is a magnetic pole of a precipitated and consciously-directed beam from the heart of God, himself.

When the lifestream recognizes and accepts this great truth, he immediately comes to a realization that there is no reason in heaven or on earth why that beam of precipitated light should cease when it enters the heart, but rather that it could and should be externalized at will, through the direction of the individual's thought force, and projected by the feelings through whatever center (in himself or others) that is in need of assistance at the moment.

The lifestream is next taught how to project these mighty currents from the focus of light in the heart, through the hands (through the fingertips also), but particularly through the focus in the palm of the hand. The same activity takes place through the heart center, the throat center and the forehead (which is the head center). The beam at first extends just a few feet away from the physical form or the inner body.

When the lifestream comes to a point where he can direct and hold the beam upon a given focal point, he is given an assignment. His assignment is to qualify that beam with a specific radiation in order to render a particular service. Then the light rays become for him intelligent servants rendering the required assistance while he, himself, abides within the flame of his own heart—master of energy—and, through light, regulating all outer conditions about him. If the assistance required be healing, that flame, as it goes forth in a directed beam, is held by the consciousness upon the condition that expresses less than perfection. It calls forth from within the patient a like condition of perfection, releasing the God-design into action from within that shadowed form.

A triple service is rendered here, beloved ones:

First, it enables us to lower from the Fifth Sphere, into the realm of incarnate mankind, much of the perfection that would otherwise be too subtle for the outer mind to absorb.

Second, it gives the brother at inner levels a lesson in selflessness, because he who becomes the projector of perfection is taught to enjoy

the reception of his inspiration by incarnate lifestreams.

Third, the individuals on Earth who are sensitive enough to receive these ideas from the higher realms, enjoy the spiritual as well as physical satisfaction of releasing these ideas into manifest form for the blessing and benefaction of their fellowman (although human beings invariably imagine that they, themselves, are the original creators of these ideas).

I would like to outline for you now an activity which is primarily my own.

After I had completed my work in the Fifth Sphere and had experienced the great delight of training individuals in the use of the light rays, I determined within myself to visit the etheric cities (situated in the etheric realm over the great oceans and deserts of your planet).

This I proceeded to do, requesting the great Master who presided over each of these cities, for permission to establish a temple there, where a group of selfless and nameless ones (both ascended and unascended) might carry on a twenty-four-hour service in rhythm, directing beams of consciously-qualified energy through the continent and particular locality over which the etheric city stood. This, I felt, would be helpful in dissolving and transmuting the mass karma that externalizes as plagues, epidemics and disease in general, as well as the terrific discords that manifest in the minds, bodies and feelings of the race and its corporate history.

I was given the great courtesy and happiness of having my project accepted in each of these cities, and my next step was to call in the healing devas to assist me. They came, bringing builders of form, and in the beautiful locations allotted to us in these etheric cities, we created temples, which were to be dedicated primarily to the projection of light rays, (spiritual lighthouses), one might say.

From the Fifth Sphere, I drew Ascended Beings and then drew volunteers from unascended mankind, making groups of seven. These individuals were already trained to project the light from their bodies. (You have seen the revolving searchlights in airfields—the beams of light that play back and forth in the night). That is a good visualization of the activity that is performed by these groups of seven in the etheric cities. The same beings do not serve constantly through the ages, because as each one evolved a certain development in this capacity, he or she is released for greater service elsewhere, and another volunteer takes his place.

The procedure they follow is something like this. They either sit or stand in a circle, facing outward, so that their backs are toward each other, each one directing a beam of energy into the atmosphere. Then the entire activity revolves and so, like a spinning wheel, these beams of light are playing constantly through the inner atmosphere of Earth.

You have heard it said that man could not live beyond the age of twelve years if it were not for the assistance of Ascended Beings, and I have been told by those in authority that the establishment of these rhythmic purifying centers in the etheric cities over many thousands of years have been a great contributing factor to the evolution and protection of the race, and that through this activity the planet and its people have been saved from extinction many times, due to the recurrent release of destructively-qualified energy by mankind in general.

I am very well pleased, beloved friends, with the perception which has prompted you to devote the energies of your decrees to the removal of the CAUSE behind disease. In speaking to unascended beings, I never dwell upon the conditions of the inner atmosphere of Earth for any length of time, because the etheric bodies and outer consciousnesses are so receptive to discord and mirror it so instantly, that more harm than good is done in picturing these appearances. Yet, when individuals come to a point where they are interested in learning to project the light rays, and when I see an activity as magnificent as that which takes place through your cooperative decrees and visualizations (that same projection of the light rays being set up through a group of unascended lifestreams), it does allow me to open the door just a little and give you an understanding of what you are really doing to assist us.

You know how microbes and mold develop when the sun or heat plays upon some decaying object? Well, precious hearts, the thoughts and feelings of the people in a large city, during the twenty-four-hour cycle, would cause you to faint were you to see them with the sight. Mankind desires the restoration of the inner sight so much, but I tell you it is the greatest mercy in the universe that you do not have that veil removed until you can learn to master the Sacred Fire and arrive at a point where you are able to instantly remove all the imperfection you might see. Otherwise, were you to observe all that is outpictured in the atmosphere around you, the fear and recoil of your own energies would be such that far more harm than good would result therefrom.

In large metropolises like London, New York, Paris and others, where millions of people reside, their discordant thoughts and feelings are con-

stantly passing into the atmosphere and coalesce there into terrific vortices of evil, which pulsate like gigantic, moving jelly masses. Any lifestream that opens itself to a discordant quality of any kind, even for a moment, magnetizes that substance and draws some of its discord into his vehicles where it manifests as great distress of some kind.

These great wheels of light created by the forcefields of the group endeavors, are constantly laying upon these evil vortices, dissolving and melting them away, thus relieving elemental life so that mankind is literally enabled to stand erect, breathe in the air, and actually exist in physical form.

When you go into action in your groups, making tremendous calls for the light rays to expand and to remove those causes of distress, you render a service that you will never fully comprehend until you are ascended. That is why the cities where sanctuaries of light are established are more pure by far than those which are not so blessed. OVER FIFTY PERCENT OF THE ACCUMULATION OF DISCORD AND EFFLUVIA OF MANKIND IN A CITY OR VILLAGE IS HANDLED BY A SANCTUARY WHERE A DOZEN PEOPLE (OFTTIMES LESS) ARE ACTIVE—IF THEY ARE EARNEST AND SINCERE!

It is a magnificent service to life, one that your outer minds cannot conceive as possible. I certainly thank and commend you for the assistance you give. Do you see how close you come to my activity, and how interested I am in your service, when you go into action on those causes? Remember you must go back through the outer cause to the inner CORE OF THE CAUSE, which is the quality in the thoughts and feelings that have spewed them forth. Therefore, you render a service in changing the natures of people because then these masses of discordant thoughts and feelings are removed by your calls.

It takes away their pressures upon the emotional bodies of mankind which prod them to more and more discord. Thus you are helping to change the natures of the people and permanent healing comes only by changing the nature of the individual. Every type of moral, mental, emotional, or physical disease is due to a flaw in the nature of the outer consciousness. When that flaw or defect is transmuted, the distressing condition disappears! This is mathematically exact. It is scientific. Call to me. Call to the brothers and sisters of the etheric temples, and we will give you the assistance of our beams of light. At your call, I shall send you a brother or sister from the Temples of Healing and then, if you accept from that one the beam of his or her energy, you may develop the capacity to direct the light rays yourself.



We are coming into strange days, beloved ones. We are coming to the end of an era. From the Great Central Sun (sometimes called “The Sun behind the Sun”), more light is being released to each one of the Seven Spheres. Why? Because the Cosmic Law has asked that the whole universe increase its light. Every Ascended Master and Cosmic Being is increasing and intensifying his or her own individual aura and gifts to life at present. The Cosmic Light becomes an increasingly greater pressure in the lower atmosphere, because unascended beings like yourselves are calling for light. As that light comes, it presses the psychic and astral realm closer and closer to the Earth. Of course, in time, the light descending will transmute it. Meanwhile, as that pressure of light increases, the causes of distress set up by mankind will endeavor to find their way back to redemption and perfection through their creators. That is why at the end of an era, before the Golden Age comes in, you will find tremendous cataclysmic action, as well as the release of plagues and many other discordant conditions that prey upon and frighten their creators to a terrifying extent, but these can and will be dissolved by the use of the light rays.

This is one reason why I asked for this opportunity to speak to you, because I want you to know that those energies, as they go back through the bodies of mankind, will cause great fear and distress, unless they are transmuted before they find manifestation in the feelings, minds and flesh.

Therefore, if you choose to make of your own sweet sanctuaries, foci for the melting and transmuting of these activities, we shall be glad to assist you. I am the servant of your light! I am willing and desirous of pouring my light rays through you, helping you to experiment with the conscious direction of those beams of light, in the privacy of your own room or sanctuary. Will you please ask opportunity to direct a specific beam of consciously-qualified light into some particular condition that you feel is in need of adjustment, holding that beam steady upon that goal? Ask me to give you the pressure of my flame, and then enjoy what the light will do, WITHOUT THE PRESSURE OF YOUR PERSONAL WILL!

It is a wonderful experience, and one you will enjoy, once you have tried it, because there is no time nor space in the wielding of the light rays. Hundreds of thousands are prepared at inner levels for service in this endeavor. If you wish to serve in this way, remember Meta! I SHALL REMEMBER YOU!

Thank you for the opportunity to speak with you. God bless you,

each and every one!

META

### **DECREE FOR DISPERSING FOCI OF EPIDEMICS, DISEASES**

(NOTE: The first decree below is the one referred to by beloved Meta in the previous discourse as having been so efficacious in the dissipating of foci of plagues, germs, epidemics, and disease. This decree has been used faithfully in all meetings for over 15 years. When you give it, you will have the full benefit of all that gathered momentum to act much more quickly for you, and all for whom you call.)

Blessed beloved presence of God, I AM in us and blessed beloved Astrea! LOCK your Cosmic Circle and Sword of Blue Flame of thousands of Suns from the Great Central Sun, in, through, and around all plagues, germs, epidemics and disease. Close in upon them all and transmute, transmute, transmute them all, cause, effect, record and memory, before they can act, approach, or encroach upon life longer. Replace them by the Cosmic Threefold Flame, in the full power of the three-times-three.

(Repeat the above three times, and then say:

“and the FULL POWER of the thousandfold Flame of the Sacred Love of the Sacred Fire, in overwhelming Cosmic Power, doubled each instant of each hour, ruling in all God’s supremacy and obedience, until all are ascended and free—Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM!

## ADDRESS BY BELOVED KWAN YIN, GODDESS OF MERCY

### INTRODUCTION

Our love and gratitude extends to the Goddess of Mercy and Compassion, beloved Kwan Yin, whose reason for being is to redeem, sublimate and purify the energies that mankind have consciously or unconsciously polluted. These energies, carrying the vibratory action of impurity, form a pressure of passion and lust, which readily attaches itself to individuals who are not on guard against the impure tides which stimulate the baser instincts in man.

It is hoped that the gentle readers will choose to consciously cooperate with blessed Kwan Yin in using the Violet Fire of Mercy and Compassion to dissolve these mass pressures of impurity, and to remove from mankind the stimulus to impure thoughts, words, feelings and actions.

It is the decree of the Ascended Host that the peoples of Earth may be quickly freed from impurity, and that womankind, en masse, may be raised again to the dignity, purity, honor and beauty of soul, spirit, mind and body, which is their divine birthright and ultimate destiny. It is also the decree of the Ascended Host that the mankind of the race which have imposed much of their human will, selfishness, personal indulgence and impurity upon womankind, will arise to their sense of responsibility for protecting the women of the race. It is further decreed that the blanket of scorn, bigotry, intolerance and condemnation which has been woven out of the self-righteous energies of both men and women for the so-called "fallen woman" may be dissolved by the sublimation of those energies through conscious application and a personal tolerance and understanding that "error" is temporal, but truth eternal.

Beloved Kwan Yin! May you find among those who read these pages, chelas willing and desirous of helping you in this great service!

Thomas Printz

**BEAUTIFUL KWAN YIN**

There comes to my heart one sweet name,  
The blessing of Mercy's Love Flame.

I sing it again and again—  
Kwan Yin, the Gift of God's Love.

Chorus

Kwan Yin, Kwan Yin, Goddess of Mercy above,  
O beautiful, lovely Kwan Yin!  
God's Flame of Merciful Love.

Her Mercy of Love is divine,  
To her, doubts and fears I resign.  
I claim her forgiveness as mine,  
So help me, blessed Kwan Yin.

Chorus

Her Mercy of Love is so sweet,  
It makes the soul's victory complete.  
It brings all the world to her feet,  
Kwan Yin—the Mercy of Love

Chorus

Hymn Tune: "Sweet Peace, the Gift of God's Love."

**THE ART OF BECOMING A HEALING CONDUCTOR**  
**Beloved Kwan Yin, Goddess of Mercy**

April, 1955

Beloved and blessed flowers in the garden of the lord of hope! As I breathe the perfume radiating from your earnest and sincere endeavors through the years, and as I gather the harvest of your light's love, I am so grateful that, among the mankind of Earth, there are individual lifestreams incarnate, wearing yet the karmic bonds of their own making, desirous of bringing the gifts of mercy, compassion, and healing to this race.

For many years, I have been known as the Spirit of the Flames of Mercy and Compassion. I would like to speak to you about that Flame of Mercy, because its presence is so important in the feeling world of those who desire to heal. No permanent healing of mind and body can come, just through effort of human will, beloved ones! Your feeling world is composed of far more than half of your life energy, and the quality flowing through your feelings is the "conductor" through which flows that qualified healing essence into the world of the one whom you wish to benefit. Blessed ones, your feeling world is the bridge over which flows the gathered healing elixir of qualified life, entering into the mind of the patient to dispel shadows, entering into his feelings to dispel depression, entering into his flesh to resurrect it and bring it new life.

Through the ages, there have been individuals who have practiced the art of manifesting healing power and who have developed a tremendous capacity for holding a mental concept which is comparatively free of imperfection. This has developed into a science by which that concept, through a trained and powerful practitioner, can be injected into the consciousness of the patient and accepted by effort of human will.

However, almost without exception, you will find that when the individual who is rendering the service is removed from the Earth in so-called "death," the condition will either recur in the patient in that embodiment, or remain to be transmuted into light in a succeeding Earth life. You see, through the ages, there have been recorded upon the etheric body many, many effects set up by causes of imperfection in thought and feeling. These outpicture later on the screen of life as diseases of mind and body. By effort of will, they are often pressed or forced back again into the etheric garment, but not transmuted into light at inner levels. Therefore, you have no sustained and permanent purification of the lifestream.

Those healers who render a service of a permanent nature (like unto

that of your Master Jesus, whom we honor in this holy week), use their feeling worlds as the “conductor” through which the Flame of Mercy and Compassion flows. Jesus embodied that authority in his oft-repeated statement, “Thy sins be forgiven thee;” also, “Take up thy bed and walk.”

Now, these Flames of Mercy and Compassion stir within the breasts of many men and women as a vocation, although not all of them are necessarily spiritual healers. Many of these people act in the medical profession and minister in other ways to the minds as well as the bodies of the people. When we see these feelings stir in any individual, we know that we have a new candidate for our cosmic Temples of Mercy, new students who are ready to be enrolled among the Brothers and Sisters of Compassion. We raise them to the point where their feelings become master of the energies which they contact.

I would like to bring this to your attention today, because compassion is a positive quality. Sympathy is a negative quality. These two qualities are exact opposites. Sympathy, your Master Saint Germain has told you, is agreement with imperfection. What does he mean? He means that your life force, flowing through the silver cord from your Presence, rushing forth uncontrolled and attaching itself to a person in distress, immediately takes on the quality of that distress. Thus, rather than helping such a one, you weigh him down with more of the same quality of this unhappy energy by turning your attention and your sympathy (your qualified energy) toward him. You let the virtue flow out from you without control—you magnify and magnetize the distress.

Compassion, witnessing the requirement of the moment, does not allow the feelings to leave the heart flame with an acceptance of the discordant appearance. It does not accept that there is a power greater than God. Then, in the masterful poise of that God-anchorage, the healing powers are drawn and projected to the one in need. All this time, your own Electronic Presence, through your feeling world, is in complete mastery of the condition or circumstance.

For instance, in the case of an accident, if an individual with sympathy were to look upon a person whose life-blood was ebbing away, the sympathetic individual would probably faint, while the compassionate person would give immediate assistance to the injured one by stopping the flow of blood. It is most important that you understand this. You see, the very nature of those interested in healing usually makes them extremely sensitive to distress. In their eagerness to help, they are often

prone to accept as “real” the appearances in the world of form. In so doing, they not only deplete themselves through sympathy (sometimes to the point of passing out of the body), but they also magnify those distresses in their fellowman.

Our beloved Master Jesus was a most positive lifestream, beloved ones. If he had allowed his positive qualities of compassion and mercy to become negative acceptance (through sympathy) of insanity, leprosy and death itself, he would not have been the victorious Master he was, nor could he have become the perfect example for all on this Earth to follow.

If you are going to become a healing power in this universe, you must become a fountain of positively-controlled energy. Your soul is the accumulated consciousness to which I am speaking this morning. Your outer consciousness has recorded within it the doubt and fear, the experiences and impressions that you have acquired through all the centuries you have lived. Now you must take your soul and, in quiet introspection, examine it well. Find out if you really believe in your heart and in your feelings that there is no other power than God. When you say intellectually, from the lips, “I Am the God-Power almighty—there is no other power that can act.” DO YOU MEAN IT?

You can measure yourself, my children, by the behavior of the energy which you contact. If that energy does not respond favorably, you have not relinquished your belief in every power except that of Almighty God within the secret, deep confines of your own soul. To God, who is all love and all-powerful, always triumphant, Master—all energy instantaneously responds.

The healing lifestream must be a positive individual. Within his heart, soul and spirit, he must be as sure of the Father's presence as was the Master Jesus when he stood before the tomb of Lazarus and, without fear or ridicule or doubt as to the response of that soul, called, “LAZARUS, COME FORTH.” Jesus knew that the God within, the living Presence of that man, would draw Lazarus from the seeming appearance of death. Thus, to all who would believe, Jesus gave actual proof that there is no such thing as death. Such an appearance comes only from the acceptance of the outer consciousness. You cannot approach the healing of nations nor the healing of a planet that groans in pain and agony with a negative acceptance of defeat.

Beloved ones, we all deal with energy. Looking upon you this morning, seeing the unfolding petals of your own heart flames and the virtues

going out from you to bless life with the various qualities representing your particular rays, I think how beautiful it is to find so many “conductors” of harmoniously and beautifully qualified God-energies. You all look to me like lovely flowers, some deep purple, some the vibrant blue of El Morya, some white, some green—each of you representing one of the Seven Great Rays.

Your Master Chohan, standing in the atmosphere above this room, ties into the virtue that is within you and increases the pressure of his light through you. In this way, this living flower garden of faithful students, increasing in essence, in perfume, in beauty through concentration, blankets the entire city in a magnificent healing radiation. How grateful we are to you, each precious one, who has given the time, the energy and the substance of your world to come and sit at the feet of the Master. Without you as “conductors” of our love into the world of form, we would have no bridge over which to pour the radiance of our presence and our gifts of blessings to mankind.

As we enter the Golden Age that is ahead, and as your faith, your spiritual strength and your sense of personal mastery increase, these qualities form a bridge between our octave and yours, over which we come from the Ascended Master Octave to bless you as I am doing today. Then, as you walk over that bridge from your side, as you serve mankind in our name, one day we shall consciously meet and clasp hands. Meanwhile, the bridge grows ever wider and wider. Each consciousness we reach, each mind we can convince of our reality and presence, becomes another span of that bridge, over which pass all our blessings to life—my gifts of mercy and compassion, beloved Mary's gifts of healing to life, to free, to purify and make whole—as well as the gifts of all the other Ascended Ones who are serving to set Earth free.

We dwell in a realm within which is no imperfection. We qualified to live therein because our consciousness had been trained not to create even one thought or feeling that would be inharmonious. Every lifestream, every being in the universe, creates from within himself the atmosphere and world of activity in which he dwells. Anyone can live either in the kingdom of heaven this hour, or continue in the generation of human thought and feeling, dwelling in the astral and psychic realm (which is the “hell” of human creation).

All we can do is breathe upon your life the essence of our conviction, the love of our hearts, the happiness of our beings, hoping to stimulate the spark within you to a point where (when we withdraw) your positive



consciousness will not again recede. Sometimes, after lighting a fire upon the hearth and fanning it into flame with your bellows, you have seen, after the pressure of the bellows was removed, the flames again die down into small sparks. That is somewhat similar to our activity with mankind. While the pressure of our ray, while the power of our invocation, while the pressure of our feelings, flow, people respond to our radiation, and their hearts' light expands. We are so grateful when we see this expansion take place and if you can, even one among you, sustain your expanded light after our visitation and hold it, carrying the radiation to your fellowman, we shall feel we have accomplished much, indeed.

We are the guardians of the Sacred Fire. That means we are those Ascended Beings who keep the spark of divinity alive within the hearts of mankind. Those of us who have consecrated our lives to these specific services, when we turn our attention to an individual, we increase in such a one (if he be responsive), the qualities which are our predominant feeling.

As I have been given the honor and recognition of being chosen by the Ascended Host and yourselves to be the presiding figure of this Easter season, I am giving you the gift of my mercy to life, my compassion, my positive assurance of all that the God-power can do for you. Accept it! Open your hearts! Open your souls! Open your feelings! Accept my gift! According to your acceptance is it done unto you! Your dear minds WANT to accept, but it is in the unresponsive feelings that we find the resistance of even the most earnest chela. It is in the buried resentments, rebellions and disappointments of the etheric consciousness that we find the "block" to the building of the individual foci of the Sacred Fire in those of you through whom we would like to walk the Earth as a fountain of that merciful Violet Flame, freeing life everywhere from distortion and imperfection and restoring it again to its God-design.

Can I give more than myself? Will you endeavor to become representatives of the Goddess of Mercy to life? Will you let your energies, in tune with God, wrap your world in the SEAMLESS GARMENT of the Ascended Host? Through that radiation, you can change the quality of every bit of energy you contact, making the blind to see, the lame to walk, the dead to rise, the mentally unbalanced to have the dignity of mastery and control of their own consciousness. Your energies connected with mine are more powerful than the combined mass energy of the billions of souls who have not yet raised their consciousness above the erroneous reports of the outer senses.

We dedicate and consecrate this holy class to the dignity of woman-kind. As you know, I have served womankind for many ages. I have been the protector and the guiding influence behind the women of the race. In every age where my voice could be heard or my words could be read, I have pled for the removal of the degradation of women through indulgence in passion and lust. Those who have used their vital forces in a manner that was not ordained by God or commended by men need mercy and understanding.

In the astral realm which surrounds this world, if you could see the amount of energy which forms the veil of human maya which has come from lust and passion, you would realize that it is by far the largest layer, we shall say, of the veil of human creation. Into it is woven the scorn, the censure, the blame and the selfishness which has recorded on the bodies of women as the unnecessary and undignified pain accompanying human birth. It is my desire, and it is my reason for being, to restore to mankind the dignity of birth. Into this world of form, life should enter on a song—in beauty, harmony and full control of the faculties of the mind, as it did in the beginning, before mankind chose to take the life of God and use it in vain.

When the souls and bodies of men born on this Earth are washed in on a wave of pain and a cry of agony, do you know what that does to the lifestream newly-come from realms of such beauty and harmony that your outer minds cannot conceive such perfection possible?

Can you imagine the shock such a birth must have been to the beautiful God-free Buddha, who, with golden hair and seamless robe, bowed to the Lords of Karma, and offered to take birth through human flesh so that the radiation of his presence in this world of form might be of some help?

Can you think what it meant for a magnificent Christ, bidding adieu to Lord Maitreya, to enter the Earth plane even though it was through the pure body of Mary? And for the glorious Siddhartha (Lord Buddha), who rendered his great service to mankind centuries ago? Even this year, thousands of fine, intelligent, well-developed, beautiful lifestreams with talent, will have to pass through the degradation of the present system of human birth.

I dedicated my life to the restoration of the dignity of the portals of birth through lifestreams drawn into this planetary scheme. I dedicated it also to the dignity of retiring from the screen of life (at the passing in so-called “death” when the individual's service is completed) in full com-

mand of mind and in a perfect body in which there is no disintegration or decay. Birth, life and death are the three activities that should represent the dignity of experience in this world of form and the manifest glory of God as expressed by the Parents of our system. This perfection shall now be restored!

The life substance qualified with the crimson hue of passion flows in great tides through the atmosphere of a city like New York. Here, you see young men and women coming from all points of the Earth's surface for opportunity. They walk unknowingly into these tides of powerfully-charged energy with no conscious protection, except that which you, (this comparatively small number of people) can call forth! Oh, dear ones!

I plead with you, in the name of life and light, to use your energies to sublimate those tides of passion, to raise that energy into the Violet Fire, so that everyone who enters this City of Opportunity may be filled with light. Call that the pressure of energy, playing upon the bodies of the young people, shall be a pressure to produce perfection in art, music and every good activity. Their karma has brought them to Earth and we are endeavoring to stimulate within them a desire to become Gods and Goddesses and to manifest the perfection of the great Goddess of Liberty and the beloved Portia (Goddess of Opportunity).

I have served long, you know, as a member of the Karmic Board. I have seen many of you so often, both before and after each Earth life. I have seen you go into embodiment filled with new life and enthusiasm, grasping your scroll (upon which is written your mission to serve) in your hands, eager to take embodiment and “set the world afire” with the light and understanding which you knew at inner levels. I have clothed you round with my love, praying that you might sustain some remembrance of your vow to “make things right,” through the gates of birth and through the years of growth. I have been within the homes to which you came. I have poured through your parents and loved ones as much of myself as I could conduct through their feelings. Sometimes I have seen you come back at the close of a life, wilted, tired and discouraged. I have taken you in my arms and kissed away your disappointments, your discouragement and your pain. I have told you that there is no failure but giving up, and into your souls and spirits I have poured the words so often, “Beloved ones, just continue to try!”

Now, I speak to you while you are yet in the prime of your Earth life. I have not waited until your worn-out physical bodies have released your

weary souls. I speak to you from the heart of the Karmic Board and say, “In the name of God, while you have life and faculties, while you have opportunity and the substance of this world, while you have a knowledge of this Law, in the name of God—fulfill your vow now! Make the call that death, disease, disintegration and decay be removed from the planet. Call that impurity be wiped from the Earth—cause, effect, record and memory, and leave this planet freer because you have had being.

I shall remind you of this petition when you are called home, and you again stand in my presence without that flesh garment! What will you now do with my life, because this is my life that I give you? This is my consciousness I share with you. You will all come home someday. There is no escape. There is no escape, dear ones, for even the sleepers' realm now allows a respite of only one year. The “compound” itself is no more. The “earth-bound,” too, must also answer the call of the Lord and fulfill their reason for being.

One day, beloved ones, you will stand in my presence and I shall say, “On a Palm Sunday some time ago, in a beautiful sanctuary on Earth, I gave you my life, I gave you remembrance of your purpose for being, I asked you to become Gods and Goddesses of Mercy and Compassion, and to heal a city of impurity, and I hope you can say, “I have done as you asked!” Then the great commendation of the Lord, “Well done, thou good and faithful servant” will ring out, pouring his benediction upon your spirit, and you and I will rejoice together that you are home “to go out no more.”

In this holy Easter Week, I ask you to accept my love, my blessings and my real presence, for I am a woman as well as guardian spirit of the Flames of Mercy and Compassion, which is the forgiving activity of the Sacred Fire.

Let us not forget for a moment that, in dealing with each other, we are dealing with friends, for I am your friend, and you are mine! Together, we shall be master of the energies flowing through you, which are capable of raising and redeeming this dear Earth.

Now, I will say, “good morning,” dear ones. May God bless you!

Kwan Yin

## DECREES TO CURB UNBRIDLED PASSION

1. Beloved mighty victorious Presence of God, I AM in me and beloved mighty Astrea! LOCK Your Cosmic Circle and Sword of Blue Flame of thousands of Suns from the Great Central Sun in, through and around all those crimson tides of energy qualified with the unbridled sex, lust, passion and selfishness of mankind that sweep in great waves through the atmosphere of all large cities and all foci of mankind's discord. Close in upon them all and TRANSMUTE, TRANSMUTE, TRANSMUTE them all—cause, effect, record and memory—before they can act, approach or encroach upon life longer. Transmute them into the Cosmic Threefold Flame in the full power of the Three times Three!

Beloved I AM,  
I now command.  
Do it today,  
Do it to stay!

2. Beloved mighty victorious presence of God, I AM in me, I call to beloved Archangel Michael, all the Archangels, their Archaii and Legions of Light, (repeat invocation three times). COME, COME, COME, IN YOUR VISIBLE, TANGIBLE, ASCENDED MASTER BODIES AND STRIKE, STRIKE, STRIKE, your mighty Cosmic Swords of Blue Flame of thousands of Suns from the Great Central Sun in, through and around all those crimson tides of unbridled sex, lust, passion, and selfishness of mankind!

Beloved I AM,  
I now command.  
Do it today,  
Do it to stay!

### **DECREE FOR UNMARRIED MOTHERS AND THEIR CHILDREN**

Beloved Mighty Victorious Presence of God, I AM in me, and beloved, beloved Goddess of Mercy—Kwan Yin!

I call in the name of all mankind, and in the authority of the living Presence of God which beats their hearts, directly to your heart of Mercy and Compassion for all life! CHARGE, CHARGE, CHARGE, oceans of your Cosmic Flame of the Violet Fire in, through, and around all thoughtforms in the atmosphere of Earth and in the worlds of mankind, qualified with feelings of censure, arrogant pride and blame, especially that driven against all unmarried mothers and children of illegitimate birth. Let this Violet Fire of Cosmic Christ Mercy transmute these feelings, instantly and forever, into the Pink Adoration Flame of God's tolerant love and understanding. Free all life RIGHT NOW from that which God never intended to be, letting these lifestreams go forward to fulfill their divine plan in peace, happiness and God-success.

Beloved Kwan Yin, in thy name, we call limitless legions of Angels of the Violet Fire to sustain and expand this decree each time it is given, until this unfortunate activity and its attendant distress are wiped out forever, cause, effect, record and memory, from the records of the blessed planet Earth ALL WAYS.

We consciously accept this done RIGHT NOW with full power!

## ADDRESS BY BELOVED LADY MASTER VENUS

### INTRODUCTION

Our love and gratitude extends to the Ascended Lady Master Venus, who made the personal sacrifice of her beloved complement, Sanat Kumara, possible. Sanat Kumara, released by Venus' renunciation of his presence and assistance in helping her to sustain the light, government, radiation and general vibratory action of the star, Venus, which both had vowed to protect, guard, govern and expand in grace, came to the Earth many ages ago. His aura, his counsel and his love have enabled our Earth to remain in the solar system until there would arise from the mankind evolving here, lifestreams able and willing to perform this service.

It is to be remembered that the sacrifice of beloved Venus, in assuming the double service of herself and Sanat Kumara, is equally commendable as that of the great Ancient of Days (Sanat Kumara). He has remained with the Earth, hoping for the development of the love and light of its evolution so that he might return to his own star, feeling that the Earth and her people would eventually emit enough light to sustain her place in the solar system to which she belongs.

We are extremely grateful to beloved Venus and to the Kumaras from Venus, to beloved Meta (daughter of Sanat Kumara), and to those beings from Venus who chose to precede him and create his residence at Shamballa. We are also grateful for the marvelous service of Venus, herself, which enabled Sanat Kumara to continue his self-chosen exile unto this day. The recalcitrant members of the human race and their guardian spirits, awakening from the soul sleep of the ages, are now preparing to assume the obligations, responsibilities and the necessary self-disciplines required to create and emit individual and planetary light from the Earth. Thus, the exile of Sanat Kumara will shortly be over, allowing him to return to his beloved Venus to complete his service there.

The planet Venus belongs to the solar system above that to which the Earth belongs. The planet Mars belongs to the solar system below that to which the Earth belongs. Ere long, there will come a cosmic moment when the Central Sun of this galaxy will use the cosmic power of love divine (centripetal force) to draw the seven suns of this galaxy closer to its heart. This will raise our present Sun to the place now occupied by the Sun around which Venus circulates, and, at the same time, will raise the planet Earth into the orbit at present occupied by the planet Venus.

Presently, the seven Suns of the galaxy are preparing for this cosmic moment by drawing their individual planets toward themselves in a hori-

zontal activity, so that all will be in readiness for this coming cosmic initiation. When the Sun above us and its planets move closer to the radiant light of the Great Central Sun, the Cosmic Law requires that Sanat Kumara be with the Lady Master Venus on their own star, Venus, to assist in its initiation.

Thomas Printz

**FORCEFIELDS AND FOUR LOWER BODIES**  
**Beloved Lady Master Venus**

In the name of the beloved Lord Krishna and his spiritual complement, the beloved Lady Sophia (the God-parents of our system), I bring greetings to you, oh, Helios and Vesta!

I bring greetings also to you who are presently evolving upon the Earth, and to you who have come from other systems and stars, and are now abiding with Earth's people, in an endeavor to draw the vibratory action of the planet and its evolutions into a oneness with the harmony of the spheres. I bring to you all the blessings of my love.

To you, who have been hosts to my beloved for many, many centuries, to you, who now have promised him the glory and freedom of a return to our system and our star, to you, I bring my gratitude.

I have long served Venus without Sanat Kumara's help, endeavoring to abide within the balance of my own God-flame in our great solar system and represent to my people and my planet the vibratory action of both Sanat Kumara and myself. Now, oh my beloved, I rejoice that soon you are to return to me, to our evolution and to our planet!

It is the request of my people and of my planet that I bring to you, who love our Lord, Sanat Kumara, the gratitude of our lives for your service at this time, and for your interest in the evolution of the Earth, with its mankind. We are grateful to you for weaving out of the energies of your own lifestreams that light which will ensure a permanent place for the Earth in its solar system, and allow my beloved, Sanat Kumara, his freedom to ascend upon your love to his natural estate.

As you may know, the Sun to which we belong is dedicated to a radiation of the qualities of divine love and wisdom. The beloved Krishna, whose embodied quality of divine love has been remembered by some of the messengers and beings from Venus who have taken embodiment in your universe, is responsible for the glorious title of The Christ. This title was later conferred on some Avatars and great Messengers.



The beloved Sophia is an individualization of divine wisdom. Her radiation has brought to our evolution and the planets belonging thereto, that perfect outpouring of wisdom. She has asked me to convey through you the personal blessing of her wisdom into the vibratory action of your universe. This I do today.

All of the great Suns that came forth from the parent Sun of this galaxy (the Great Central Sun), embody for their universes at least two specific God-qualities.

THE BELOVED HELIOS IS THE EMBODIMENT OF ILLUMINATION, AND THE BELOVED VESTA IS THE EMBODIMENT OF TRUTH. The planets belonging to their system are destined to carry illumination and truth into other universes and other galaxies, not only presently but in a great, magnificent future.

The beloved Krishna and Sophia are destined to carry love and wisdom into universes and galaxies beyond those of which you are presently aware, and toward which I will not now stretch the consciousness of your individual worlds, lest you weary in your endeavor to contemplate the magnificence, omnipotence and omniscience of God's creation. The creation of God is a constantly-unfolding consciousness of his Godliness, which, in its ever-increasing and intensifying comprehension of being, extends far beyond that which even we, in the ascended state, can yet comprehend.

As the cosmic inbreathing of the Great Central Sun of this galaxy prepares to draw the lesser Suns of the system back into its cosmic heart, so do the individual Suns, in like manner, prior to this upward movement, begin to draw from the periphery of their universes the planets of their systems. Therefore, as the planet closest to our Sun is absorbed into its parent Sun, our planet, Venus (which is the fourth in our system) will move closer to our Sun, taking its place as third planet revolving in the orbit of the beloved Krishna and the blessed Sophia. Your Sun will draw Mercury into its heart, and your dear Earth will become third in your system revolving in the orbit of Helios and Vesta.

You will see that right below the star Venus, in our system, revolves the Earth, in your system. We, who are going forward into greater light, are endeavoring to prepare the Earth and her people, even as the wise administrator prepares his successor, so that the vibratory action of the orbit and socket (which Venus will leave when the Suns move upward toward the Central Sun in a cosmic moment yet to come), may be comfortable for you, making it possible for the inhabitants of the Earth to

enjoy the radiation of love and wisdom which we leave as our heritage to your planet. So too, are you preparing, as you move toward your Sun, for the entrance of Mars into the orbit which your Earth now occupies. Even its physical manifestation in the heavens shows how close the planet Mars is to the Earth at this hour.

That which we leave as a heritage to you, oh, sweet Earth, is the embodiment of love!

At the present cosmic moment, the Suns of this galaxy are drawing the planets of their particular systems toward themselves in a more-or-less horizontal activity of centripetal force. A little later, the Central Sun of the entire galaxy will draw the Suns, themselves, toward it in a vertical activity. Presently, the planets of each system are moving toward their Suns. Later, the Suns, together with their planets, will move upward toward the Central Sun. Thus, the orbit of the Sun immediately above us, as well as the orbits of the planets which belong to the system above us, will be vacated, and our Sun and our planets will occupy these orbits, even as the Sun below us (your physical Sun) and the planets of its system, will enter the orbit of our Sun and its planets.

Shall I speak to you a moment about our planet, Venus? She is a magnificent planet, where every lifestream sent forth from its Holy Christ Self is embodied in a beautiful light body, holding within itself the seed of a White Fire Being. Every such soul is completely at one with his or her Holy Christ Self, manifesting the complete harmony of life through the vehicles of mind, feeling and outer form. On our star, there is no such manifestation as decay—no rust, mold, fermentation, disease, or death. All of these qualities of which I have just spoken, which are a heritage of the human race, are but the decadence of the natural activity of etherealization, by which temporary form is sublimated or returned to universal light.

On Venus, precipitation (the drawing of light substance directly into form from the universal), is performed through the use of consciously-directed light rays. On our planet, the people invoke this light substance through thought and feeling, and precipitate it into form as magnificent temples and homes of light, or into glorious flame flowers, as well as into the sustenance required for the nourishment of their bodies, for their clothing, and all they ever require to fulfill their divine plan.

At the close of a cycle of embodiment on Venus, the power of conscious etherealization is used to return the elements composing the bodies to the universal. Having fulfilled one episode in the rhythm of evolu-

tion, the soul passes into one of the inner spheres of Venus, which represent the Causal Body of the Silent Watcher of Venus. Then, in time, the soul returns into embodiment again and again until the seven rhythms of embodiment are completed in perfect harmony.

The power of etherealization is also used on occasions where we are finished with any particular precipitated manifestation. In this way, the substance is returned in love to its primal essence and does not suffer the indignities of decay, gradual, unpleasant disintegration, and the very unhappy experiences of disease and death.

You, too, beloved children, have within you the same great power—the power of cohesion (love) which draws primal life into form. Through your thought and feeling centers, you are endowed, even as those on Venus, with the capacity to mold whatsoever you will, out of universal light. You are also endowed with the power of etherealization so that, at the completion of the usefulness of any substance or activity, any manifest form may be dissolved and returned in dignity and blessing to primal life in the Sun, for repolarization.

It is to be regretted that the harmonious rhythm, which is the natural activity of the flame within your heart, has been forgotten for so long. It is a cause for great rejoicing, however, that we are coming to a point where we may reach the consciousness of even a few of mankind and, through their comprehension of the Law, endeavor to re-establish that natural rhythm of life through the flame that beats the physical heart.

The vibratory action of the planet Venus is white, and the focus of the immortal Presence within the heart is that of a glorious White Fire Being. The vibratory action of the Earth being gold, the focus of the glorious Presence within the heart of those belonging to the Earth evolution is that of a Golden Fire Being. In the system to which you belong, the natural vibrations of your own energies will respond to the color of your Sun, to the color of the planetary system of which evolution you are a part. The radiation and aura of that exquisite Being (the immortal presence of God within you) will be the manifest expression of the color and vibratory action of your own particular evolution.

I would like to bring to your remembrance the activity of life! Your Holy Christ Self, beloved ones, has chosen to project into the chalice of your human heart, a portion of itself—that immortal Threefold Flame of life, which has the power of magnetic attraction within itself. This flame drew around itself the physical form, the more subtle ethers of the etheric body, the substance of the mental body, and the substance of the

emotional world. When acknowledged, that immortal flame within you will develop and expand through you a replica of the divine God Presence—the Electronic Presence of God which abides within the inner spheres. This tiny figure within your heart (which is your individual immaculate concept), is one in essence and consciousness with your Holy Christ Self. The Holy Christ Self, of course, is one in consciousness and essence with your God-Presence, and this makes the activity of the “three times three.”

Primal life, which is drawn forth by the “I AM” Presence and invested in the Holy Christ Self, should pass directly into the keep of the immortal flame within your heart, through the silver cord, not interfered with by any radiation of discord. This “silver cord” is a stream of pure, crystal-like substance, which flows from the heart of your God-self (the Electronic Presence) into your physical heart. This beautiful primal life is magnetized by the Presence which gives you being, gives you intelligence, gives you the capacity to say, “I AM,” and the consciousness to create anything and everything in this world of form.

This primal life essence should be dispensed by that Presence within your heart into the use of the vehicles created by that Presence, to expand the borders of God's kingdom, even as the Sun dispenses its radiation, light and nourishment to the planets of the system, causing them to rotate on their axis and to move in orderly procession around itself. In turn, the Sun moves in rhythmic action around the Great Central Sun. The Great Central Sun, itself, is part of a glorious train of light made up of millions and millions and millions of galaxies that move by Cosmic Intelligence far beyond human comprehension, around greater Suns. So it goes, on and on, in a gigantic, onward-moving procession, all continually moving forward harmoniously toward ever greater expressions of perfection.

Your blessed Sun pours out its radiance, sustaining the planets of its system. Through the power of attraction, the Sun keeps each planet in its orbit, allowing none to come too close to the vibratory action of the heart center, because the vibratory action of each planet must be accelerated before it can safely enter into the heart of its Sun. Yet, through the same power of love, the Sun keeps each planet from passing beyond the Sun's own natural periphery. So must your individual Sun (the presence of God within you) take full command of the vehicles through which it desires to externalize the perfection of God's kingdom into the world of form.

YOUR PHYSICAL BODY, YOUR ETHERIC ENVELOPE, YOUR MENTAL

BODY, AND YOUR EMOTIONAL BODY, WERE PRIMARILY DESIGNED AS INSTRUMENTS THROUGH WHICH THIS GREAT IMMORTAL PRESENCE MIGHT RADIATE CERTAIN QUALITIES AND DESIGN CERTAIN PATTERNS, WHICH CARRY THE DIVINE STAMP OF THE GODHEAD AND THE GLORY OF THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN INTO THE APPEARANCE WORLD.

What has happened? Rather than these bodies standing as humble acolytes, with folded hands, gracefully allowing that primal essence to pass through them into the control of the presence of God within the heart and waiting, as acolytes should, the dispensation of that energy by the Divine Presence—THESE LOWER BODIES BOLDLY SEIZE UPON THE PRIMAL LIFE AND MOULD IT INTO PATTERN AND FORMS OF THEIR OWN LIKING, EACH BODY SATISFYING ITS INDIVIDUAL APPETITES. Thus, the flame within the heart receives neither the authority nor the honor of taking that primal life essence and doing with it what it wills, through its vehicles.

Some time upon life's way, every lifestream comes to a point where it recognizes and reverences the privilege of using life, especially when it realizes for a moment the activity of that ceaseless flow of electrons and knows that—some time, somewhere—a cosmic fount, a cosmic source, has magnetized and generated that life, projecting it into the use and keeping of a self-conscious intelligence for a purpose. Then, in honor and honesty, that mature lifestream turns again to the source of its life and, kneeling humbly before that magnificent Presence within the physical heart, such a one gives back into God's keeping the authority for the use of life.

That individual then rises in dignity and commands the silence of the emotional world, the silence of the mental world, the silence of the etheric world, and the silence of the flesh. When that command is given in the authority of the "I AM," and the lower bodies are divested of authority to act without direction, the primal life essence is directed by the Christ Presence into its proper channels of expression.

The emotional body is then commanded: "Carry thou forth this day the radiation of Christ, the feeling of God's love to thy fellowmen! Expand thou the gifts of the Holy Comforter! Be thou a conductor, through which thy Christ Self may pour to all life the protection, healing and peace of the Universal Deity!" The emotional body, then, accepting the master-authority, humbly answers, "I will!"

Next, the great mental vehicle, filled with human concepts, swirling in a state of constant motion, is controlled. Those concepts are purified or

removed, and the mental vehicle is commanded: “Stand thou still and listen! Receive from thy Holy Christ Self the divine design for thy being—the directions for this day! Then, out of the universal light substance, create thou those forms which shall be of benefit thy fellowmen!” The mental body, acknowledging the dignity and authority of the Christ, meekly answers, “I will!”

The great etheric envelope, created originally to record all the experiences of life, which should have been momentums of good, is charged to record solely the momentums of victorious accomplishments through itself and others. Once more it becomes a battery of constructive energy, and records only momentums of faith, healing and love. Thus, when the individual is required to give assistance, these constructive remembrances rush forth, and the etheric body, combining its energies with the other vehicles, helps to bring the desired manifestations into form speedily and harmoniously.

Lastly, the purified flesh (the innocent instrument), is consecrated and dedicated to service—every element of it. Every sense is offered as a channel to serve the Christ and joyously comes into harmony with the law of its being. Only in this way are you master. Only in this way are you one with your God-self. Only then can you say in honesty, “The Father and I are ONE.” Then, truly, both you and the Father work in unison. Then does your personal self become for us and for all the God-free, a conductor of our gifts into the world of form.

Beloved, previous children of God, in that great command, “Peace—Be still,” your physical and inner bodies will come to a sense of recognition that they must be your willing and joyous servants.

Your sphere of influence is the aura and radiation created by your qualification of primal life-essence through thought, feeling, word and deed, as it passes through your mental, emotional, physical and etheric bodies and thence into the world around you. The greater the stream of life which flows from your presence, the more of primal life you have invoked, the greater amount of energies which your self-conscious intelligence uses, the wider will be your sphere of influence. Those who are timid or lethargic, those who use little energy, have small spheres of influence. Those who are dynamic, positive and powerful, have drawn more energy, and that energy passing out from the body, creates a much larger aura.

The nature of your individual sphere of influence is the responsibility which you have taken before life, because, through those energies, you

are constantly affecting all in your environment, all with whom you come in contact, and, lastly, all manifest life on the planet. Therefore, when individuals desire to serve us, they must come to a point where they are in full control of their own radiation, through their various bodies. Whether it be small or large, their sphere of influence should become the controlling radiation, not only in a room, but in the entire locality in which they live, and, furthermore, it should have an uplifting effect on all manifest life on the planet.

When you have builded your momentum of good, and the Cosmic Law and your Holy Christ Self find it safe to release more life to you, your beneficent influence could become planetary in active radiation.

With the varying qualities of radiation which form the average aura of individuals, you will understand that it would not be a mercy for life to allow anyone too much energy, because everything and everyone within that sphere of influence is affected by every passion, every lust, every depression, as well as every prayer, every affirmation, every conviction of faith, and every feeling of harmony. For this reason, the wisdom of the Cosmic Law decided to decrease the volume of primal life released to the personal self, making the sphere of influence of the uncontrolled lifestream comparatively small. This ruling will be sustained until the time when the Cosmic Law, in conjunction with the Christ Self, increases the gift of life, as it is convinced that the individual is master of the life entrusted to him through the conscious return of authority to its own individualized Presence.

You have heard of forcefields! This sphere of influence of which I speak is your individual forcefield. If it is held in comparative harmony, it can be used by the Silent Watchers who cover cities, nations and the planet itself, in their endeavor to dissipate evil and give protection in times of crises.

When these Silent Watchers see forces of nature in rebellion, when they see plagues and epidemics about to manifest, when they see the many crisis which I shall not name (for I do not choose to use my words and life more than is absolutely necessary to refer to that which is destructive, even in thought), they appeal for assistance to the great Cosmic Being or Ascended Master whose energies have been offered to the Brotherhood to dissipate just such evils. The first question asked by the God-being whose energies are invoked is, "Have you a conductor in that locality?" The Silent Watcher may say, "Yes! There is such a harmonious nature" (if there should happen to be one in that locality).

Then the Cosmic Being (conserving his own forces) does not have to build a funnel of light to carry his radiation downward, for such an activity uses much of the energy he could use in giving the blessing. Instead, the great Being comes into the atmosphere of Earth with the Silent Watcher, stands within the Electronic Body of the chela and, through the silver cord, he pours through the inner bodies and flesh of that one the benediction, purification, protection and balance that is required to dissipate the evil of the moment.

Oh, beloved ones, many natural conductors who have no knowledge of the inner spheres, but have a sweetness and purity of soul, have thus been used through all the ages. Many “saints,” many “holy men,” many of the reverent, devout and humble have thus been utilized, and through their bodies has flashed protection which sometimes has saved the lives of millions. However, these are unconscious conductors. These are individuals who “just happen” to be in a state of grace through harmonious radiation, either for the moment or for a longer period of time. The Silent Watcher points out these individuals to the Cosmic Master who then blazes his radiation through them.

Now, you are a different group entirely—you desire to become conscious conductors, looking at and caring for the mankind of Earth, the Silent Watcher sees that which is about to take place, and the chela in embodiment, with alert conscious mind and intelligence, is prompted or inspired to invoke cosmic currents of divine protection for his people, his city, his nation and his planet. Thus, rather than being an unconscious conductor, the student consciously becomes an invocative priest or priestess.

Beloved ones, when you desire to serve mankind, when you desire to bless the elemental kingdom, when you desire to serve in any crises, you must first make your own sphere of influence harmonious. This is the magnetic power which draws the blessing of the Master, making you a radiating center of peace and balance, which can conduct the blessing. Otherwise, you draw the God-being by your invocation, and he, looking upon your turbulent energies (if they should happen to be so) is unable to use your vehicles to conduct light, healing or protection.

Very often, in such cases, the Cosmic Being who is invoked by the zealous and earnest (but, for the time being, inharmonious) chela, is forced to use his energies in seeking another conductor in the vicinity who is harmonious, and while perhaps this one may be unacquainted with the Higher Law, yet he is one through whom the Master may channel his blessings.



In the mastery of your own energies, beloved ones, you are to become not only conductors, but magnetizing agents of cosmic currents.

Wherever you see a need, first still yourself. Then visualize yourself dressed in the dazzling white garments of your Holy Christ Self, and make your invocation with all the power of the Godhead. There is not a being or intelligence you invoke who will not promptly answer your call.

That is how the Master Jesus (working with Lord Maitreya) let the healing life flow through his vehicles of incarnation, and the dead did arise, the blind did see, the lame did walk, and the sick were made whole. Jesus was vested with the conscious power of invocation, and he kept the instruments and conductors of his own lifestream constantly ready for the instantaneous release of the gifts from above.

Although the Master Jesus was constantly alerted to his mission—which was the dissipation of evil—the greater cosmic activity of Lord Maitreya, in the fuller freedom of the inner spheres, saw many opportunities for service when the outer consciousness of the Master Jesus did not realize that cosmic assistance was required. There, the state of “listening grace” which Jesus had, was essential, for when Lord Maitreya chose to bless, Jesus lifted his hand. When Lord Maitreya chose to speak, the lips of Jesus were at his disposal. Suppose that Jesus were thinking only of himself and the things of Earth! Suppose he had not lived in a perpetual state of “listening grace”! Suppose, during a time of personal outer interest on Jesus' part, Lord Maitreya's cosmic moment had come and gone, there would have been no instrument on Earth to conduct Lord Maitreya's blessing. Do you see?

Oh, magnificent is your opportunity! When you have perfected your individual forcefields, when you have consecrated your instruments, when you have felt the release of that flame conducting healing, peace or balance into the lives of others, then the great forcefields for your temple activities can be builded of your combined spheres of influence—those who are like you in nature and temperament, building their energies into that forcefield, creating a larger and larger blanket of protection, benediction and blessing in your locality. Your individual group director, whose love and light have made it possible for such a group to be established, sets up a pattern, with your cooperation, and the rhythm of invocation blends the individual lifestreams into a harmonious whole.

Thus is created and sustained a magnetic pull upon the God-free. This is the service which the beloved Maha Chohan is choosing to render through the Transmission Flame groups and through your sanctuaries,

specializing the power and particular service of your sphere of influence. The beings directly concerned with the release of healing, protection, and the bringing of truth in general to mankind, may be magnetized. They then take an active interest in that group. From that group, they take chelas to inner levels for training while their bodies sleep at night, and they work with these inner bodies in an endeavor to create a strong magnetic current, through which they may flash the fire of God and render whatever assistance is needed from time to time.

When this is done and the momentum is builded, the rhythm being undisturbed by disharmony, the mass of the people will feel the pressure of that qualified energy and will be drawn to the students thus prepared to give the blessing. Perhaps not all will remain to serve, for as yet many of mankind are “absorbers,” they are the ones who only seek blessings but are not yet prepared to give. However, from among them will come some who will ask how they, too, may learn to become such conductors. In this way, your endeavors will grow and prosper. This is how we serve on Venus. Our great temples, in which are combined the energies of those who serve with us, are magnificent, indeed, to behold.

Beloved children, would that I could take you to our star! Would that I could show you, even for an hour, what the Earth is to become and what you who stand forth “the first fruits of them that slept” have set into motion through your own vital energies!

Beloved, precious children of God, take heart! Return, in dignity, the authority over your world to that exquisite immortal Presence of life within you! Take command of your vehicles of expression! Let us see what you will do for the Earth, what the heritage of your service will leave for the planet and for the evolutions who will succeed you.

Until then, with all the love of the great Krishna and Sophia, all the love of the mighty Victory and his beloved, all the love of Sanat Kumara and myself, and all the love from the people of Venus, I enfold you.

My love is great enough to see every one of you master of the rhythm of the flame in your own heart! Thank you, and God bless you.

Venus

**DECREE FOR CHELAS TO KEEP HARMONY, UNITY  
AND FOR EXPANSION OF THE LIGHT**

Beloved mighty victorious I AM Presence, I call on beloved Archangel Chamuel, Elohim Orion, Elohim Tranquility, Cosmic Being Lady Venus,

God Harmony, beloved Maha Chohan, beloved El Morya, Paul the Venetian, beloved Jesus, beloved Kuthumi, and Lady Master Nada, to CHARGE, CHARGE, CHARGE, me, my family and all chelas of the Great White Brotherhood with whatever illumination, determination, courage, strength, unity and power of divine love are required, to COMPEL UNINTERRUPTED HARMONY TO MANIFEST constantly in, through, and around us, especially in our emotional body.

Please see to it that this state of uninterrupted harmony is forever sustained.

Beloved I AM! I now command! Do it Today! Do it to stay!

\* \* \*

Beloved mighty victorious I AM Presence, I call on the beloved Ascended Masters Sanat Kumara, Lady Venus, Saint Germain, the Maha Chohan and beloved El Morya. Take immediate and complete control of me, and make and keep me a perfect grail and conductor through which the Ascended Host may pour at any time their love, blessings and assistance to mankind.

Use my light to the fullest possible extent. Draw those to me who have unselfish motives and who are willing to serve the Light. Remove all pride, arrogance and personal ambition.

Let this Light expand in divine love until the Earth and all her evolutions are wholly ascended and free. I have spoken in God's holy name, I AM.

**ADDRESSES BY THE BELOVED LADY MASTER ASTREA  
AND THE BELOVED LADY MASTER DIANA**

**INTRODUCTION**

This is lovingly dedicated to the beloved Lady Masters Astrea and Diana, whose kindly and selfless individual services have, since the fall of man, continuously dissolved the impure thought and feeling forms created by mankind through the destructive use of free will.

It is our hope that sincere students will cooperate with these beautiful and gracious beings, first, by invoking their purifying rays through their own four lower bodies to dissolve the cause and core of all capacity to create and sustain imperfect thoughtforms, and, second, by invoking their cosmic activity of the Circle and Sword of Blue Flame and Purifying

Fire in, through and around all mass creations of imperfection of every kind, that they may be dissolved before they can act, approach or manifest as distress ever again.

Thomas Printz, Editor

### **Address By Beloved Astrea (1955)**

Children of the One Eternal God,

I have come in answer to the heart-call of the people of Earth, and particularly at the request of the conscious students of life, for the purpose of cleansing and purifying the astral and psychic realms of the effluvia that has been spewed forth into the atmosphere through the creative centers (thought and feeling) of man for many, many ages.

Due to the scales which mankind has made before his physical sight, he is not aware of the evils he has created through his individual experimentation with the creative powers of thought and feeling in his various embodiments through the long ages. Little does he know also of the thoughtforms spawned in the secret recesses of his human mind, which have escaped the confines of his consciousness and float out into the atmosphere of the planet on which he dwells. There, these thoughtforms remain until they are drawn by the power of magnetization—or the activity of like seeking like—into strata of similarly-vibrating substance.

This discordantly-qualified energy forms itself into strata, one piled on top of the other, like the layers of a cake, each stratum vibrating according to the quality of which it is composed, and growing larger and larger as more of mankind dwell, either secretly or openly, upon thoughts of impurity, passion, greed, etc.

People indulging in these activities not only add to the mass effluvia of the planet, but by the power of thought tune into the stratum vibrating at the same rate as that which they are generating at the time, and draw its mass evil into their own beings and worlds.

They are held responsible by Cosmic Law for the injurious effect their action has upon the thought processes of their fellowmen who do not know how to protect themselves from these “tramp thoughts” that are continually floating in the atmosphere, or how to control the process of constructive thinking and feeling. Very few of the people of Earth today, beloved friends, know how to use the creative centers of thought and feeling for which they were created, that is, to draw from the Divine In-

telligence at the heart of the universe, through the indwelling Christ Self, magnificent ideas and fashion those ideas into form.

Very few such ideas are ever magnetized by mankind in general from the Great Central Source. Far easier is it for men to absorb through the outer senses, through the written page, through the radio and television and through all the other types of outer pressure of learning and so-called education, those thoughts and ideas that have been used before. It is easier far to accept as a pattern for the thinking man, already established dogmas and credos, religions and scientific expressions than it is to shake the mind free of all the imperfection that has been, and return to the source of creation for truth.

That truth can only come through incarnate lifestreams who, repudiating the discordant effluvia of the masses and the half-truths that have not brought freedom to the individual or the planet, will stand within the flame of their own I AM Presence, call forth those divine ideas of wisdom and balance, and then have the strength and tenacity to hold those thoughts and ideas within their hearts until the Holy Spirit has breathed life and enthusiasm into them in the feelings. When those divine ideas have been matured in the silence before they are presented to the world, you have not theory, then, beloved ones, but indisputable fact, for the blessing of the race!

How many inspirations, how many great inventions, how many cosmic truths, have come forth from the Universal, into the minds of the few who are willing to stand above the masses! Yet, how many of these blessings have been lost because those few could not or would not “follow through” by taking that truth or inspiration, holding it within the light of the Christ, breathing upon it the fire of constancy, and then manifesting it to the world as fact. Instead, those fortunate enough to receive these divine ideas did not hold them long enough in secret, or perhaps they shared them while they were yet in the embryonic stage with others and so lost the idea through negative radiation.

So it is, beloved ones, that the beautiful world orders and golden ages perceived within the raised consciousnesses of the few, have not materialized in these latter ages. Why? The answer is simply because the ideas, unprotected by the ego who should have guarded and sheltered them, were torn to shreds as a carcass is torn by a pack of wolves, by lesser minds, before the ephemeral vision could be clothed in the substance of the etheric world and lowered through emotional stability and balance into the world of form.

In the physical world, you either have the man who will not think, who prefers (to use your modern terminology) to be “brain-washed” by the particular sect, cult, “ism,” religious or governmental credo to which he belongs, or you have the man who wants to be a so-called “individualist,” pursuing an obstinate and dominating policy. I would counsel you to follow the example of the gracious Madonna, dear ones, and “keep those things in your hearts” until they have come to maturity in the “secret place” and be born of their own volition into the world of form.

Again and again, children of Earth, I call for the “middle way,” that is, the path between the too-credulous acceptance of half-truths and the rash experimentation with so-called “cosmic truths” unverified by practical experience.

Bring these things together in the light of your own Holy Christ Self, and, after you have had the manifest expression, then can you face all men. One of your great inventors could have talked for years about his ideas of harnessing the power of electricity with very little effect upon or enthusiasm from the masses. Instead he pursued the more practical method of waiting until he had first brought them into manifest expression. Then there was no need for him to talk, because his ideas, completed in physical form, spoke for themselves.

Jesus, that great and mighty exemplar of perfection, could have publicly proclaimed his messiahship! Instead, he lived it. Through him the dead arose, the sick were made well, the blind were made to see, and the deaf to hear. He coupled his private comradeship with God with practical manifestation in the world of form, and, when he began his public ministry, he was the magnificence of the Messiah in action.

Beloved friends, tonight we come into the atmosphere of Earth with but one purpose and one design—to clear the atmosphere, as well as your own inner bodies and auras—of the “tramp thoughts and feelings” which form the blanket of energy men breathe in and accept as part of their own thinking processes.

All over this planet, there are individuals and groups of conscious students whose forcefields, like pinpoints of light in the darkness of the astral world, are calling for the mass purification of the race, as well as the individual mental and feeling bodies of the people.

Through the open doors of these forcefields come the angelic legions at our command (the Elohim of Purity and myself), and go north, south, east, and west, to transmute and remove those pressures of existing thought and feeling forms of impurity of every kind.

Why, you ask, have not these thoughtforms become disintegrated in the atmosphere? Because they are being constantly entertained and nourished secretly in the minds and feelings of the men and women of the race! You see, dear ones, a thoughtform dissolves more or less quickly, unless it is consciously invited into some human mind and fed by feeling. Eventually, through the service of the angel of purification, an unfed thoughtform is dissolved and returned to primal essence, where it can be used again by the Great Source that wastes not even the most infinitesimal portion of God's precious life essence.

However, when impure thoughts and feelings of sex, greed, selfishness, or any other discord you might name, are entertained by some members of the race, they live. The moment the last member of the race ceases to sustain the strata in which these discordant forms abide (by adding to them his own similarly-qualified energy), that moment, those mass blankets of evil will cease to be.

Now, I am the divine complement of the Elohim of Purity. Therefore, it is the most natural activity in the world for us to render, in unison, this service of the cosmic purification through the mental, emotional, etheric and physical bodies of the mankind of this Earth.

Sometimes, the so-called "intellectual" members of the race seem amazed that we serve in more than one capacity. For your illumination, allow me to tell you that the beloved Diana (who will speak to you immediately following my address), is the divine complement of Arcturus, Elohim of the Violet Fire.

There are many lifestreams on Earth who carry the same name. Many ladies are called "Agnes," "Beatrice," or "Cecilia." Likewise, in heaven there are many great beings who bear the name of Nada and many who carry the name of Diana.

In our service one with another, dear ones, let us not become so amazed when some being steps out (shall we say) of the niche in which the mental concept of the people of Earth has placed him or her! Perhaps we have more fluidic motion and versatility than you give us credit for! Perhaps we work on more rays than one! Did we not tell you that one must be master of all the seven rays before one could qualify to become a Maha Chohan! Oh, lovely ones, we do not stand (thank God) within the narrow box into which we have been placed by our well-meaning unascented friends, some of whom, at least, I am happy to say, have had the discrimination and intuition to discern our reality and presence in the universal.

We are God-free beings who work at will on any ray or in any service! Common sense, beloved ones, will tell you that.

If you are a First Ray person and you are aware of a need for healing, do you sit down with folded hands and say, “Oh, you must have a Sixth Ray man to do that healing!” Then stand by and let the patient die? That is not common sense, is it? Of course, one may have a momentum of First Ray power, one may be a “specialist” upon a specific line, but one can operate (I should not have to tell you that) on many rays!

As below, so above! We are “specialists,” too, in our particular service. The service of the beloved Claire (the Elohim of Purity) and myself, is the transmutation and purification of the energies of the Earth, its atmosphere, and its people. Here, the beloved Helios and Vesta directed us to serve, and here have we abided from the beginning of the creation of the planet, holding the perfection of design that those great beings have visualized for this Earth.

Beloved Helios and Vesta designed this system, themselves. They placed that design and pattern in the heart of the Silent Watcher. The seven Elohim, with their complements, then chose to look upon that design cosmically, and created the planet Earth through our own particularly specialized activity, using care always to observe the divine courtesy of deferring to the will of Helios and Vesta, who designed it in the first place.

The courtesy of the Elohim might well be imitated by the people of Earth in relation to their association one with another, and may I add, in the case of so-called “advanced” lifestreams, to the great beings who govern these activities.

Now, when we chose to create this planet, we were beings who had worked on other stars and planets. Mind you, we had seen galaxies so large that your blessed Sun would seem no larger than the head of a pin in comparison. We had seen golden ages, vast continents, great temples and mighty beings, the like of which I cannot describe to you in words. Yet, not one of the seven Elohim said, “Let us add a temple from the realms of Alpha and Omega!” “Let us create a continent like the ones we have seen in the realms of Isis and Osiris!” Nor did we say, “We have just come from the Milky Way, where there is a truly magnificent planet—let us make the vegetation here yellow like it is on that!” No! It would be ridiculous, would it not? The Elohim of Purity, within the strength of his cosmic heart, held the original pattern of the God-parents unchanged. Every gently-rolling hill, every peaked mountain, every beautiful sea, was



designed to the smallest detail as Helios and Vesta wanted it—not as I, or Arcturus, or any of the other Elohim, wanted it. Courtesy, the particular virtue of the Seventh Ray, is manifested in the Elohimic Builders, is manifested in every sun of the system, is manifested in nature, but, alas, is little manifested in man.

What, in the name of heaven, beloved ones, is man's soul or consciousness, but an accretion of human concepts? Think of it! Unascended man, who has not mastered his four lower bodies, yet faces the Godhead in defiance of the divine will!

We come now into the atmosphere of Earth with one purpose in mind—to render a service of purification to the evolving life upon it.

Through your acceptance of our presence, our radiation flows into every sanctuary, every group director and student of life, into the leaders and members of every religious organization, into all constructive secular organizations, and through the mental and emotional bodies of all mankind, as well as into the animal and nature kingdoms, with the fully-gathered cosmic power of the Elohim of Purity and myself (Astrea).

In that power, we say to all impure creation: “Let go! Let go! Let go! Be thou dissolved! Return, thou, to the purity of primal life essence! Arise! And, by the power of the Flame of Transmutation, ascend thou to the throne of Helios and Vesta,” with a plea for forgiveness from the mankind of Earth that the pure substance which They entrusted to them to complete their divine plan in beauty and perfection should have been so defiled and debased in shadow!

Beloved Helios and Vesta (the God-parents of the system) have given the very substance of their lives to their creation. They have conferred upon the lifestreams whom they drew forth from the realm of the Great First Cause, their own intelligence and creative power, and have said to them, “Go forth, children of our hearts, and weave out of our life essence happiness and contentment for yourselves! Make of the beautiful planet, which has been prepared so lovingly for you, a shining orb, a place of peace and joy, a true habitat for angel and God! Let its radiation flow into interstellar space, making a happy contribution to the harmony and music of the other stars and spheres!”

As the babe nurtured in the womb of the earthly mother is part of her life substance, so is the energy we are redeeming now, part of the body of beloved Helios and Vesta. Oh, the dark shroud that their beautiful, bright planet wears today is more than a reproach to the humanity evolving upon it! I should like to stand so facing those great and benefi-

cent beings of love and (if it were possible) never let them know what has happened to their shining hopes, their happy dreams, and their bright visions—but, because the substance that has been so defiled is part of their own body, they well know what has happened to it. Oh, peoples of the Earth, how have you repaid this unspeakable love?

As I stand here, in the atmosphere of Earth, I am drawing into my own cosmic body of light the currents of impure substance from every part of its surface, and when it passes through my aura it is transmuted into its own bright nature and returned, rejoicing, to the heart of beloved Helios and Vesta for repolarization.

Thank you, beloved ones, for your attention! I now retire in favor of my beloved sister, Diana (complement of Arcturus), who will address you. God bless you.

#### DECREE TO ASTREA

Beloved presence of God I AM in me and beloved Astrea! LOCK your Cosmic Circle and Sword of Blue Flame of a thousand suns through and around all the laggards in the Earth, on the Earth and in its atmosphere!

Close in upon them all and TRANSMUTE! (3x) all that is not of the light in, through and around or driven against them! Replace it by the Cosmic Threefold Flame, in the full power of the Three Times Three!

Beloved I AM! I now command! Do it Today! Do it to stay!

(use above decree)

—in, through and around all the astral and psychic creations caused by the laggards, and all whom they influenced at any time!

### DECREE TO HELP THE EARTH

Beloved Helios and Vesta, we invoke, in mercy, the assistance of every planet in every galaxy which allowed even one laggard from their planet the hospitality of the Earth as a schoolroom! Send Divine Beings from those planets to help in the redemption of the laggards and their distorted creations, right now!

I consciously accept this done, right now, with full power! (3x)

### SUGGESTED AFFIRMATION

Beloved, mighty victorious presence of God, I AM in us. Oh, thou beloved immortal victorious Threefold Flame of eternal truth within our hearts, Holy Christ Selves of all mankind, beloved mighty Astrea, in the full authority of the Sacred Fire vested in us:

In the name of all the evolutions on our dear planet Earth, we thank you most sincerely for all the service you have rendered us in the past, and we call that this blessing be eternally sustained and ever-expanding, until the Earth and all belonging to it are wholly ascended and free.

In order that we may cooperate with your service more fully, beloved Astrea, we most sincerely make the call that you remove today and forever, the desire and capacity within the mankind of Earth to think—in secret or otherwise—upon impurity of any kind, thus creating distorted and obscene form in the mental body, which float out into the atmosphere about them to pollute the aura of the planet itself.

Beloved Astrea, we ask you to transmute this uncontrolled habit of the race in general, and individuals in particular, replacing it with your God-desire and ability to use the mental processes to think upon and thus create only forms of balance and beauty of color and design, which bless, heal, prosper, and illumine all they contact.

Thus are these thoughts worthy to be forever sustained and expanded by the feelings of divine love from the I AM Presence of each one.

Beloved Astrea, hold the mental bodies of all mankind, as well as their thinking processes, in your own fiery God-control forever!

We consciously accept this done RIGHT NOW with full power! We thank thee. SO BE IT!

### SUGGESTED AFFIRMATION

Beloved mighty victorious presence of God I AM in me! Oh thou beloved immortal Threefold Flame of life within my heart, and beloved Ascended Lady Master Astrea!

Establish and sustain around my four lower bodies and that of all mankind a ring-pass-not of living Blue Flame. Let this flaming circle of your purifying Blue Fire, deflect any thought and feeling forms of imperfection from finding anchorage in the substance and energy of my own four lower bodies, as well as those of all mankind!

As this purification takes place, my mind now becomes a clear receptacle for the divine promptings from thy own heart. My feelings joyously energize and give life to those ideas, my etheric body lowers them into my brain consciousness, and the energies of my physical body cooperate to make practically manifest some portion of the perfection of God's kingdom!

Help me to become and to remain humble, pure, selfless and obedient to God's Laws.

I command this physically manifest!

I accept this physically manifest!

I AM this physically manifest, manifest, manifest in all ascended Jesus Christ Victory, light and freedom attained right now!

### PURIFY MY SOUL (Song)

PURIFY my soul, I AM of me!

PURIFY my soul for all to see!

PURIFY me, glorify thy name!

PURIFY and raise me on Ascension's Flame!

PURIFY their souls, I AM of them!

PURIFY their souls and raise all men!

PURIFY them, glorify thy name!

PURIFY and raise them on Ascension's Flame!

Melody: "Count Your Blessings"

Song (Chorus) "Magnify the Lord"

**THE SEVEN BODIES**  
**Address By Beloved Diana**

September 29, 1955

Beloved Friends of Immortal Light and Life Eternal,

You, who are so familiar with the Violet Fire of freedom's love, to you I bring the gratitude of my heart for all you have done in the transmutation of human creation, up to and including this time!

I speak the fiat and decree of the mighty Arcturus, that every source that stimulates the senses of mankind to qualify the mental and feeling energies with impurity, shall be wiped from the face of the Earth now and forever! This shall be done, whether that impurity finds expression on the written page, the cartoon, the obscene picture, or the story whispered from ear to ear!

In the name of the great and mighty Arcturus, the beloved Zadkiel, and the mighty Master Saint Germain, I say to those forces which stimulate the mental and feeling processes to create imperfection—Stop! Stop! Stop right now! Be thou transmuted into constructive activities which stimulate the higher thought, the purer feeling, and the cleaner living!

Beloved ones, it is my service to bring to your attention, again, the truth which was presented to you some time ago by the beloved Master Saint Germain, who serves with my lord, Arcturus.

Every vehicle which has been created by the flame of your individualization is composed of the substance of the sphere in which it functions. For the purpose of simplicity and clarity, we shall refer to it as “electronic light substance” (in the future you shall have a more specific name).

Projected from the Godhead and breathing within itself, the flame became the magnet which drew around itself electronic light, and, with the help of the builders of form, created the White Fire Body. Of what is this White Fire Body composed? Millions and millions of electrons grouped together around central cores, forming “spiritual atoms.” These cores are in the life pattern of your own I AM Presence.

Now, where you have the colors of the Causal Body on the chart, in the Electronic Body of the I AM Presence you have blazing light and, as there is no impure substance lodged between those light rays, the Electronic Body is completely free from weight, impurity and shadow. Every group of electrons forming the spiritual atoms emit the music of your keynote, the fragrance and perfume of your being, and the beauty of your reason for being.

Your Causal Body, that is, the aura around the Electronic Body, you created yourself, by your service at inner spheres, before physical embodiment took place, and since then in your various incarnations.

When the individual decided to utilize his experiences in the Seven Spheres and apply for incarnation, the Holy Christ Self came into being. For what purpose? To step down the vibrations of the light which forms the magnificence of the I AM Presence, into the atmosphere in which the vehicles of the outer self would function. The Holy Christ Self, in like manner, was made up of these electrons, all spinning around a central core and, although not moving quite so rapidly as those that make up the Electronic Presence, yet they move in complete harmony, in magnificent music, and exquisite fragrance. If you can visualize this picture, beloved friends, try to hold it in your imaginations.

When the emotional body was created, it was made up of electrons drawn from the emotional realm—the realm of feeling, or the realm of the angels and Archangels. The little electrons that came and spun around the central core of the atoms out of which the builders of form created the emotional body, were beautiful, harmonious, and perfect.

The mental body of the outer self was formed out of aerial substance, the etheric body from etheric substance and the flesh body was formed out of the elements of the earth. I tell you this for a purpose, not to bore you with a treatise on creation.

Nothing in this world, beloved friends, is static. Science has proved that even so-called “inanimate” substance, like wood or stone, is in constant motion. Therefore, the physical body, which seems to solid and substantial to you, is composed of groups of electrons looking somewhat like the upper figure on the chart. Around those electrons, the substance of the outer world impurity has been drawn, so that, rather than having the rainbow colors of the chart as your aura, you have a “clogging” of the little forcefields which has closed in the light of the electrons.

What has been the result of this? As that accumulation has been magnetized into your flesh, it has “bogged down,” let us say, the vibratory action of the atoms, and they no longer vibrate in harmony with your keynote. They have lost the resiliency and buoyancy which they have when they vibrate in harmony with their natural God-estate.

Some of the organs of the body which have been particularly intruded upon by the suction of impure substance into themselves, also vibrate less rapidly than others. Then you have organic disturbance, which is the result of the slowing down of the electrons spinning around their central

core. In spiritual healings, all that is done is that pure unadulterated light is poured into and around that organ by whichever member of the Ascended Host to whom the call is made, and, just as you would clean out a clogged pipe, so does that light loosen and transmute the human effluvia which has, more or less, smothered the electrons.

That heavy human effluvia is wedged in-between the electrons which make up each atom, causing the atoms to spin more slowly and not in the rhythm of the keynote of your being. The Flame of Purification quickens the vibrations of the electrons and atoms, restores them to their original purity, thus allowing them to release perfect light rays.

The same thing is true of your mental body. The electrons which comprise the mental body are absorbing discordant substance constantly from the atmosphere, and the same condition applies to your flesh form. Therefore, what you mind dwells upon secretly, you are drawing into the forcefields of the electrons and atoms of your mental vehicle and your physical form, as well, producing manifestations which may be read by the discerning.

The vibratory action of your emotional vehicle, if qualified with disharmony of any kind, will manifest as imperfection in the substance which you have drawn into the forcefields of the electrons forming the atoms which compose the emotional body. The effluvia thus drawn in slows down their vibratory action, and thus you have emotional upheavals.

I speak of this to you, because the distressing appearances in your worlds are not as hopeless as you seem to think. Everything changes! Within one year, your physical body throws off practically all of its old substance, but unfortunately, the tendency of the lifestream is to outpicture and, in fact, increase the same imperfections, because you have accepted them as real in your feelings. Take, for instance, your acceptance of old age, ill health, financial lack, race karma—what the mirror tells you and what your kind friends (?) report. You have accepted these various expressions of distress by believing in the reality of the appearances, and may I say here that you will always have “reports” of the type above referred to, until you get the astral realm dissolved.

Now, if your mental body is sluggish, it is so because the space between the electrons that make up the atoms are clogged, just exactly as your pencil sharpener gets so filled with filings that you cannot sharpen your pencil. When the spaces between the electrons are filled with the effluvia caused by depression, discouragement, resentment, and rebel-

lion, what happens? The mental body begins to vibrate slower, slower, and slower, until it is so sluggish that it is no longer receptive to finer thoughts and inspirations. You know, it often happens that when you try to comfort people in distress, they do not seem to hear your words of consolation or encouragement, the mental body being so “bogged down,” the vibratory action so negative, that it is absolutely unresponsive to any inspiration, even to that from the Christ Self.

Do you desire to change these conditions in your own experience? It is easily done! Light is the answer to all! You may change the vibratory action of the mental body by calling forth the Violet fire! See the atoms that compose it purified from within out—the electrons within them spinning more rapidly and in perfect harmony. Then, outside of your application hour, watch what you invite to be the guests of your mental body for the remaining twenty-four-hour period! Change your habits of thought, feeling, and spoken word! The righteous man in application is sometimes not so righteous in his daily living! That which you think and do and feel, qualifies your energy, and that energy is entirely impersonal and scientific in its action. Application will not see you safely through the experiences of the day, unless you couple it with unceasing vigilance.

The same conditions hold in your emotional body. This vehicle was first created in the most magnificent colors—oh, just a beautiful aureole! Here, too, the electrons have been compelled to vibrate more slowly than they were originally intended so to do, on account of the substance being qualified by hate, resentment and such, causing them to become negative. The emotional bodies of the race have, today, gone beyond the control of the conscious self. One way to change this is to invoke the infinite I AM Presence to regulate them, and then see the light from within those little electrons blazing out through them, causing them to increase the rapidity of their motion around their central core.

This is what would actually happen, were you to sit in the “atomic accelerator”—a quickening of the vibratory action of the electrons as they spin around their central core. If a bird can increase the rapidity of its wing action in its flight through the air, why, in the name of all that is good, cannot men and women, entrusted with the fate of the world, do as much? Most certainly they can! It is practical!

Now, what we are enabled to do at your call, beloved friends, is to dislodge these “wedges” of effluvia or discordant substance, which are packed in tightly between the various light rays which form the forcefields of the electrons. At your call, we can dislodge those “wedges”



of discordantly-qualified energy, thereby increasing the vibratory action of your inner bodies—if you will let them go. Let me warn you again, beloved friends, that it is the tendency of the ego, after the dislodgment takes place, to look around for that which we have taken away from it.

Beloved ones, mankind in the outer self is so happy living in habits, that it even misses distress! You would be amazed if you could stand at inner levels and see what takes place in the mental and emotional bodies when people have received healings. You would see them experiment, sometimes, for instance, with a leg that has been healed so that they may use it to walk again. They wonder “if the healing is really complete and whether the leg will support them.” You would be amazed to see a man who has been healed of a paralyzed arm (so that he may use it) attempt to pick up a cup and, in his inner feelings, almost hope that his former concept would not be changed! NONSENSE!

NOW, BELOVED FRIENDS, IN THE NAME OF ALL THAT IS HOLY AND IN THE NAME OF THIS HUMAN RACE, LET US SET INTO ACTION (THROUGH YOUR CALLS) SUCH A PURIFICATION THAT THE EMOTIONAL BODIES OF ALL MANKIND MIGHT BE SWEEPED FREE AND CLEAR OF ALL DISCORDANTLY-QUALIFIED SUBSTANCE, leaving them open and receptive to the words and instruction of the Ascended Host of Light. Put on, beloved ones, Saint Germain's bright robes of freedom, and by your calls and visualizations, see every member of the race clothed likewise. I hold this conception for you, your planet, and all that lives upon it. Thank you, and good evening!

Diana

### **DECREE TO REMOVE PRIDE**

(in accordance with beloved Diana's promptings)

Beloved mighty victorious presence of God I AM in us! We call on beloved Ascended Lady Master Diana to take complete command, control and possession of the thoughts and feelings of all who belong to the various evolutions of this planet, and REMOVE, REMOVE, REMOVE, this instant and forever, all pride, arrogance, stubbornness and all lack of loving, willing cooperation with the divine plan for our Earth, as designed by its God-parents, beloved Helios and Vesta!

Replace (3) these imperfect qualities and habits of thought and feeling by the Elohim of Purity's immaculate concept of the divine plan and our own God-desire and ability to hold to the perfection of this design!

Charge (3), into our thought and feeling worlds, and those of all mankind, the cosmic feeling of God-courtesy of our divine parents—Helios and Vesta!

Saturate the atmosphere of this planet with your feelings of loving cooperation with the purity and perfection of life, so that mankind may breathe in those qualities and outpicture all that their God-Presence originally meant them to be!

We consciously accept this done RIGHT NOW, WITH FULL POWER, and we thank you without limit for your loving assistance to us and your protection at all times. SO BE IT!

## **ADDRESS BY THE BELOVED MASTER NEPTUNE**

### **INTRODUCTION**

May the gentle readers share the love of, and thanksgiving for, the gift of water, its mighty director, beloved Neptune, and all the undines under his control.

A little introspection will reveal how much water has meant to all mankind, elemental life and the animal kingdom, who use the planet Earth as a temporary habitation!

Further introspection will reveal how indebted are the evolutions evolving in the Earth, on the Earth and in its atmosphere, to Neptune and the water kingdom. Too long have mankind taken water (as well as the other elements given freely by the directors of the elements) for granted. The old adage, "You never miss the water till the well runs dry" applies to those who have used water so freely through the ages, with little thought of its service.

It would be wise to learn to LOVE Neptune and his kingdom, to come into practical association with this kingdom, and through such loving co-operation with the water element, prepare for the days to come.

Thomas Printz, Editor

## **PURPOSE OF WATER ELEMENT**

**Address By Beloved Neptune**

September 30, 1955

Beloved Children of the Earth,

I come, as always, as the servant of your life. I have dedicated and consecrated my being, my purpose, in this universal scheme, to the control of the water element, which forms by far the greater part of your planet. It also forms the greater part of your vehicles of expression, including your flesh forms.

Therefore, for many ages have I been the servant of the Immortal Flame of God which chose to individualize itself through you, and I shall remain your humble and obedient servant as long as you require the assistance of that water element which has the power of purification within it.

Water cushions the continents upon your planet. It provides ablution for the physical forms, refreshment for the internal organisms of those forms, and has provided for you the elemental substance which makes up your emotional bodies.

I am come into your presence at your own invitation. That invitation has come through your attention upon my element, and through the calls and decrees for the freeing of elemental life within the water, from the pollution of the ages by mankind's effluvia.

That invitation has come from your hearts in a desire to become friends with the great water spirits of the magnificent oceans, seas, lakes, and rivers—all of which serve the planet Earth under my control, providing waterways for transportation, and the power by which industries produce that which is beneficial to the people.

Water has served mankind on this planet since the first root race placed their feet upon the landed surface of the Earth, and the very cushion of water has made the body of Virgo resilient, buoyant and porous. The substance of water, in cooperation with that of Virgo, Aries and the mighty Helios, has made possible your every harvest.

Within your emotional bodies, the gift of the water element has given you the capacity to feel. The individual who cannot feel deeply has much to learn on the pathway toward God-freedom!

Beloved ones, as I bring you the blessings of my element, I also bring to you the gratitude from every ocean, sea, river and body of water that you, individually and collectively, have acknowledged and blessed, as well as from the undines who have been imprisoned for many ages in the sewage spewed forth by the human consciousness.

I am grateful, indeed, for this opportunity to speak into the emotional world of mankind, and to speak into the substance of the water element that composes it, because it enables me to anchor into it certain currents of energy which will give personal, continental, and planetary protection in the days and years ahead.

The divine complement of my lifestream is the great and beautiful being known as Lunara (who is to the silvery moon what Virgo is to the Earth). Together, we create and sustain the rhythm which governs the tides. Have you any idea how much energy is required to bring the tide of a mighty ocean to flood and to control that body of water by the command, "Thus far and no farther!?" Also, to control the countless mil-

lions of undines who live therein, many of them in the form of waves eighty and ninety feet in height, others as small as a drop of water!

Do you realize the pull of love that is required to draw the ebbing tide, causing it to recede from the landed surface of the shore, and to control the energy that is within the power of centripetal force? That power I offer to you now! That power can be yours if you choose to accept it! Where the flood tides roll, where the rivers rise, where the skies emit an excessive amount of rains—by the power of Neptune, as I stand by your side, you, too, may be master of the water element.

Remember and accept my momentum and that of my Twin Flame, Lunara, into your world and practice upon it. Practice now, in the days of peace, so that your momentum and feeling of confidence in the control of the water element may be one with my own!

Consider in your feelings! Do you feel as assured as I do that the tides of the Atlantic and Pacific Oceans ebb and flow in exact rhythm? If you cannot feel the confidence of that control in yourself, then, as the father of the waters, I CHARGE and CHARGE and CHARGE my feeling of assurance and authority of love into your emotional bodies now.

Accept it, and know with certainty that you, too, are now connected with my own self, and, likewise, vested with the master-control of this energy, especially in emergencies!

All over the planet Earth, focuses of light have been created by individuals who have drawn around them lifestreams interested in the purification of the Earth. They are making fiats and decrees, issuing mighty calls and singing the songs which call for the purification of the water element everywhere.

All over the Earth, like beautiful, blazing fires ascending through the astral realm, the energy rising from groups of students in song and decree, form conduits of light, making a connection between the atmosphere of Earth and the realm where the Ascended Masters abide. Back through those conduits is pouring the cosmic purification from the heart of the Elohim of Purity, as well as the beloved beings and powers who represent the cleansing of the emotional bodies of individuals and the race.

Now again, I ask you to follow with me the picture and pattern of the electrons as they exist within your emotional bodies. This picture will help you much in your visualization and in your use of the powers of the Sa-

cred Fire, to dislodge from around the electrons, the discordant substance which you have drawn into your emotional vehicles by suction from the world without, through indulgence in thoughts and feelings of an inharmonious nature.

Beloved ones, every feeling you entertain draws unto itself, through centripetal force of sympathy, the feelings of a like nature that float in the atmosphere, and these, coupled with the discordant feelings that you generate yourself in secret during your entire waking state, are drawn into the forcefields around the electrons that make up your bodies, resulting in the feelings of heaviness, depression, and discouragement in the emotional body, and your outer body, as well.

As the individual uses the powers of the Sacred Fire, such as the Violet Transmuting Flame or the Flame of Cosmic Christ purity, what takes place? The “wedges” of dark, heavy substance around the electrons are loosened and gradually thrown off—the vibratory action of the electron increases and it vibrates more rapidly in its orbit around the central core of each atom. Then, as you consciously call to the beings who represent the virtues of a perfect Ascended Master nature, asking them to charge into the forcefields around the electrons those virtues—they will do it! Thus you build into your emotional body a storehouse of constructive energy which will act in the future as automatically as the destructive vibrations have acted in the past.

Now, let us look at this from a scientific standpoint! Early in your instruction, the beloved Saint Germain gave you a set of daily exercises which would be of tremendous assistance to you, if you were to use them. Under the present pressure of daily living, this instruction seems to have receded into the background of your minds, but we present it to you here again, if you would care to accept it.

The beloved Saint Germain suggested that before retiring at night, you stand in your room and, calling the Violet Transmuting Flame into action up, through and around you, for at least nine feet in every direction, you raise your hands to your I AM Presence, asking it and Saint Germain to qualify those hands with the purifying power of the Violet Transmuting Flame.

Then, starting at the head, pass your hands down over your body to the feet, taking in as much of the body surface as you can reach with the hands. Now, with the left hand, sweep down over the right shoulder, arm and hand, and with the right hand, give the left shoulder, arm and hand

the same treatment.

Repeat this activity in its entirety about three times, shaking the hand from the wrist once in awhile, by which action the substance is thrown into the surrounding Violet Fire.

What is the purpose of this exercise, and what happens when it is performed? Saint Germain has said that if you could see with the inner sight what takes place in the first part of the exercise, it is as though a close-fitting garment of black substance were being removed from the body with the hands. The second time you go over the body the “garment” removed is of a dark grey substance, the third time, it is of a lighter grey color, and so on. Night after night, as you proceed with the exercise, this astral substance gets lighter and lighter in color and texture, until it is entirely removed from the body and actual purification takes place.

This is real substance, beloved friends, with actual color, vibration, and feeling. Now, for lack of a “cosmic screen,” let us use the upper figure on the chart as a visual aid:

Will you please consider this figure as a magnified electron, the beams of light pouring from it, forming the forcefield of one electron. That electron may be part of any one of the four lower bodies—the emotional, mental, etheric or physical—each electron, of course, being composed of the natural element to which the body belongs, that is, air, earth, fire or water.

These electronic particles have, within their center, an intelligence which is a replica of your own individualized I AM Presence.

Countless electrons form the atmosphere of the seven spheres. They form the tiny light particles that you see floating in the atmosphere on a bright sunny day. They make up the atmosphere of the Seventh Sphere, where the beloved Saint Germain's temples are located, where the etheric bodies which you use were created. They form the atmosphere of the Sixth sphere, where the beloved Jesus dwells and where your emotional bodies were fashioned. They form the atmosphere of the Fifth Sphere, where the beloved Hilarion dwells and where your outer mental consciousness was formed before your took embodiment. They form the atmosphere of the Fourth Sphere, in which the beloved Serapis Bey dwells and where your Holy Christ Self was designed.

These electrons form the atmosphere of the Third Sphere, in which

the beloved Venetian dwells, where your Causal Body first took distinct form. They form the atmosphere of the Second Golden Sphere, where your individual I AM Presence was created, and they form the natural atmosphere of the First Sphere, where our beloved Morya dwells, where your White Fire Body coalesced around the Threefold Flame of your Individuality.

In each sphere, these electrons ensoul the color, the quality, and the nature of the Chohan, the Archangel, the Elohim and the sphere in which they abide, upward from the seventh to the first.

Now, the electrons which make up the atmosphere of the seven higher spheres are intelligent, minute beings. They are the substance of which primal life, itself, is composed, and actually make up the body of the Godhead, himself. They also compose the substance which has been sent forth by HIM into the physical appearance world, and it is from them that every manifest expression is formed.

In each sphere, these electrons are utilized by the Immortal Flame of God through any self-conscious being—Master, angel, or man. When you chose individualization and your Immortal Flame descended into the Fourth Sphere, where the Holy Christ Self was fashioned, elemental light (which is composed of countless of these tiny electrons) was magnetized by your own God-identity and drawn around the flame within your heart, by the builders of form.

Because elemental life is obedient and always mirrors that which it sees, the intelligence within the electron immediately took on the pattern of your individualized thoughtform (i.e., Maltese cross, rose, star, etc.). These electrons then joined together and began to move around a central core of love, forming the atoms of your physical and inner bodies. The number of electrons making up each atom was determined by the God-intelligence which created your vehicles, for a specific purpose. The speed with which electrons move in their orbits is determined by the feeling of the evolving being whose instruments these various vehicles were intended to be. Permit me to illustrate this as follows:

The Ascended Master Body is made up of these beautiful, electronic particles, all in constant motion, moving so rapidly that they cannot be seen by the human sight.

The feelings of perfection with the Ascended Being make and keep the vibratory action of his atoms so rapid that they only emit light, which the outer consciousness of the majority of unascended mankind can nei-



ther see nor hear, because of the speed with which they move, as well as the transcendent quality of their radiation.

However, the Master, being in full conscious control of the rapidity of his own electrons, can slow them down at will to a point where the Master Presence may be visible and tangible to physical sight, if at any time the necessity should arise for the investment of such a concentration of energy.

In every sphere, these electrons have cooperated with your individualized I AM Presence in the building of your various bodies. From the Electronic Body down to your physical vehicle, pure electronic light responded to the pull of the Immortal Threefold Flame in your heart and fashioned for you each one of the various vehicles through which you find expression, viz., the Electronic Body, the Causal Body, the Holy Christ Self, the emotional body, the mental, the etheric, and the physical form. Electronic light circling around the central core of millions of atoms make up your flesh body. Now, what has happened to these perfect vehicles which were created to allow the lifestream the privilege of co-creation with God?

In the upper figure on the chart (which we are using as an illustration of a much magnified electron), the substance of imperfection or effluvia has been wedged in between the light rays that pour forth from the central core. This dark substance looks like pie-shaped “wedges,” as it has been forced into those spaces through the centuries. These spaces should be filled only with LIGHT SUBSTANCE, so that the tiny electrons might be able to spin freely around their central core. When this dark substance is present, however, it slows down the vibrations of the electrons which make up the atoms of your inner bodies, as well as your flesh body. How is that done, you ask? by the absorption of the discordant effluvia of the outside world through individuals' attention upon and the acceptance of the discordant feelings released by the mass of the people, whether those feelings be fear, depression, impurity, rebellion, hate, whatever they might be!

Into these “wedges” is drawn the dark substance (energy qualified with too low a vibration to emit light). What effect has this on the electrons as they spin around the central core of the atoms? It bogs them down. In other words, it slow down the motion of the electrons and, even as the Earth groans because of the heavy weight of man's discord which it carries as it turns on its axis, so do the electrons in their endeavor to keep circling around the central core of each atom at their natural

speed, carry the weight, which has been absorbed by contagion (affiliation with discord) in your feelings, your mind, your etheric body and your flesh form.

Now, dear ones, I call to the beloved Jophiel and to the beloved Cassiopea to give you the following picture clearly:

When you call to the powers of the Sacred Fire (or to any of the Ascended Beings connected with that activity), you would, if you had inner sight, see that Violet Fire passing through your flesh body and the etheric garment which interpenetrates it, as well as through your mental and emotional bodies. There, it loosens and throws off into itself for purification, the dark substance that is responsible for the slowing down of the vibrations of these bodies. This is the action which took place in the bodies of those who were privileged to sit within the atomic accelerator in Saint Germain's retreat.

The Sacred Fire of Purification, which is the Violet Fire of freedom's love and mercy, renders this same service and makes each one of your four lower bodies lighter. Why? Because as you consciously invoke that Violet Fire and see it sweep up, in, through and around that dark, heavy substance, it instantly obeys your command, and that effluvia is removed from the forcefield around each electron and transmuted into pure light again through the action of the Sacred Fire.

This removal of the discordant substance allows the electrons in your flesh and inner bodies to spin more rapidly, thus making these bodies more sensitive to the presence of the Holy Christ Self within the heart.

Buoyancy, joy, love, happiness, and light are the practical, natural and scientific results of the use of the Sacred Fire, when you invoke it with faith. If you do not feel these results, it is because you have not consciously accepted the reality of that purifying fire or its ability to restore the natural rhythm of your four lower bodies.

Now, beloved ones, those of you who are following my words with understanding should feel a tingling sensation in the extremities of your outer bodies, in your fingers and even in your toes, because while I am speaking to you, we are dislodging tremendous concentrations of that dark, heavy substance from each one of your lower bodies.

This substance that I speak of looks something like the sooty deposits inside a chimney that has not been cleaned for a long time, and we (the powers of purification) are extracting that heavy substance, almost

by hand, you might say—it is wedged in so tightly around the electrons. As it is removed, you will feel a great sense of relief and release, especially in your emotional bodies (the one with which I am most concerned). However, I must warn you to be careful not to draw this substance back into your various bodies again, through the affinity you have for it in your feelings, having lived with it so long.

If you so determine, beloved ones, you can let go of every discordant feeling and allow your emotional bodies to become saturated instead by the God-feelings from the Ascended Masters. You can subject these overshadowed electrons to a “transfusion” of the spiritual forces of faith, hope, charity, peace, and purity, and thus fill in with light substance the spaces just vacated by the accumulations of discord. This light substance can then be qualified with buoyancy, love, and other constructive qualities, keeping a strict watch over your thoughts and feelings, that you do not draw again the human effluvia with which the outside world is flooded.

The feeling bodies of mankind are active twenty-four hours of the day. While some are asleep, others are awake, and the human feelings literally catapulted into the atmosphere (as the beloved Astrea described to you a few evenings ago), form blankets of misqualified energy which are looking for a home and for some life to sustain them through their own life energy.

If the attention of even the student body could be permanently removed from the contemplation of discord and distress, and their feelings anchored on perfection, it would not be long before the kingdom of God would be manifested on the Earth. It would be a simple matter, then, to sustain the emotional bodies of one and all in the same magnificent harmony and perfection experienced by the Ascended Masters and the angels, every hour of the day. Furthermore, it would only be a question of a short time before the rest of humanity would want to emulate them, through the desire in all men's hearts for happiness and peace.

Your feeling bodies were provided for you for one purpose alone. That is, to radiate, magnify, and expand some particular virtue of the Godhead, and for no other reason. Your feeling world was given you to enable you to intensify the feelings of God, himself, in this physical appearance world, where you now abide, as well as in the inner realms, where you will abide, when you lay this earthly garment down. Therefore, beloved friends, you have not the right to allow your feelings the license to add to the discordant effluvia of mankind, which effluvia be-

comes a probe and a temptation to the weaker lifestreams who do not know what stirs their feelings when they are roused suddenly to violent emotions, to mob hysteria, to panic and depression, or whatever discordant appearance this effluvia may assume on the screen of life.

Let me say, that in the days ahead, the appearance on the screen of life will be such as will make it necessary that some members of the race be in control of their feeling worlds in order to hold the balance and form the conduits through which our energies may flow to protect that which is constructive and cooperate with the universal scheme.

I thank you for listening, beloved ones, with as much attention and comprehension as you have. I thank you for remembering that every vehicle (body) you have, is an instrument for your use, and that the electrons which compose them are at the mercy of your conscious self. They may either be free, buoyant, ageless, beautiful, positive and strong—or, they will have to carry the unnecessary weight of the discord imposed upon them by yourself because you refuse to bridle the impulses of the senses, allowing your feeling world to be a plaything for passing destructive forces.

You, who with such pride have held to the purity of your physical bodies, might well think of how loosely you have governed your inner vehicles through the ages. Those inner vehicles are as much a part of the temple of the Most High Living God as is the flesh garment, and more so, because at so-called death, the substance that composes your physical body goes back to the various elements to which it belongs, while your mental, emotional and etheric bodies are the garments that your soul wears when you stand before the Karmic Board, and the records written therein will comprise your book of life—not the flesh. The flesh body is actually the innocent repository for the indulgences of the inner bodies, which bodies should be held in check by the indwelling ego who, in the final analysis, is the real culprit and is the one held responsible before life.

Beloved ones, remember as you think of the water element and as you have opportunity to concentrate on the control of storms, excessive rains, tidal waves, and other elemental disturbances, I am as close to you as you will allow.

Through the use of the Violet Transmuting Flame, your inner bodies have had more purification than they have had in all the centuries before the fall of man.

Now, beloved ones, I would ask you—after you have placed all these discordant thoughts and feelings, with their resultant conditions, in the Violet Transmuting Flame, please do not resuscitate them again through allowing your attention to dwell on their imperfection.

Remember me as you go about your daily affairs, and accept the purity and freedom which I am.

God bless you, beloved ones.

### **DECREE TO PURIFY ELECTRONS**

Beloved mighty presence of God I AM, within my beating heart, the source of my very life, I call in your name, love, wisdom, power and authority, to the beloved Saint Germain and beloved Neptune, to keep instantaneous, eternally sustained and ever-expanding, oceans of the Violet Fire of Freedom's Love, sweeping up, in, through and around my entire being and world, especially my emotional body.

Let that Flame of the Sacred Fire loosen, dislodge, and then transmute into pure light essence, all those “wedges” of heavy, dark substance, replacing them, as they are transmuted, with the pure light substance and feelings of my own Holy Christ Self, forever sustained and ever expanding.

Let my Holy Christ Self now take immediate, complete and eternal command, control and possession of my entire being and world, and let it live in, through and around me. Let me truthfully say, “It is no longer I that live, but Christ, who liveth in me.”

That which I call forth for myself, I call forth for all mankind, everywhere, and especially for the water element, which has been man's obedient servant and faithful friend, all down the ages.

Let the water element be now permanently purified and set free from that which God never meant to be!

I consciously accept this done RIGHT NOW, with full power!

## **ADDRESS BY BELOVED ARIES**

### **Introduction**

Our love and gratitude extends to the beloved Aries and the sylphs of the air! It is our earnest prayer that unascended mankind may quickly come to a conscious understanding of all that the AIR ELEMENT has meant to them in the course of their many lives upon this planet.

Glorious Aries! For the control and command of the air spirits, holding them from destructive expression in their endeavor to retaliate against the pollution of your kingdom by the mankind of Earth—we are so grateful!

The gentle readers are requested to think upon the gift of AIR—the breath, itself—and the various activities of the four great winds. Let these blessings call forth gratitude and blessings from your hearts. Then, see the response which that gratitude brings from those great beings, so little known and even less understood.

Thomas Printz, Editor

## **PURPOSE OF AIR ELEMENT**

### **Address By Ascended Lady Master Aries**

I am Aries, the Spirit of the Air! I am the first visitor you had when you first took embodiment and your infant form accepted into your lungs your first breath from our Lord Maha Chohan!

This breath is the animating principle of the air element which enabled you to begin the rhythm of breathing, AND IT WILL SUSTAIN YOU IN A PHYSICAL FORM AS LONG AS YOU HAVE A SERVICE TO RENDER HERE. AT THE CLOSE OF YOUR EARTH LIFE, this breath will be returned again unto myself, through the kind offices of the Maha Chohan. Therefore, I am very close to you, beloved ones, the very, very first visitor whom you accepted of your own free will, that acceptance bringing with it the responsibility for the use of life and its resultant karma.

The breath of life is offered to many. A goodly number of new infants born from the womb of woman refuse to accept that breath, and, standing at the very threshold of a new life, return again into the realm of the unborn. To those of you who were brave enough—whose Holy Christ Selves were determined enough to, and whose outer consciousness was

constant enough to grasp the breath of life, to you I am grateful!

I am the servant of your light! All of the breath you desire is yours to fashion from it your beautiful melodies and songs—to fashion from it the spoken word, and to utilize it as the motivating power by which all the activities of the physical form are performed.

YOU HAVE NOT KNOWN, YOU HAVE NOT TOUCHED THE HEM OF THE GARMENT OF POWER WHICH IS WITHIN YOUR CAPACITY TO DRAW FROM THE AIR AND THE ETHERS THE NOURISHMENT, THE SPIRITUAL STIMULUS, THE ETERNAL YOUTH AND BEAUTY, THE VITALITY AND FIRE WHICH AWAITS THE MAGNETIC PULL OF YOUR FREE WILL, AND THE EXPANSION OF ITS QUALITIES THROUGH YOUR FLESH BODY. Those who have even surfacely studied the control of the breath, know something of the buoyancy, the vitality, the refreshment that is within it. HOWEVER, FEW THERE ARE IN THE WEST WHO HAVE DRAWN FROM THE AIR ELEMENT THAT SUBSTANCE OF FIRE WHICH IS THE “ELIXIR” FOR WHICH MANKIND HAS SOUGHT THROUGH THE AGES. By its use, one may regain eternal youth and beauty, indestructible health, strength and energy, transforming the flesh body into a translucent form of light!

Through your loving cooperation in the Transmission Classes of our Lord, the Maha Chohan, you are taking the first steps toward controlled breathing—the inbreathing, absorbing, expanding and projecting of your breath. With the help of the Almighty Father of us all, you shall develop greater efficiency in the use of the breath and in the absorption of its God-qualities and powers for your own benefaction!

You are like individuals within a storeroom filled with gold, crying that there is lack and poverty! IN THE AIR YOU HAVE EVERYTHING—EVERYTHING REQUIRED—TO SUSTAIN THE HUMAN FORM, TO VITALIZE IT, TO QUICKEN THE VIBRATION OF ITS ELECTRONS AND TO REDEEM IT. If you will experiment with this, I shall assist you to bring back into the organism of your flesh form the perfect rhythm which you once knew. We shall also bring it back into the etheric body, back into the emotional world, and into the mental body as well, for when you abide within the natural rhythm of your being, you can know no tension, distress, disease, or limitation of any kind. IT IS MERELY BECAUSE YOU HAVE BROKEN THE NATURAL RHYTHM OF YOUR INNER BODIES AND FLESH FORMS THROUGH DISCORD AND INHARMONY, THAT YOU FIND YOURSELVES SUFFERING UNDER CERTAIN PRESSURES WHICH ARE WEIGHTS UPON YOU AT PRESENT.

During this class, we are honored by your recognition of our *reality*,

your invitation to us to be with you, and your loving gratitude to and for our various elements. The upreaching of your energies through the veil of maya (discordant creation) allows us to render service to every human being upon the planet, and to cosmically transmute a certain portion of destructively-qualified energy in the mass strata of discordant thought and feeling, which form the effluvia of your planet.

Naturally, beloved ones, mankind have used air through the ages. From the time the first root race descended, every lifestream breathed free, pure air into its lungs. After the coming of the “laggards” from other stars and the distress of the shadows created by discordant thought and feeling, every lifestream has breathed out some poison into that pure, fresh air, which was prepared for you by myself and the mighty sylphs who work with me in this service.

Can you conceive of the magnitude of that service for one lifestream, alone? Placed within a room into which there was not an infiltration of oxygen, an individual would eventually destroy himself by his own polluted breath. You know that! What think you, then, of the billions of lifestreams on this Earth today who, through the mercy of life, breathe in energy, vitality and light, and breathe out—how many times a day—polluted substance and waste matter? This is the imposition placed upon the breath of life through discordant thought, feeling, and etheric consciousness, as well as flesh waste, all of which must be purified and redeemed by the nature spirits through the night hours, so that the individual may receive the next day's supply.

That is the service performed by the air elementals upon the planet Earth—keeping the atmosphere clean and clear, using the purifying powers of the Sacred Fire, the use of which you are now being taught.

By purification, this Sacred Fire changes the quality of the air by raising the vibration of the exhaled breath of the inhabitants of the planet, both man and beast.

IF THE SYLPHS AND THE DIRECTORS OF THE AIR CURRENTS SHOULD DISCONTINUE THEIR SERVICE, EVEN FOR ONE TWENTY-FOUR HOUR PERIOD, THERE WOULD BE NO NEED FOR THE INGENIOUS METHODS OF DESTRUCTION CONCEIVED IN THE HUMAN MIND TO DESTROY THE RACE, FOR THEIR BREATH—NOT PURIFIED BY US—WOULD ASPHYXIATE THEM IN A SHORT TIME, DUE TO THE CEILING PLACED AROUND THE EARTH WHICH LOCKS IN ITS ATMOSPHERE.

When you rise in the morning to a shining new day, when you



breathe in pure, crystal light, and when you feel your bodies renewed in strength and energy—then gratitude to the air element and the beings that govern it, is surely in order! For the few people who are even cognizant of this service, there are billions who are not! There are billions of people who take air, water, sunshine and God's good Earth, for granted, billions of people who use the gifts of the elements, pushing aside, as superstition and mythology, the *existence* of the directors of those elements. More foolish still, instead of accepting a directing intelligence who governs these tremendous forces, they attribute the regulation of the tides, of the light of the Sun, of the harvest, of the air, to chance and “happenstance!”

Beloved ones, those who speak of God without form, an Intelligence without definite focus, those who speak of “happenstance,” have not thought deeply! From the smallest business or the smallest religious organization, to the greatest national government or world order, there is always a focus of intelligence directing its activities, as well as other lifestreams cooperating with it in an endeavor to make the service in which they are engaged as successful as possible.

As below, so above! The great, infinite source of all life—the Universal First Cause—from which we all came into being, has intelligence, focus and form! Although his radiation is universal in its aspect, this Great Intelligence, in kindness, has delegated to those of us who have qualified for service with him, the opportunity of developing our individual momentums and powers to help the evolutions on various planets and to nourish the spiritual seed which is within the hearts of all men.

Would not the God of love be selfish, indeed, if he were to deny his creatures and creations opportunity to serve with him to widen the borders of his kingdom? Would it not be strange behavior in an all-loving being, were he to insist upon encompassing all of creation himself, without the cooperative endeavors of angels, devas, Masters and Directors of the elemental kingdom, thus dwarfing opportunity for others and their ability to serve? Oh, no! The God who made us in the beginning, made us FREE! He meant every one of you within this room, all mankind, and every one of us who has evolved along different lines and on different stars, *to be free!*

He gave us life from his own great cosmic heart, gave us the power to think, feel and use his own living body to experiment with life energy. Thus, one may create for oneself momentums which would be efficacious in expanding the Father's kingdom, or one may create for oneself the

shroud of human distresses, in which the majority of mankind find themselves engulfed today!

When the individual finally becomes master of all the energy in and around him, then his call does come, and he ascends into his own eternal freedom—into the Electronic Body of his own I AM Presence. At this time, such a one brings to the Spiritual Hierarchy the harvest of his experimentation with life, his mastery. If he has been serving with the planet Earth, he comes before the beloved Lord Gautama (formerly the Buddha, but now the mighty Lord of the World, having qualified himself to assume Sanat Kumara's holy office).

The Great Central Sun found Helios and Vesta both capable and worthy of using the centripetal and centrifugal force, with enough power of divine love and control of energy to not only create, but sustain a planetary scheme. Thus, they were vested with the authority and power to so create.

Helios and Vesta then designed a plan for the creation of the planets of their system and placed it in the living bosom of a Cosmic Silent Watcher, who guards it to this day, as an architect holds the blueprint for his building.

Next came the Elohim and with them the directors of the forces of the elements, all cooperating jointly in the evolution of the vegetation of the Earth, the water element, the nature kingdom and the fecundating power of the fire element on each planet of our system.

These planets were destined to be inhabited by certain spirit sparks from the hearts of Helios and Vesta, who were to form the nucleus of the lifestreams that would evolve upon them.

Thus was I called to represent, create, and sustain the atmosphere around the planet Earth and to keep purified, vitalized, and ready for acceptance, that energy which mankind would breathe into themselves. In representing the air element, I held within my very being every sylph representative of that kingdom, quiescent and awaiting direction to go into service.

My twin flame, who works with me, is the great God Thor. His energy is the “drive” of the atmosphere, and he controls the spirits of the four great winds.

The beautiful Spirit of the East Wind brings the rain where needed and withholds it where it is not (as your decree so aptly puts it). He

moves the cloud formation from one place to another to allow the release of Neptune's gift of rain.

The great West Wind brings the refreshing, drying zephyrs after rain, drying up the excess waters and returning them, through evaporation, to the sun for purification.

The beloved Spirit of the South Wind carries the balmy radiation of ease and peace, while the strong North Wind carries the purifying blanket of snow with which he covers the Earth, giving it a certain nourishment, as well as beauty. On a sparkling morning after a snowfall, when the sun rises upon a crystal world of purity, perhaps some of Earth's evolving spirits can remember back to the time when the planet itself was so pure.

We are the beings who released the pressures of energy through the wind which filled the sails of the boats that carried brave men and women on spiritual missions in the past, that carried the boats from Atlantis before she sank beneath the waves. Ours was the pressure of energy which drove the boat of the brave Serapis to Luxor, and the other boats to their respective destinations. We are the spirits of the air, who filled the sails of the ship which carried beloved Mother Mary and the Holy Grail to England, carrying the blessing of the Christ to Glastonbury. We were the pressure and power of air which drove the ships of Columbus across the sea and brought him to the shores of the Americas.

We are the spirits of the air who have been invoked, utilized, and blessed by many sons and daughters of men. We have also been cursed by some of these same sons and daughters of men when, sometimes, the elemental life in the air was stirred to rebellion through man's discord, and the sandstorms that swept across the deserts pelted the burning sands into the faces of the pilgrims, bringing great distress.

We are the beings whose element is held within the cyclone, the hurricane, the typhoon—those tiny, intelligent and faithful beings who, now, through your great and mighty calls, are being freed from imprisonment there.

In the name of life, as you think of the great element of air that surrounds your Earth, we ask you to bless and bless and bless it, calling on the Law of Forgiveness for mankind's abuse of it for so long! THEN, WHENEVER THE GREAT COSMIC LAW PERMITS THE INSTANTANEOUS ANSWERS TO YOUR CALLS TO PREVENT DESTRUCTIVE CATAclysmic ACTIVITY, WE SHALL ASSIST YOU BY PLACING OUR HANDS UPON THE STORMS

AND STILLING THEM. In every way possible, we shall endeavor to prevent destructive cataclysmic activity caused by undue air pressure.

The air currents of the planet Earth move like rivers. Your scientists have discovered this to some extent, and they plan to send up man-made “satellites” which will revolve within those air currents. By means of these, they hope to explore the moon, the planet Mars, and other celestial bodies. Their man-made plans are good, except for the fact that the axis of the Earth is changing, and as that change occurs, the air currents are shifted. Therefore, the man-made satellites that are planned to move within established currents would be shifted in like manner and, losing the gravity pull of Earth, would be disintegrated in outer space.

This is something the scientific world at large does not know, but it is something which you know, and with all the experiments that your scientists are making to reach the other planets of the system, it is well to remember that the Earth is a shadow star. THE THOUGHTS, FEELINGS AND HUMAN CONSCIOUSNESS OF HER PEOPLE ARE SUCH THAT THERE HAS BEEN A PROTECTIVE RING OF ENERGY PLACED AROUND HER, WHICH KEEPS HER EMANATION FROM POLLUTING THE OTHER PLANETS OF THE SYSTEM TO WHICH SHE BELONGS. NOTHING CAN PASS THROUGH THIS “RING-PASS-NOT” BUT HARMONY AND LOVE. YOU MIGHT SAY THAT THE PLANET EARTH IS “IN QUARANTINE,” and the air-men (bless their sweet hearts) who plan to get out of that quarantine will never do so until they become transmuted in nature, and thus rendered incapable of contaminating, through the radiation of their human consciousness, the other portions of the solar system, of which the Earth is a member.

Now, beloved ones, as the axis of the Earth is in the process of being restored to its original position, it is being accomplished as carefully as possible, because, as you know, the least jar would upset the ocean currents, the gas belts, the surface of the Earth, and the air currents in the atmosphere. Yet, although these cosmic changes are taking place rhythmically and according to cosmic cycles, your magnificent decrees are essential, not only for the peace of the elemental life, but for the safety and comfort—without disturbance—of all the evolving life upon the planet.

If we are given the authority by unascended mankind (through their decrees and calls) to act in their worlds, we shall most assuredly do so!

If we are given the authority to act in a planetary measure, we shall do that also, and use all our efforts to adjust the movements of the Earth, which is now beginning to respond to the centripetal force of love

from the hearts of the God-parents, Helios and Vesta, in the Sun, who are now sending out the call to the planets of their system—"Come home!"

FOR EVERY MOVEMENT IN THE READJUSTMENT OF THE PLANET, THE BELOVED DIANA, NEPTUNE, VIRGO AND MYSELF, TOGETHER WITH ALL THE BEINGS THAT COMPOSE OUR KINGDOMS, WILL ENDEAVOR TO MAKE THE NECESSARY CHANGES AS PEACEFUL AND HARMONIOUS AS POSSIBLE—PROVIDED YOU MAKE THE CALLS.

Now, we come to "calculus" again. Nearly everybody likes literature. Many people enjoy botany, drawing, music, and so on, but when we get into deeper work like calculus, the students' minds are apt to wander a bit (you see, I know them well). However, let us be alert now for a few minutes longer!

For the purpose of analysis, let us take the upper figure on the chart and call it a magnified electron. This electron, coupled with others of the same family, responds to the pull of divine love which is its core. This is the centripetal force of science. That core is the magnetic power of divine love, which has drawn the electrons from the universal (where they have danced and played, enjoying full freedom), submitting themselves willingly to an imprisoned form of life for love's sake, in answer to the magnetic call of love from within the heart of the directing intelligence who wishes to express life in some form or another.

All of the electrons move around a central core of love, just as the planets of our system move around the sun. What is this core of love? It is the immortal flame of some God-intelligence which has decided to create form in some sphere. Through the direction of a thought by that flame of God, into the atmosphere, a tiny heart flame is created. This is the centripetal force of divine love, which, in turn, magnetizes the light essence, thus forming the electrons. These electrons comprise the form of every idea conceived by the directing intelligence of the being who desires to become a co-creator with God, through thought and feeling.

As these electrons follow each other around their central core, their speed is determined by what the directing intelligence governing them wishes to manifest. For instance, if the desired precipitation is gold, the speed of the electrons around the core is very rapid. If the desire is for a baser metal, the speed of the electrons is proportionately slow. However, whether the speed be fast or slow, all is done in perfect rhythm, the directing intelligence regulating the speed according to the manifestation

desired.

For instance, the beloved Victory enjoys experimenting with precipitation. You have been told that he changes the appearance of his temple frequently. If he chooses to create the dome of his temple in yellow diamonds, he merely qualifies the electrons with the speed, color, and vibratory action desired, and the result is a dome of yellow diamonds.

If the beloved Victory chooses a pink dome the next day, he changes the ratio of the speed of the electrons, qualifies them with the desired color, and a pink dome for his temple results.

ALL ELEMENTAL LIFE SUBSTANCE HAS BEEN COMMANDED BY THE FATHER TO OBEY THE FLAME OF GOD IN THE HEART OF HIS CHILDREN. When a God-free being is finished with a specific creation, he releases the electronic light which composes it, back into the universal, unless it is something that he feels should live as a permanent manifestation.

You see, life essence is held so priceless by Ascended Beings, that they do not utilize or imprison the electrons except for a very specific purpose, and do not cause them to remain in form longer than the requirement of the manifestation demands.

When that is done, these electrons are blessed. They have expanded their light by service to life in obedience to the intelligence that drew them forth. They are then given opportunity for greater service, becoming builders of form, if they so desire. However, many do not respond to this invitation from life, but those that do, go on to great heights through experience and service.

This is one portion of the Law with which all free-will individuals agree—that is, that there is no possibility of every expression of life not getting a just reward for service rendered (if you have ever been concerned about that).

Dear hearts, along this line, may I digress for a moment and say that I know it seems very difficult to labor so hard, seeing the rest of mankind abiding in comparative peace, with the hurricanes diverted, the erupting volcanoes quieted, the people going on their merry way, while a few blessed students are “sweating,” straining, and struggling to make the calls which bring these things to pass. It is sometimes very difficult not to question yourselves as to whether you are some of “God's fools,” or not!

Blessed ones, it was ever thus! It was ever thus! There is no such thing as “happenstance.” All is scientific. Every ounce of energy, every

“jot and tittle” you expend is accounted for, and you, and you alone, have the glory and reward for your service, deposited in your Causal Body. Every decree you have given, every step toward God that you have taken, every ounce of energy that you have ever used to persuade the souls of men to step forth upon the path—all these are “treasures laid up in Heaven” for you.

Now, to return to the electrons that compose your own bodies—these responded to the immortal flame within your hearts when you were first projected forth from your God-parents. The electrons in that First Sphere responded, and your White Fire Body was created, which vibrates so rapidly that it can only be seen by the God-free beings.

The electrons in every sphere through which you passed, responded as the heart flame consciously descended and took upon itself the obligation to incarnate in this physical world.

The emotional body is also composed of electrons, swinging around their central core. The mental body responded in like manner, and the etheric body responded also. The etheric body, however, is made up of finer ethers.

Now, what exactly is the etheric body's service to life? It is your book of memory, and within it is recorded every experience you have ever had, all through the ages, whether it be constructive or otherwise. Every time a beam of energy passes out from you, it sets up a cause, and an effect ensues. By the Law of the Circle, which is irrevocable, the effect returns and makes either a “star” or a “scar” on the etheric body. The etheric body has accompanied you since you first took incarnation upon this Earth. In that etheric body is a record of all your experiments with life—all your victories, all your witnesses of a transfigured Christ and an Ascended Christ, a gracious Mary and an Ascended Buddha. In it, are also recorded all the iniquities of yourself and the unhappy experiences with your fellowmen, all through the centuries.

What has all that done to the etheric body? It has done the same thing it did to the mental and emotional bodies—it has driven shadows into the spaces between the electrons, and formed the pie-shaped wedges of dark, heavy substance, which have been previously alluded to in other addresses during this class. This has lowered the vibration of the electrons and dimmed the radiation of their light. It has also driven into the etheric body bitter resentments, lack of faith, and other qualities of a negative nature. The soul, when it later meets similar conditions, many

times reacts in a similar manner as before, remembering previous experiences through the momentums of the past registered in the etheric body. However, the conscious, determined use of the Violet flame (the Violet Fire of freedom's love, mercy, and compassion), *can* and *does* dislodge those disillusionments, rebellions, jealousies (their names are legion), from the etheric body.

At the time of so-called death, when the soul leaves the flesh body behind, it goes before the Karmic Board in the etheric body. Before this takes place, however, the soul mercifully passes through a river of Violet Fire (referred to in Greek mythology as the River Styx). In this way, as much as possible of the substance of its miscreations is transmuted. However, many of those etheric records (as beloved Morya said) still remain like corrugated welts, driven into the etheric vehicle. It is to remove as many of these records as possible at this time, that we have given our energies tonight and during this entire class.

If you will just let go of the memories of imperfection, even in this life alone, and ask your Holy Christ Self to help you let go of every memory of injustice, failure and distress of every kind that you have ever experienced (which are registered in the etheric body), the Holy Christ Self, in cooperation with a brother from the Ascension Temple, will give you the needed assistance.

Now, lovely ones, as my allotted time is about up, may I suggest that you BREATHE THE GOD-GIVEN AIR DEEPLY—AND LOVE, OH, LOVE THE SPIRITS OF THE AIR. Know that Aries and Thor are always with you, in the air you breathe and the drive of its energy, and that we always stand ready and willing to respond to your slightest call.

Thank you, beloved ones, and good night!

Aries



### DECREE TO BLESS SYLPHS

Beloved mighty victorious presence of God I AM in me! Oh thou beloved Immortal Threefold Flame of Eternal Truth within my heart! Holy Christ Selves of all mankind! Beloved Helios and Vesta! Beloved Aries and Thor!

In your name, love, wisdom, power and authority, I call for the sylphs of the air in the atmosphere of Earth. I ask you to bless, bless, bless them, the sylphs of the air, without limit, in ways the unascended consciousness of mankind does not know and cannot understand.

Purify these beloved beings, who have served mankind so long and labored under the weight of mankind's discord and impurity. Seal each one, this instant and forever, in an oval of Violet Transmuting Flame (at least three times larger than their own size), and keep that oval of Violet Flame filled with the fragrance of violets.

Expand that blessing a thousand-fold more each day, until the atmosphere of our planet is crystal clear, and every sylph is eternally FREE from that which God never meant to be!

I consciously accept this done RIGHT NOW with full power! (3)

**ADDRESS BY THE BELOVED LADY MASTER VIRGO  
(GODDESS OF EARTH)**

**INTRODUCTION**

To you, oh beloved Virgo, mother of the planet Earth, do our blessings flow, on behalf of the mankind evolving thereon, as well as the elemental life and the animal kingdom that live on your bounty. To you, beloved lady, do we extend our sincere gratitude for the gracious hospitality you have extended to these expressions of life!

It is our hope that this address will bring its gentle readers a greater understanding of the unparalleled service you have rendered all through the long ages since the planet first came into existence.

It is our decree that mankind, so acquainted with the generosity, patience and unremitting love of the Great Spirit that governs the Earth, may be moved with desire to assist in the restoration of the purity, the perfection, and the grace that it (the Earth) once expressed.

MAY THIS PERFECTION—WHICH IS THE WILL OF GOD MADE MANIFEST—EXPRESS IN THE VERY SUBSTANCE OF THE PLANET EARTH THIS DAY! SO BE IT!

Thomas Printz, Editor

**PURPOSE OF EARTH ELEMENT**

**Address By The Beloved Lady Master Virgo (Goddess Of Earth)**

I am the mother of this planet, and the cosmic mother of all the mankind evolving thereon to a certain extent, beloved children, for your vehicles are partially composed of the elements that make up my own body. It was my privilege to be among those who answered the invitation of the beloved Helios and Vesta for free beings to assist them after they were vested with the power and authority to create a planetary scheme.

Their invitation brought together the Elohim, the Silent Watchers, the Directors of the Forces of the Elements, and other Cosmic Beings who had heard the call and chose within themselves to offer their momentums of love and light to the Sun God and Goddess of the new system. They offered for acceptance the particular gifts, powers, qualities of energy and magnetization of light that might be utilized for the formation, development, externalization and sustenance of the planets that were to

be brought into manifestation.

From among the beings who thus offered their services, the beloved Pelleur—my twin flame—and myself were chosen to create the platform upon which mankind might stand. That platform was created, beloved ones, in the manner that has been described to you so frequently, that is, by the coalescing of the electrons around a central core, which forms the atoms, the atom, in turn, vibrating at a speed which would withstand the weight of the bodies of the people.

Now, as expressed in the lines of your lovely song, “Beloved Virgo,” the Earth, itself, as well as the etheric and physical bodies of the people, emanated light, and there was no shadow upon them at any time, when the great Lord Michael and the first root race came to Earth. There had not yet been intruded into the forcefields around the atom, any of the discord and heaviness which came after the Earth had accepted the “laggards” from the other stars and planets.

Therefore, to create the continental surface for the people of Earth, we did condense electronic light, but we did not have to slow down the speed of the electrons to their present vibratory action. That came later, through human discord. At that time, because of the very rapid revolution of the electrons around the central core of each atom, the Earth was brilliant, translucent and crystalline. The bodies of the people felt the buoyancy of the activity of light from the center of the Earth, as well as the radiation from the beloved Aries and the beloved Neptune, and even from the Sun, itself.

However, as time went on, and after the “laggards” had come and the mankind on Earth had absorbed into themselves the shadowed thoughts and feelings in which these individuals indulged, the bodies of the Earth people became heavier and more dense, and I might say that this density has become more pronounced as time progresses.

As you have been told, these “laggards” were individuals who were not harmonious enough to advance with their own stars in a procession toward the cosmic goal for which they were created (the ultimate perfection of which even Alpha and Omega, themselves, are not fully cognizant).

As their native stars progressed, these recalcitrant lifestreams were forced to withdraw, not being able to stand the higher vibrations into which their “home” planets had advanced, and would have become what is called “planetary orphans” (which might be likened to people on Earth

who make themselves unfit to become or remain citizens of any country), if our dear Earth had not offered them homes and habitations here, to her later sorrow.

As the shadowed thoughts and feelings of these visitors began to go forth into the atmosphere, they created an effluvia or “smog” which, in time, penetrated into the consciousness of the “innocents” (the Earth people). This, of course, lowered the vibratory action of the electrons which formed the atoms of the mental, emotional, and etheric bodies of the people, and, as all these vibrations find their final repository in the flesh, it was inevitable that the flesh bodies of the inhabitants of Earth would be likewise bogged down.

Then, in mercy, we, who represent the guardians of the landed surface of the Earth, had to lower the vibrations of the electrons composing its atoms, so that it could sustain the heavier weight of its evolutions—but still holding the pure and perfect focus of the God-essence, or light, within the central core of the electrons, which arrangement remains to this present day.

Through the long ages that have been since that time, mankind has continued to impose upon the substance of our beautiful planet that which they call “soil”—well named, indeed! However, for your comfort, beloved ones, let me say that in the fulfillment of God's divine plan, all of Earth's substance shall one day again become the glory and perfection of Freedom's Star.

Now, today, beloved children, we are acknowledging the purification of your physical bodies. Most of you know that all of your bodies function in ovoid form, each body composed of the element of the planet to which it belongs.

The flesh form is the smallest of these bodies, being placed within the center of the etheric body, which interpenetrates it. The mental body is outside of that, the emotional or feeling world occupying the outermost position—each body interpenetrating the one inside it for a certain distance, but all four forming a perfect ovoid. You will understand, then, that as the light descends from the Electronic Presence through what is called the “silver cord,” it passes through the emotional, mental, etheric, and physical bodies (in just that order) and anchors within your physical heart.

You have been told that if the flame within the heart (the Holy Christ Self in action) is not allowed absolute control of that flow of energy, the-

se various bodies will, like ill-trained animals, rush to seize that energy and use it for their own selfish ends, before the master of the household (the Christ Self, who dwells within the flame in your heart) may designate to what purpose that energized life shall be directed and released.

As we have worked with you all through this class, we have attempted to purify your bodies, dislodging from the emotional, mental and etheric vehicles, the accumulation of shadows which you have drawn into the forcefields around the electrons forming the atoms of those inner bodies.

Now, today, while I am speaking to you, we are endeavoring to render this same service for your flesh body, to allow a purer flow of light from your I AM Presence into the immortal Threefold Flame within your heart, so that from now on, the Holy Christ Self within you will—in cooperation with the outer mind—be the conscious director of your emotional body—how much of God's energy it is wise to bestow upon it, what virtue the lifestream was destined to contribute to the planet through it, and no more!

Then, in cooperation with the Holy Christ Self, you should decide how much of the God-energy shall be devoted to constructive mental pursuits and how much to the creation and sustainment of the thought images you wish to bring into manifestation, being careful not to again allow the mental body to conjure up those constant pictures of a discordant nature, which steal so much of your precious energy, even at times when you are trying to have a quiet moment or enter sleep.

Under this supervision, your mental body will take its place as a constructive creative center, receiving from the Divine Presence those ideas which it would like to manifest upon the Earth. It will then cooperate with you and create out of the universal light, any form to which you direct its attention. It will have no traffic with the intrusion of the discordant thoughtforms of others, or the thoughtforms that your mental body conjures up in its idle moments, when the conscious mind is off guard.

The mental, emotional and etheric bodies of mankind have been like untrained children—they have rudely seized upon the God-energy and, without the authority or direction of the Christ Self or even of the outer consciousness, have filled your temples (bodies) with imperfection. The example of the beloved Jesus clearing the temple of impurity and imperfection in his day, is symbolic of the very service which we are endeavoring to perform for you today.

As much as the action of the Great Law has permitted, we have cleansed your emotional bodies of the accumulation of discord from the past. We have removed the causes and cores of discord, which have stimulated your emotional bodies (through etheric memories) to create similar destructive habits of feeling again.

These accumulations have been removed from you this week, through the power of the mighty Astrea—and the same service has been rendered for every individual all over this planet, who has been conscious of and sincerely participated in consciousness in this class. Let me repeat the words of our beloved Jesus, “According to your faith, be it done unto you.” If you can accept it, you are free this hour from all past discord! Of course, through free will, you can re-create it immediately, but I ask you now, in the most holy name of God, I AM, to accept this gift of purification from us this hour! (Audience rises in gratitude and appreciation).

In a home, a parent dealing with the children who are the obligation of his lifestream, provides for them physically, emotionally, financially, and spiritually, to the best of his ability, and he wisely delegates the substance of his world to their welfare. This is the position you must take, beloved ones, with regard to the vehicles which the Holy Christ Self created for you in obedience to the fiat of your individualized I AM Presence. All your endeavors should be bent toward the fulfillment of the divine plan of that Presence, through the various planes of consciousness to which your four lower bodies belong while you have yet the time and the opportunity.

Through the flame in your heart, you must become the dignified, balanced, poised master of your emotional, mental, etheric and physical bodies. As children will, those bodies will “clutch” at you for more than their share of attention, particularly so when they have been indulged for untold centuries of time.

The beloved Saint Germain has told you that a chronic disturbance within the flesh body is positive proof that the physical form has been given undue attention through the ages.

It is the same with mental obsessions, with emotional “fixations,” and with etheric hatreds. They are all the result of the indulgence of your consciousness giving life too freely to the vehicles in question. Having become gluttonous in the use of that life, those vehicles no longer request from you the authority to use your life energy—they rather rudely snatch it, without waiting for permission.

As the light from your beautiful I AM Presence flows into your heart, any one of those vehicles of yours (which happiness to be in ascendancy at the moment) and which is, perhaps, more alert and more indulged than the others, seizes it, and you have an emotional outburst, or a mental depression, before the outer conscious mind is even aware that the light, which it is its duty and prerogative to distribute intelligently among them, has been confiscated. If the etheric body is in the ascendancy for the moment, old memories of long-forgotten hates and fancied wrongs, will stir it into action, rousing with them the energies of the emotional and mental bodies, and in a moment, there is turmoil which extends even into the physical body.

Now, beloved ones, your Holy Christ Self neither slumbers nor sleeps! It is your individual “Silent Watcher,” created by your beloved I AM Presence when you applied for permission to take embodiment and become part of the activity of this physical world or some of the other stars or planets.

Your Holy Christ Self is in charge of the dispensation of the light through your silver cord. Speak to it, and ask it to regulate for you and put in their perfect places—as instruments of the I AM—your vehicles, and thus no longer be servant, but master in your household.

Blessed hearts, you are torn, torn, torn—by what? By the “members of your own household,” that is, your own emotions, your own thoughts, your own memories, your own personal appetites!

“Armageddon” does not have to go outside of the ovoid which forms your personal aura! Believe me, if everyone, with the exception of yourself, were wiped from the face of the Earth today, you would still experience Armageddon until you became Master of the life which flows to you. Why? Because the Godhead—through the instruments of your thoughts, feelings, memories and physical bodies—desires to render some particular service in this world of form, which you alone can perform. The very moment that this service is completed and your divine plan fulfilled, that instant you shall be summoned “home,” with the purified essence of your four lower bodies finally absorbed into the body of your Holy Christ Self, and you stand forth at last a God-free being.

Now, blessed ones, in regard to these atoms of which we have spoken so much, the same process which has been heretofore described to you in detail, takes place with regard to the physical body. The electron forming the atoms is intelligent, and it obeys absolutely the Law of the Universal. These electrons were released from the bodies of Helios and

Vesta, who had received their investiture and opportunity from the beloved Alpha and Omega (the beings in the Great Central Sun) to form a system.

When the fiat “LET THERE BE LIGHT!” went forth from the beloved Helios and Vesta, the beings in the Great Central Sun (Alpha and Omega) answered their call with light substance, and—”Behold, there was Light!”

That light was comprised of beautiful electrons in the colors of the seven spheres, which had intelligent life within them, in the form of a tiny replica of the beautiful beings that called them forth—Helios and Vesta—the creators of the new system that was about to be called into being. This light, this intelligence, forms the core of every electron.

From the heart of the electron go forth beams of light which form its forcefield, and these electrons are what is loosely called, “the unformed,” meaning they have not yet been coalesced into an atom, but exist in minute microscopic proportions.

Now, in the realm of each Chohan where these electrons form the atmosphere, the heart of each tiny sphere of light is like a mirror, and they usually reflect the Chohan of the realm in which they dwell, the angel with whom they are working or the temple in which they function. These electrons in their pure and perfect state, are charged by the Deity with the quality of implicit obedience to the divinely-created intelligence that calls them forth, and they immediately mirror the likeness of that being in their core. Therefore, beloved ones, every expression of life upon this planet is composed of countless numbers of these shining electrons, many of them called into the world of form carelessly, but each one stamped indelibly with the electronic pattern of the lifestream that called them forth. In calling for the purification of the planet and its evolutions, you are actually helping to free this beautiful imprisoned life, which is part of the body of God.

These electrons are especially eager to respond to the call of divine love which is the centripetal force of the universe. Divine love is also the cohesive power which holds the universe together, and everything that is, has been, or ever will be, created in any universe, is done so by the power of that centripetal force, which is really divine love in action.

The form of any manifestation is sustained as long as divine love is held within it. These electrons, then, beloved ones, responding to the call of divine love from the immortal Threefold Flame within your heart, form the atoms which make up your physical bodies. They are designed with



the help of the builders of form and the body elemental, and formed into your vital organs, your skin and every atom and cell of your outer form.

The ratio of speed of the electrons which make up the atoms of your flesh body, differs in proportion to your evolution. There are more electrons in each atom of an individual who is of the angelic kingdom, than there are in those that form the body of a member of the human race. The elemental kingdom, again, carries a different number of electrons to the atom. For instance, there may be only nine electrons forming each atom in one body, perhaps as few as seven to others, while some may carry as many as twenty-four to the atom, the size of the atom depending on the evolution.

Now, in the case of human beings, the speed with which the electrons move around the central core is determined by the amount of light which has been projected by the I AM Presence through the flame in the heart and expanded into the electron. IF CONTINUED DISCORD AND INHARMONY SHOCK THE ATOM, IT SENDS THE ELECTRONS OFF THEIR PRESCRIBED COURSE, AND CAUSES VARIOUS ORGANISMS TO BREAK DOWN WITHIN THE FLESH FORM. Repeated shocks of a mental, emotional or physical nature, do cause that which is known on the Earth plane as disease, disintegration, decay, and even so-called death, itself. Therefore, beloved ones, through the cooperation of the flame of love in your hearts, the maintenance of harmony and peace within your feeling worlds will be sustained and will keep your electrons spinning around their core in a rhythmic motion, making your physical form radiate with peace and happiness and good will.

This will keep you buoyant, vital, rested and active, as long as you remain in this physical world.

Individuals, like the Goddess of Light and others, who had passed through severe initiations, were able to sustain life in the physical bodies as long as they desired. They did so by merely learning the operation of this Law, regulating the rhythm of the electrons comprising their atoms, as well as governing the “staying power” of the core.

Now, this core within the center of your atoms is directed from the Holy Christ Self through the flame within your heart. That core remains just as long as self-conscious life and the intelligence of God wills that form to remain, and just so long do the electrons move around it.

At the very instant the service is completed (for instance, if you have governed the energy in your four lower bodies and have finished your

work for this embodiment) this core is drawn back into the flame within the physical heart and absorbed into the Christ Self again.

The core within the heart of your electrons, which is directed from your Holy Christ Self, is the centripetal force of divine love. In that core is the capacity to sustain life within the physical body, or to sustain any precipitation or manifestation. When the will of the individual withdraws the desire to sustain it, the core is automatically removed, and disintegration of that particular form takes place.

That is why so many precipitations are never completed, because the will of the individual holding the original design relinquishes the necessary cohesive power of divine love, before the electrons fully coalesce—and when that impetus is released, the electrons automatically return to the “unformed.”

I EXPLAIN THIS TO YOU FOR A DOUBLE PURPOSE—FIRST, TO REMIND YOU TO TRY TO KEEP YOURSELF HARMONIOUS AT ALL COSTS, AND REFRAIN FROM JARRING AND CHANGING THE VIBRATORY ACTION OF YOUR ATOMS. We have “stepped them up” and have removed, as much as is possible for us to do at this time, the dark “wedges” which is the impure substance that you have charged into the atoms of your four lower bodies.

If you will now allow the natural rhythm of the perfection of your Holy Christ Self to assert itself through sustained harmony in your feelings, together with consistent use of the magnificent Violet Transmuting and Ascension Flames, you will find youth sustained in the bodies of the young, and restored perceptibly to those who have seemingly passed that stage. You will also realize tremendous, added vitality and perfect health in all your four lower bodies.

Secondly, you will understand that any business activity, be it small or great, must have a central core. Likewise, any world order of a religious nature must have a strong heart center within it, if it is to survive. In this activity also, beloved ones, the “core” represents the heart of the movement, and all the individuals and groups that draw life and sustenance from the heart, represent the electrons swinging around that core. What is felt in the core, the amount of divine love and centripetal force within the center, will determine the number of groups or “electrons” that can be drawn and held around that core. Every jar to the center is a jar to the periphery.

On the other hand, the intelligence governing the outer electrons

must take care that undue weight is not placed upon the electrons that form the heart center. A human body lasts only as long as the indwelling intelligence takes care of it, and this refers also to an outer business and, more particularly, to religious orders.

IT IS ONLY NATURAL THAT THE PRESSURE OF EVIL FORCES THAT DO NOT WISH TO SEE A WORLD ORDER ESTABLISHED, WILL NOT STRIKE AT THE PERIPHERY, BUT AT THE HEART. AN ORDER WHERE ANGELS, MEN AND MASTERS WORK HARMONIOUSLY TOGETHER, PRESENTS A READY TARGET FOR THESE FORCES, BUT IF THE HEART AND WILL WHICH IS WITHIN IT, AND THE FAITH AND LOVE THAT HAVE ATTRACTED THE “ELECTRONS” THAT MOVE AROUND IT AND SUPPORT AND UPHOLD IT (INDIVIDUALS AND GROUPS), BAND TOGETHER IN LOVE INVINCIBLE AND INVULNERABLE, NO OUTER FORCE CAN TEAR DOWN THAT EDIFICE, AND NO EVIL CAN PREVAIL AGAINST IT.

That is the position in which Saint Germain's new activity stands today, beloved ones. The heart represents the love, the care, the protection and the magnetization of those mighty powers which represent the Ascended Host of Light. The entire student body have drawn us into the lower atmosphere by their calls and by their love, and in this activity, as in every life expression, from the Godhead down to the smallest elemental, there must be a receiving and a giving. So, you see, beloved ones, that your unity and oneness should be such as that which exists between the beloved Pelleur and myself, between Neptune and Lunara, between Helios and Vesta, between Alpha and Omega—all serving harmoniously in that perfect combination of the activities of magnetization, receptivity and radiation, each one doing his own perfect work, “all for one and one for all.”

Working this way in unison, beloved ones, you will be able to hold a centripetal force long enough for sanctuary directors, group directors and students to come to the heart center, as they came in bygone ages to Atlantis, where they may get instruction and the encouragement to go forth again, carrying the light into those places where they are individually serving.

Now, beloved children, I want you to feel as though you were riding daily on Apollo's chariot, with the reins of four beautiful, fiery steeds held in your right hand. See each of these steeds representing one of your lower bodies—your emotional, mental, etheric, and physical—but YOU, as the CHRIST, the charioteer, in full control, the lightest pressure of the reins turning your steeds, guiding your chariot right or left, but NEVER

permitting any one of these steeds to get beyond your conscious control.

Do this now, beloved ones, in the holy name of God. Call to me when you need assistance, and I will answer you. Remember, I have been your mother in every embodiment since you first placed your feet upon this planet.

God bless you, dear ones.

VIRGO

## BELOVED VIRGO

Virgo, lovely mother of our blessed planet Earth,  
Drawing forth light substance for her perfect virgin birth,  
Substance glowing brighter than the glory of the Sun;  
But that was in the early days when Earth had just begun.  
Earth sustained her beauty rare, for several million years;  
Sent her first rootraces home all free from doubts and fears.  
These were golden Ages, longed and prayed for by all men.  
Now—perfection comes again!

Then in love Earth offered to be host for other stars,  
Who, preceding Earth, were taught by advanced Avatars;  
From these stars came laggard souls, who, not evolving fast,  
And holding back light's victory, had to leave their homes at last;  
Coming to the Earth, they brought their shadows Earthward too,  
Through contagious radiation, all those shadows grew,  
Dimmed the light and perfect sight of all evolving here,  
All forgot their Source so dear.

As the shadows lengthened o'er this dark'ning Earthly scene,  
The souls of men accepted discord ne'er before e'er seen,  
Shadows grew and grew until not one on Earth was free,  
And even guardian spirits bright, forgot their victory.  
E'en the substance of the sea and air became despoiled,  
Virgo's lovely substance became most completely soiled—  
Lost its radiant beauty and absorbed discordant sound,  
making dark and heavy ground.

But Virgo's heart stayed light with love, strength and courage rare.  
As mothers will, she loved her child and tended her with care;  
Kept her breath of love and light expanding through each part,  
Held the Earth and all upon it in her blazing heart.  
Knowing surely that the light of God must win—  
What the Godhead outbreathed, It must once again breathe in,  
On that rhythmic movement, It—releasing light and love—  
Draws all to their home above.

So today, our Virgo dear, victorious in God's light,  
How we love and bless the powers you've drawn from Heaven's height!  
Love you for the constancy and strength that you have,  
To raise the Earth and all thereon and make it happy, glad!  
We bow before your beauty and your confidence so sweet!  
Before your powers of light that keep the Earth beneath our feet.  
Make and keep us all you are in light's great victory won,  
Bless our Virgo, Central Sun!

### **Decree For The Earth**

Blessed, beloved Virgo, Goddess divine and mother of our dear Earth! We, the unascended of mankind, in the name, authority, and love of our own beloved I AM Presence, most earnestly call on the Law of Forgiveness for all the devastation we have created upon your dear star! We call on the Law of Forgiveness for every shadow ever created here, and for all substance which has been thus despoiled.

In the most holy name of God, our very own beloved I AM Presence, we call forth oceans and oceans of the Violet Transmuting Flame, in its most powerful transmuting action, to SWEEP, SWEEP, SWEEP in, through and around every cell and atom of our planet, all its elementals and all mankind! Let that flame blaze in overwhelming cosmic power, doubled each instant of each hour, under the direction and from the heart of our beloved Saint Germain, Lord of the Violet Fire, as well as from the hearts of the beloved Portia, beloved Buddha, beloved Kwan Yin, beloved Zadkiel and holy Amethyst!

Illumine all mankind belonging to the evolutions of this Earth, still unascended—whether in or out of embodiment at this time—concerning the merciful gift of this flame to all life, who will use it and help all to consciously, lovingly cooperate with its ever-present, tireless and limitless release, which makes all things right, as it is persistently called forth and its loving service accepted!

Beloved Virgo, we love, bless and thank you without limit, for the gift of your life to us all in sustaining our planet as a platform beneath our feet so that we might have a place of habitation upon which to work out our individual and collective destinies.

The persistent use of the Violet Fire, which we have called forth from above, shall redeem your and our sweet Earth, making it freedom's star, dazzling as the noon-day sun, in the full perfection in which it was created by the Seven Mighty Elohim, whom we also love, bless and thank for their great service to us all.

We consciously accept this done RIGHT NOW (3) eternally sustained, all powerfully active and world engulfing, until all are wholly ascended and free!

BELOVED I AM! (3x)

**ADDRESS BY THE BELOVED ASCENDED MASTER  
LORD LING**

**INTRODUCTION**

Our love and gratitude extends to Lord Ling, the God of Happiness!

All the gentle readers who choose to accept his qualified momentum of joy and happiness will feel that same buoyancy and happiness which is his gift to life!

The world today, with all its restless peoples, requires joy and happiness so much. Accept the opportunity of being a radiating center from whence that happiness flows into the emotional, mental, etheric and physical strata in which mankind abide.

God Ling, who, in one embodiment, was Ananda, the disciple of Lord Gautama, and in another embodiment was the famous Moses, deliverer of the Jewish race from bondage, had many experiences wherein he learned that service without love is not enough. Based upon his own experiences, he has dedicated his life to helping all those who desire to serve life in a happy, joyous, buoyant consciousness.

We are extremely grateful for his presence, and we know you, too, will enjoy his radiation and uplifting power as you tune into this presence of happiness.

Thomas Printz, Editor

**THE GOD-VIRTUE OF HAPPINESS  
Address By The Ascended Master Lord Ling**

Beloved Friends of Light,

You, who have sought happiness for many ages, you, who especially in this western world, have even been assured the right to pursue happiness through your laws, today I have become the pursuer and you are now the pursued!

I shall endeavor to draw into the activity of the atmosphere of Earth the buoyancy and the vibrant joy and happiness which is in the Ascended Masters' octave. I shall use your inner bodies and your physical vehicles to direct the pressure and the power of happiness—first to the student body, then into mankind at large, into imprisoned life everywhere, and into every focus where shadows still remain, bringing the vibratory action

of the inner and outer vehicles into harmony with their own Christ Selves.

Beloved ones, happiness is a most positive quality! It is a vibratory action which must be sought out and practiced by the outer self, when that outer self has sunk below the natural vibration of the Holy Christ Consciousness. Happiness does not just happen! Happiness must be cultivated through the control of the thought processes, through the control of the feeling world, through the control of the process of memory and through the control of the physical vehicle, as well.

It is time now for all people, and for the student body as a whole, to come into the vibratory action which alone can bring world and universal peace! It is time now to accept within the cells of your inner vehicles that vibration which it is my privilege and honor to bring. I represent the guardian power of all the happiness that has been drawn forth and radiated upon this Earth, as well as in the Ascended Master octave, and in the angelic kingdom. Every being (ascended and otherwise), who radiates the power and pressure of happiness, adds to the sum total of that fully-gathered cosmic momentum which it is my responsibility to direct back into the soul of this world, as well as into the individual souls of men.

Will you not help me now (as I speak with you), by trying to tune up your mental bodies to the receptivity of the idea THAT SERVING GOD AND YOUR FELLOWMAN CAN BE A JOYOUS EXPERIENCE—a way and means by which you may balance your own karmic debt to the universe, as well as lighten the load of your fellowman! Will you not cooperate by opening your feeling world to the acceptance of a buoyancy and a joy within the feelings, so that I may use you as a conductor to carry my radiation forth into the inner bodies of the race?

Will you not let go in your etheric bodies of the memories of past failures, disillusionments and depressions?

We have come, various members of our Brotherhood, time after time, in an endeavor to persuade you to let go of the accumulation of the ages which you have drawn around yourselves, yet you hold so tightly in mind, in feeling and in memory to those very vibrations which keep you in unnecessary limitation.

OPEN yourselves, beloved ones, to that pressure of happiness that we bring, and, just like little children, let go of that wall of resistance which is between you and ourselves! What do you expect, dear ones, when you come into our presence? How much do you honestly expect



within your hearts that you are going to receive? How deeply have you plumbed the recesses of your outer consciousnesses for the realization that the flame of the Master's presence is a pressure of energy which can and will requalify the vibratory action of your vehicles permanently—if you choose to accept it?

Because you do not enter the marble gates of the temples of the East, because you do not stand in your physical bodies in the magnificent splendor of Darjeeling, the outer self takes a rather lethargic view of the “communion” between God and man. In this lethargy, the shell around the outer personality is such that very little of that which might be given can penetrate through the free-will barrier.

Yet, that human resistance is not a conscious activity. It is more an unconscious acceptance of things as they seem, an unconscious acceptance of memory, wherein you think promises were not fulfilled (but which are chiefly due to human resistance) so that the soul has become bogged down with the acceptance of the fact that life, for the most part, will proceed on an even tenure, progressing with no great rapidity to freedom! Now, let us change all this! You are in the position of leading men and women from darkness and bondage into a promised land of freedom and light. I know that position well! I have gone through the experiences! They are written into my heart. By reason of those experiences during my incarnation as Moses, I forfeited my own ascension at that time. I let a sense of rebellion, a sense of worry, a sense of over-responsibility to my charges—through those forty long years, as we journeyed in the wilderness—overcome the natural buoyancy of happiness in my association with God and the angelic messengers who walked before us as a pillar of fire by night and the pillar of white mist by day.

At the close of that long and arduous mission (exodus from Egypt), though my eyes could see the glory of the land toward which I had led the reluctant feet of my followers, toward which I had prodded them, pushed them, and persuaded them for long, long years, I did not enter then into that land. I have asked that by bringing the remembrance of my own experience to you, that I might help you to avoid the necessity of postponing your eternal freedom by completing in happiness that which you may wish to do for duty's sake!

In those ages of which I speak, almost all of you were present, some of you were among the bands of Israel, some of you were among the household of the Pharaoh, some of you were Egyptians of title, and some of you of slavery status. I was raised, you remember, in that embodi-

ment, in comparative peace and luxury, as an adopted son of Pharaoh's household. Then there came a restless stirring within my heart, as the feeling of a mission caused me to renounce the idle life which I lived in the Pharaoh's court.

During the time that I retired to the desert, I had the great experience of having the mist of maya taken from my eyes, and I was enabled to see for a moment within that flaming pillar of light, one of the great angels of Lord Michael's legions. From the lips of that angel did I hear those words of God which were to send me back to bring a reluctant people upon a dangerous journey, with very little proof except the faith in the reality of my own experience to go upon.

I was, at that time, a timid man! I had, as you may have been told, a certain impediment of speech, and was neither eloquent of tongue nor by nature and soul designed to be a leader of men. I did beg of the great Lord of Hosts and the great mighty Infinite Source that someone else in my place should be given such a mission to accomplish. Those of you who are familiar with the text of your Bible know that, although the mission was accomplished through my lifestream through the mercy of the Law, my brother, Aaron, became my mouthpiece, and through his strong words the message of the Most High was conveyed in a positive consciousness to the people of that era.

Beloved ones, we were individuals like yourselves, individuals who had perceived a portion of the divine plan as the folds of maya parted—we were individuals who worked with our own karma yet unconsumed. With a vast host of untrained and discontented lifestreams, we set forth upon a great and hazardous journey, and it was not long before the pangs of hunger, the heat of the sun, the discomfort of walking through the desert sands, began to pall upon the outer bodies of the people, and the personal desires of those whom I had brought from the comparative safety of their chains made them wish to turn back.

Again, again and again through the assistance of the Cosmic Law, miracles and marvels were performed to bolster their faith. They were fed with the manna, they were given fresh water, yet, no sooner was my consciousness directed upward for that contact with the Godhead which was essential to prepare those who would follow after me—no sooner had my consciousness raised up, no sooner had I entered in communion with the Lord then back they went into those practices and vibratory actions which they had accumulated through the centuries!

As the years passed, and as I endeavored to keep that contact with

the Lord of Hosts and endeavored to write upon the records of the day those commandments and those fiats which were to be the foundation for the Jewish Dispensation and that two-thousand-year cycle, as I endeavored to do that and keep these undisciplined people from returning again, only to be “swallowed up” into the imperfection of the past, I lost my sense of patience, my sense of buoyancy and happiness, and I became as an individual who had lost the true way!

I was told later, by our angelic guardians, that the journey which took us forty years to accomplish could have been completed in seven years or less, if we had not had the doubts, the fears, the grumbings and all of that vibration which represented the condition of the inner and outer vehicles of undisciplined men, to handle, and which was too much to sublimate in a short period of time, without the conscious use of the Sacred Fire of Purification.

So, beloved ones, after that embodiment, when Joshua walked before the individuals who had accomplished the journey into the “promised land,” I had to re-embody and learn to live in love and grace, in order to complete my pattern and to fulfill God's will in mastery!

Many of you know that I was privileged to enjoy the radiation of the beloved Buddha (as his friend and discipline, Ananda), whose great power of magnetizing grace and radiating essence raised all around him into a like-state of bliss. In that association with Lord Buddha, in that close communion with his heart and soul and spirit, I was enabled to finish the course of my life upon this earth plane.

It was at that time that I took upon my shoulders the full responsibility of the Chohanship of the Fifth Ray, holding it through my consciousness until the beloved apostle of Jesus, Paul (Saul of Tarsus) took it over. It is always my great honor and privilege, whenever given opportunity, to direct to the founders and students of religious orders of every kind, the FEELING of that happy, joyous energy, which is essential for their salvation. Even though the mission maybe accomplished, even though the work may be well done, if those cores of unhappiness within one's own vehicles are not transmuted and raised, somewhere, some day, some time, at inner levels or on Earth, one must learn the Law of grace, happiness, love and joy in service!

In the name of the Most High Living God who called me, and before whose throne I have knelt, in the name of that Most High Living God who has served mankind through their beating hearts, I do now INVOKE from

Alpha and Omega and from every Sun of the system, from every Archangel and Archaii, from every Elohim, cherubim, seraphim and Ascended Master, the fully-gathered cosmic momentum of God-happiness into the mental, emotional, etheric and physical bodies of everyone within this room, and all under this radiation.

In the name of the presence of God, I CHARGE, I CHARGE, I CHARGE that fully-gathered cosmic momentum of God-happiness into your emotional bodies! Accept it! I CHARGE, I CHARGE, I CHARGE the fully-gathered cosmic momentum of God-happiness into your mental bodies! Accept it! I CHARGE, I CHARGE, I CHARGE the fully-gathered cosmic momentum of God-happiness into your etheric bodies! Accept it! I CHARGE, I CHARGE, I CHARGE the fully-gathered cosmic momentum of God-happiness into your physical bodies! Accept it with full power!

Let us just relax for a moment, because I want you to feel that acceptance within yourselves. Let me explain to you, beloved ones, that you are the heart of the teaching of the New Age—from your hearts flow those lines of energy into the mental, feeling, and etheric worlds of every student and every human being on this planet, so the feeling nature of any one of you is a contributing factor to the feelings of the entire body. It is, therefore, the request of the Cosmic Law that we can lower through you some of this God-happiness and let it flow out, that the student body and mankind of Earth may awaken from the sleep of the senses and desire to serve their kind in happiness, rather than through a sense of duty.

Feel yourselves magnetizing that happiness, the infinite mighty pressure and power of light, and then feel yourselves directing it into the world everywhere.

There is as much difference between happiness and giddiness as there is between light and darkness. Happiness is a very positive quality, but its possession demands the absolute control of the energy which flows through the lifestream. In the expression of the opposite extreme (which borders on hysteria), the individual has no control, and the consciousness knows not exactly what it will do from moment to moment.

Mankind, experimenting with the development of happiness, so often come rather into that state of “giddiness,” let us call it, for lack of a better name. Now, that is a dangerous state of consciousness and one against which I wish to warn you as you experiment with the drawing out of a joyous feeling from within yourself!

You can recognize the vibratory action of anyone who is in masterful

control of his energy, by the buoyant radiation of perfect happiness, which is always poised, always in control of the words and actions which can create fun, joy and happiness for others, at no one's expense. Then you have the uncontrolled activity of “showing off,” shall we say, which causes energy to vibrate, but the consciousness has no poise and very often the result is a barbed word, the unkind gesture, and mimicry result. This is an INVERSION of our divine activity of happiness.

In this room, there are none who are so undeveloped as to draw that Flame of Happiness through them and find themselves becoming hysterical. However, in your dealings with the mass of mankind, when you wish to radiate happiness, be very careful as you expand it into an individual or a group, because it has an activity within it that will often stir up the uncontrolled emotions and thought patterns of the undeveloped. So, be very careful with your invocation of that Flame of Happiness, until you learn first how to draw it in, through, and around yourselves in perfect and almighty poise!

Now you are going to have an assignment—a definite and specific assignment. If you were within any of our retreats, you would be given an assignment per day, and you would perhaps be given one by which you would have to produce a specific effect. If you were not able to complete the assignment within the time allotted for the task, you would perhaps be dropped from the retreat and would be obliged to return to the world (of course I do not mean that your assignment would always be the creation of happiness).

You have had one assignment for eighteen or twenty years, to use that Violet Fire until shadows no longer remained around you. Yet, at the end of this period, that assignment still remains unfilled! You are trying, true, but perhaps too hard. Now I am going to give you an assignment which I ask you to work upon for a week (seven full days). I am going to ask you to control your four lower bodies and see if you can keep them in a vibration of undisturbed happiness. That does not sound like such a large assignment, does it?

Now, how are you going to keep happy? It will be a wonderful project for you, thinking about it, alone, because if you can keep yourself happy for a week, when the masses come to you for the exodus from their chains, you will have built a momentum. If I could have kept those people happy after I got them out of the confines of Egypt, I could have taken them in seven years or less into the promised land! If I could have kept myself happy, I perhaps then could have kept them happy, do you

see? Thus, you may reap where I have sown, and while I wept bitter, salty tears at seeing those who had worked under me go past me into glory and into the fulfillment, may you stand with smiling faces and move with your phalanx into victory!

Now, keeping happy, beloved ones, is not a foolish idea. It is a discipline, which is going to call to your attention the tremendous laxity with which your consciousness has dealt with your lower bodies, and the tremendous tenacity that those lower bodies have to act independently of your self-conscious direction! Wait and see! Tomorrow morning, you will think of me, even more powerfully than you are thinking of me today!

If you can keep your mind free of one thought that is worrisome, critical, doubting or distressing, you will have done a lot. If you can do that for five minutes, and then if you can do it for seven days, you can do it forever! Now, watch your mental processes when you awaken! It may not be too difficult until you contact your first human being. Then—watch out! Watch the reaction of your mental body, and you may see a cause for unhappiness, because that discordant thought emits vibration and color, and adds to the shroud which weighs down your energies.

Then, watch your own feelings. Watch your feelings under pressure, and you will see what your feeling world still has within it when it is crossed. If you can keep your feelings happy, whether you have your way or not, for five minutes under pressure, you can do it longer, and if you can do it for seven days, you will NEVER go back to a state of allowing your feelings to become turbulent because of any appearance. If you can keep the mind from turning backward to the etheric memories of injustice, this is something that the student body do not indulge in because you are so busy, but individuals that have a great deal of spare time and allow the mind to turn back and dwell upon past events, add so much to the unhappiness of today, through the memories of the past.

In, through and around mental institutions and old peoples' homes, you would be amazed to see the effluvia woven out of the etheric bodies as individuals, who have nothing to do but sit from dawn to dark, just relive every unkind word and feeling, thought and action, and radiate them forth into the atmosphere. If it were not for the devas who envelop those places in their light, beloved people, the individuals within them would actually physically smother themselves by that radiation. It was the same, but to a much greater extent, in and around the “compound,” where the people relieved again, again and again the terrific crimes that they committed against the Cosmic Law and life and light, and rebuild

that radiation of darkness and of shadow.

In the ascended state, it was my desire to reach through to mankind and show them something of the experiences that the soul goes through after passing out of the body when they are earthbound, when they are committed to the compound, when they become “sleepers.” You will remember that, in the Thirteenth Century, through the kind offices of the Italian poet, Dante, I was enabled to free that soul sufficiently so that he could bring back some experiences and write them on the book of life for man to see. Mankind, however, took them just as a beautiful piece of literature, and few realized that it was my endeavor to waken the souls of men while their bodies were still usable, so that they could prevent similar conditions from taking place in their lives.

Now, beloved ones in this activity, if you will with me draw the power of happiness into mankind's experience, we shall endeavor to anchor that current of radiation into the mental and feeling worlds of the student body, which it must have if it is to survive! Physically, too, you may have conditions which require certain control so that you do not feel depressed by them. Once in every twenty-four hours, I shall come, with your permission, into your auras, individually, and look upon your accomplishment, along this line, of that period. We shall see what seven days will bring!

Expect me daily, and I hope that my coming will give you no sense of strain, no sense of self-depreciation, nor of condemnation, if you don't have a perfect record. I hope that you will not brush aside my offer, because it is an important one for you in the service which you are yet to render.

Thank you for your kind and willing cooperation in helping me to spread happiness to all!

Lord Ling

**GOD LING BELOVED (Song)**

God of Happiness, God Ling beloved,  
Welcome to our hearts today.  
By your smiling presence now remove  
Every shadow from our way.

Chorus

God Ling! God Ling! God Ling!  
Happiness you bring;  
Make Earth feel your presence—  
Making every heart to sing!

Master, teacher, friend of our Fun Wey,  
Teach us all your mastery, too;  
Teach us how to let God's love hold sway—  
Making joyous all we do.

Let your buoyancy of love release,  
Fill our worlds with sunshine bright;  
Help us walk the pathway "home" in ease—  
Grateful! Making all things right!

Let your consciousness of victory won,  
Lift the strain and stress from all.  
Every gift of love from out the Sun  
For you, dearest friend, we call!

*Hymn tune (in most Sunday School Hymnals): "He Keeps Me Singing"*



### DECREE TO GOD LING (MOSES)

Beloved mighty victorious presence of God I AM in me and beloved great God Ling, God of Happiness!

Let YOUR CONSCIOUSNESS of the use of the Violet Fire NOW BLAZE in, through and around me, and remove from my world cause, effect, record and memory—causes and cores—of any and all sadness and depression, as well as any and all feelings of lethargy, indifference, or unwillingness to serve my fellowman through the feeling of inadequacy for the task!

Replace it by your feelings of confidence that, if I will USE WHAT I HAVE to the best of my ability, “The Lord will provide,” as he did for you, just the right assistance at the right time and in the right way, to accomplish that which will bless life the most! I consciously accept it done RIGHT NOW, with full power!

I AM a blazing golden Sun  
Of the happiness of God Ling!  
With sunshine bright—I blaze the light—  
His love to all I bring!

**ADDRESS BY THE BELOVED ASCENDED MASTER  
LORD LING**

**INTRODUCTION**

Our love and gratitude extends to the Cosmic Spirit of Happiness and its great Lord Ling.

We decree that all who read it and apply the instructions contained herein, will feel for themselves that happiness and joy in service, spiritual as well as mundane, which Lord Ling, Fun Wey, and all the Celestial Beings feel AT ALL TIMES.

Open yourselves, dear readers, to the radiation of happiness. Let that happiness, through you, fill your homes, worlds and affairs. Then, on a larger scale, that happiness will truly add to the joy of the world! So be it!

Thomas Printz, Editor

**THE RELEASE OF THE COSMIC FLAME OF HAPPINESS  
Address by the Ascended Master Lord Ling**

I come in the name of the Cosmic I AM Presence, the individualized White Fire Being, from whence your own I AM Presence has come into existence. I am come in the name of your own individualized Presence, whose voice you have not heard for too long, whose activities have not stirred within the outer brain and mind consciousness for long ages, but who is now coming again, through your acceptance of it.

I come this morning to gather together again a magnet, made up of individual souls with thinking and feelings consciousnesses, who can and will offer themselves to draw those spiritual radiations which are part of the kingdom of heaven, into the realm in which mankind presently abide. You are, therefore, conscious step-down transformers of radiations of harmony, radiations of peace, radiations of faith and love and balance and power, insofar as you become master of the energies of your own inner bodies.

Last Sunday, we established over the Western Hemisphere a focus of the Ark of the Covenant, into which we have poured constantly since that day, an ever-increasing pressure of qualified energy, composed of the laughter of the Gods, the happiness of the angels, the joy of the victorious accomplishment! This quality has been released by every being who

has attained the ascension, all of which energy qualified with joy and happiness and victory remains as a spiritual stockpile, forming not only the atmosphere of the inner realms, but also a focus which can be diverted into the lower realms, where so little joy and peace are found.

Beloved ones, from the time that the great Supreme Source of all created the first individualized Presence and that Presence sent forth a wave of happiness, feeling and individualization, from that time onward, there has been builded into the body and nature of God and the universe, more and more of the quality of happiness.

Every individualization, when it found the capacity to think, to feel, to say, "I AM," to take primal light and weave out of it perfection, that individual contributed a burst of happiness for the opportunity to be a co-creator with the Universal First Cause! Every accomplishment that the individualized I AM Presence made, gave another reason for happiness to pour into the energies of the individual—and as thought and feeling, cooperating with the divine idea, were precipitated as a magnificent pattern, such as a beautiful flower, a glorious song, again was a wave of happiness released through the individual who developed the idea and released it to the universe. In addition, a wave of happiness was in like manner released by everyone who benefited by the receiving of that beauty, whether it was looking upon a lovely flower, or whether it was listening to a magnificent song, whether it was reading some beautiful phase of truth—all contributed to this greater and greater impetus of cosmic happiness at inner levels.

Now, beloved ones, when the Ascended Master, when the Archangel, the seraphim, the cherubim, or the angelic host serve, the buoyancy in their energy is a natural outflow of happiness. So, through millions and millions of years, the longer these beings have served, the more happiness has been expanded through them into the world around them.

Therefore, when we speak of the kingdom of heaven as being a kingdom of happiness, we speak truly, because all therein is joy in the use of life. Now, in this realm of happiness and bliss, to which the souls of men aspire, there is so much of this vital energy which can be utilized for the people of Earth. We have thought it possible, through training your minds and outer consciousnesses, to magnetize some of that exuberance of spirit into the student body, and then, through you, to other constructive souls in the orthodox world.

Now, what are you doing this moment, you who are here and you

who read my words? Through your thoughts, through your concentration upon me, through your feelings, through your etheric envelopes and through your flesh forms, you are magnetizing a sea of vibrating qualified energy. This energy is the laughter and happiness of the angels and Archangels, which is the music of the spheres, which is the victory experienced and radiated through the consciousness of Jesus Christ, the Lord Buddha, and every being who has used life triumphantly. So, you are the beneficiaries today of a magnificent cosmic outpouring of that happy energy.

Those of you who have lived and worked with the various Avatars and Masters throughout the ages, will feel the release of the particularly-qualified energy which was part of their mission and which has become part of the kingdom ascending with them in the glory of their Causal Bodies!

Now, that happiness comes back along the seven rays today, because there is always a greater Master Presence, or a great World Teacher representing each of the seven rays, watching your progress. All of that God-qualified happiness that dwells in the Ascended Master realm is flowing now through you and all dedicated souls, aided by those seven facets of force for the relief and release of the consciousness of mankind, which will eventually free them from the sense of labor by the sweat of the brow and service by duty and heaviness of spirit.

Now please accept that, beloved friends of light—accept it within yourselves! You have done well, exceedingly well, in this past week, in the control of your thought processes, keeping your consciousnesses as free as possible from depressing thoughts, thoughts that let in vibrations which would form (and have formed) a shroud of human creation around you. You have turned away consciously many times in the course of a day from a thought that ordinarily would find a good home and much care within the compass of your mental bodies.

You have turned away “friends” (?) that have been your close associates for this entire embodiment—for the very first time this week while your thoughts have been turned to this class—so-called “friends,” or at least dwellers within your mental body. It is not easy when you have dwelt and associated with a mental concept from the time you were five years of age. It is not easy, when that comes to your door, to refuse it admittance—it is far easier to accept the questionable “comfort” of association than the change that is necessary to bring in the vibratory action of a new, clean and finer form.

Yet you have made the effort and deserve commendation therefore. You have controlled your emotional worlds against individual pressures of feelings, feelings of depression and heaviness, exhaustion, depletion, and doubt! You have done well this week in freeing yourselves, closing the door of your feeling worlds to the entrance of those particular feelings that have been qualified imperfectly!

You have not allowed to stir in the etheric bodies so many of the memories of injustices done to you in this life alone! You have given control to the flame within the heart of your flesh body. In like manner, you will benefit by the control that you have exercised in these initiations, especially those of you who have sent a thought to me at least once in each day. By reason thereof, we are able to transfer the power and the infinite radiation of the cosmic light of cosmic happiness into the lower atmosphere of Earth. This we are doing while we are holding your attention upon the worded instruction.

Now, I would like to go back to the description of the electrons, given to you in the September Class. I would like to give you again a visual picture of the atoms that make up your inner bodies, because in so doing, if you can understand the mechanics of this law, you will be much more joyous in your use of the Violet Fire of Purification, and it will be much more efficacious in its manifestation of perfection in the outer appearance world.

Will you please look again at the upper figure in the chart and feel it to be a greatly magnified electron\*! Now, a group of these (ordinary-sized) electrons, swinging around a central core, form an atom. Your physical bodies, your mental bodies, your emotional bodies, and your etheric bodies, are made up of countless millions of such atoms. The electrons spin around their central core at a rate which is determined by the consciousness that is within the center of each of your vehicles.

For instance, if your mental body is in the habit of inviting depressing thoughts, of dwelling upon negative pictures, of playing with imperfection—what happens? The electrons in the mental body which normally spin very rapidly around the core in the atom, BEGIN TO SLOW UP. Why? Because you draw from the lower strata of the mental world, substance which is akin to your thought picture, whether it is an impure picture, whether it is a negative picture, a defeatist picture, whether it is even a picture of yourself showing age, distress, disintegration, decay—the mental body absorbs all these discordant vibrations from the atmosphere and they enter into the “wedges” between the light rays, thus slowing up

their speed. Then, your mental body as a whole becomes heavy and depressed, it becomes an open door to all the other mental pictures and “tramp” thoughts which are floating around in the atmosphere, looking for a comfortable home and someone's life to live upon.

Emotionally the exact same thing takes place. Your emotional body is made up of electrons spinning around a central core, just as your planets spin around the sun. Normally, they have a vibratory action of harmony, which is in rhythm with your Presence, and they spin at an extremely rapid rate—when they spin so rapidly no discord or emotional distress can enter in, but when the consciousness allows the emotions to tie to the fears, the doubts and the many, many vibrations in the outer world, the lower strata, the “dust,” we might say, of the lower strata of the emotional plane, is sucked into the particles around the electrons and close in their light. Then your emotional body becomes heavy and depressed, and it certainly is not a contributor to happiness.

Etherically it is exactly the same. Mankind's etheric bodies have within them (and you also, beloved ones, have within your etheric bodies) memories of the glory which you knew with the Father *before* the world was. Your etheric body has stored up within it the memory of the descent of Lord Michael upon the planet Earth. It holds your memory of every experience where some being was God-triumphant, but it also holds your memory (unless it has been erased by the Violet fire) of every failure and mistake, of every injustice and hurt, every disappointment of your experience within it.

When the conscious mind turns to those memories, you pick up the “astral dust” of the lower etheric plane. What is that “dust?” It is the effluvia which is thrown off by the minds of the individuals dwelling on the idea that they have been unjustly treated and who have caused, you might say, a “smoke screen” composed of their own resentments, rebellions and injustices. When you open the door of your etheric bodies by dwelling on such injustices, you draw in, not only your own destructive memories, but you also draw in-between these points of light, some of the misqualified energy of mankind at large.

This has resulted in a “bogging down” of your inner bodies, which causes you to feel depression through the flesh form. The flesh form, being the *last* of the vehicles to be so affected, receives the result of all the recalcitrant energy of the emotional, mental and etheric bodies. Therefore, in order to manifest and sustain perfect health, you must come to a point of clearing the energy of your emotional body, by draw-

ing the transmuting Violet Fire of freedom's love in, through, and around those wedges between the electrons which have been impacted by the radiation of imperfect feelings of your own, as well as those you have accepted from mankind. Thus, you cleanse the mental body by drawing that Violet fire of freedom's love through it, removing those accumulations of impacted "dust" from the mental realm, and you must do the same with the etheric and physical bodies.

Scientifically, what happens? When you remove the pressure which has caused the weight around the electrons, they are able to spin more rapidly in their orbit, and their speed naturally and automatically wards off from you those destructive vibratory actions with which you presently battle.

Our Master Saint Germain has said he wishes to give you as much visual help as is possible, in order to assist you in coming to an acceptance of the Freedom Flame. For this purpose, I will use three of the substances that are in common use—coal, wood, and paper—in the world of form, and let you see for yourselves the action of the flame upon the three.

First we will take the very dense substance which you know as coal. Now, the vibratory action of the electrons as they move around the atoms that make up the substance of coal, is very slow and very, very little light radiates forth from the electrons. Therefore, when you expose the coal, itself, to the flame, you do not have as a result the immediate igniting of that substance. In other words, this coal is representative of the mass consciousness of mankind, and in its reaction to the physical flame (a lighted match), you have about the same reaction to the Sacred Fire by the people of the world (to the higher teaching).

Next, we will take an activity which perhaps would represent your constructive orthodox people, namely the wood. In wood, the vibratory action of the electrons that make up the atom, is more rapid. There is more light in the electrons. The wood, itself, is lighter than coal, even physically, and is more susceptible to the absorption of the radiation of the flame. Yet, even wood, which we will compare to the consciousness of the *constructive* people of the world, does not respond very rapidly to the action of the physical flame, nor proportionately to the Sacred Fire.

Lastly, we will take the activity of paper, which is the closest we can come at the moment to a visual test to point out to you the vibratory action of your own inner bodies. The electrons that make up paper vi-

brate more rapidly than those of wood. It is also lighter in weight, from a physical standpoint—there is greater space between the electrons, there is more light within each atom and, of course, we know when we apply the physical flame to it, we immediately have a blaze.

(In each of the above activities, a lighted match was used for illustration.)

Now, beloved ones, through these illustrations, I wish to point out the various consciousnesses you will contact in your mission of spreading the knowledge of the Sacred Fire. You beloved students, drawing the power of the sacred love of the Sacred Fire, form the impetus that will light the great constructive orthodox world, and later the unbelieving world at large. *If sustained*, by the lighter radiation of the students who magnetize the flame, this endeavor can eventually illumine the great heavy Earth, itself.

Now, beloved ones, think that through thoroughly, that you may get the picture and get it clearly. Here, we have the immortal flame of God Almighty—we call it the sacred love of the Sacred Fire of the Master Saint Germain. We have within this room a handful of people representative of the light within the paper. As we draw the power of happiness into the vibratory action of that paper (representative of your consciousnesses), it should ignite the consciousness and the feeling world of the constructive people who are represented by the small pieces of wood.

If you sustain the activities, the radiation from your class work, you *can have* a world conflagration, eventually. This is the activity the Master Saint Germain desires to make of Earth—a freedom star, to bring it back again into a self-luminous planet in our system, which will radiate divine love and light and all of the powers from within the heart of the Sacred Fire into the realm of mankind. BUT, IF THE STUDENT BODY'S INNER CONSCIOUSNESS IS AS HEAVY AS THE COAL, IF THEY ARE AS DENSE, THROUGH DEPRESSED FEELINGS AND THOUGHTS AND ETHERIC MEMORIES, AS THE WOOD, IF THEY ARE NOT CONDUCTORS FOR THIS COSMIC RADIATION, THERE IS NO WAY BY WHICH WE CAN REACH THE MASSES.

Considering the short distance from Egypt to Jerusalem, some of you have wondered why I said the journey would take seven years, why this short distance could not have been traversed in a very much shorter length of time than the forty years mentioned in your Bible.

I want to explain to you—those of you who may be interested in the exodus—that when I was privileged in the heart of the desert to contact



the consciousness of my individualized I AM Presence, the great Archangel Michael had sent his own beloved son, the beloved Micah, to give to the Jewish Dispensation the same cosmic protection which Cherubim Lovelee now holds for this present activity. That great Micah was the focus of cosmic union (which was the purpose of my mission), and he came to unite the consciousness of the Jewish race once more with the one God.

When that beloved Micah stood within the burning bush (as you have heard described), from within that bush I heard the voice of the Presence, the voice which said, "I AM THAT I AM"! At that moment, *I was filled* with that infinite radiation which comes when you realize and feel your own Presence! From that moment on, as I returned into the land of Egypt, I received the assistance of the beloved Micah, and all the higher powers that worked there. They helped us to draw together that mass of people, who were chafing under the bonds of slavery, under the whip of the Pharaohs, and under the discontent of the lot which was theirs.

These people had forgotten, to a great extent, the original teaching of the one God. Many of them had accepted the idolatry and the Egyptian way of life, in their hearts and in their feelings. With certain persuasions and certain so-called miracles, they were drawn out of their bondage and slavery, but they were, by no manner of means, ready to be the magnetic power to form a new world movement. I was directed, after removing them from Egypt, to draw them together as closely as possible, in an endeavor to teach them to *become* a magnetic power of light, as I ascended Mount Sinai. It was meant to take, according to Cosmic Law, seven years to bring forth a specific God-instruction which was to be written down and delivered to these people to form the heart of the Law for the two-thousand-year cycle—even as we are now bringing the Law to you, and you are writing it down far more easily than I did then. I had to chisel every letter of the divine instruction that I received, upon the hard rock.

You write so easily upon your typewriter, with your pen, on your lovely stationery—you do not know how difficult it was, in those times, not only to write upon stone those instructions given, but it seemed often that the hearts of the men with whom I was working were as hard as that stone—discontented with their lot, desiring to return to the "flesh-pots of Egypt" and not eager at all within themselves to accept the fuller truth which it was my privilege and honor to bring.

So it was that I ascended Mount Sinai. Every time I was enabled to

enter into communion with the infinite I AM Presence, there would be discontent within the ranks of the people who had come with me, and who were to form the magnet for God's endeavor. That is why we remained for those long forty years, doing that which might have been accomplished in seven. That is why also I remained with them and suffered their many petty jealousies and selfishness—also how I lost my own patience and my own God-control, in anger at my fellowman. That is why, too (in that embodiment), I lost the opportunity for the full freedom of my ascension. When I came again, I was determined within myself that I would try to bring happiness into the worlds and lives of those who serve God!

You see, beloved ones, I was raised in the house of the Pharaoh. I was raised with a certain occult background, a certain spiritual understanding of the Law, and then, through a misunderstanding, I spent many years in the desert, but I did not forget the beauty, I did not forget the opulence, I did not forget the easy way of living that prevailed within the Pharaoh's court.

In those years after we had proceeded across the Red Sea, and after we had entered into the desert wilderness, in those years I used to think with some bitterness, I must confess, that perhaps it might have been better for all concerned if I had remained in the court of the Pharaoh, continued my studies at Karnak, Thebes and Luxor, and become a Master individually, within the safe compass of those surroundings, (of course, those were the thoughts of my human self).

Then, the mercy of the Law allowed me to embody as the disciple and close friend of the Lord Gautama Buddha, that I could see how he made a renunciation far greater than mine, for he renounced a throne in India, turning his back on all it represented, and carried forth his mission with never a regret and never a backward glance—with never a wish or desire that he had not chosen the easier way of redeeming the people of the world, from within the safe compass of his own throne. It was the balance and mercy of the Law that allowed me, through association with the Buddha, to make right my own world, my inner bodies and my flesh, which had to be redeemed before the glory of the ascension could be mine.

It is the same with you, lovely ones, whoever you are and wherever you move along the pathway of life. That which you do in the name of God, you must do in joyous happiness, or you will have to do it again in the company of an individual who has already achieved that mastery, and

find happiness in service to your God. If you do not do it here, if your service is done in heaviness, if you find your load more pressing than you can bear, you will have to work out at inner levels that imperfection—mentally, emotionally, etherically, or come back and work it out physically.

So, I ask that as this Flame of Happiness passes through you, as the concentrate of that essence and that mighty energy surges in a living, powerful and positive flame, I ask that you allow your inner bodies—emotional, mental, etheric and also your flesh—to be “conductors” of the sacred love of the Sacred Fire into the outer world. Then the *constructive* people in the outer world will project it and flash it again and again into the great masses who are still sleeping in the lethargy of the outer self.

In the name of the most high living God, in the name of the presence of that God I AM, which beats each human heart here, and in the realms of those who wait at the gates of birth, I invoke a cosmic release of that pressure and POWER of happiness, intensifying it every instant, waking, sleeping, day or night, through the inner bodies and the physical selves of these who are chosen to be the “way-showers” to all mankind! I INVOKE that Flame of Happiness, until it can be felt in the purified mind, until it can be felt in the vitalized emotions, until it can be felt in the flesh structure, as well.

In the name and by the power of the presence of God which I AM, I CHARGE, CHARGE AND CHARGE the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Happiness from the heart of the Central Sun, and the physical sun of our system and from every God-free being into the lower atmosphere of Earth—north, south, east and west, from this heart center today, until it covers this planet round.

And to you who have absorbed and transmuted, by the use of the Violet Fire, the energies of your own world so much of the unhappiness which is the mass blanket that encircles the planet—to you, individually and collectively, we give our gratitude this morning, and we anchor into your worlds a certain buoyancy, sense of rhythmic accomplishment and victorious mastery which, if you will recall that feeling on the hour daily, will remain with you always.

Unto you, each and every one, for your presence (even in thought) with us, for your comprehension of this Law, and for staying *with* the activity of the Law throughout this entire week, to you all, we give the gratitude of our cosmic hearts. Thank you so much.

\*Note: “The upper figure in the chart” referred to looks like a large wheel—the luminous figure of the God-Presence I AM in the center, forming the hub, and the light rays from that Presence going forth to the “rim” (periphery) of the wheel like spokes.

### **Explanation of Titles of "God" and "Lord"**

When a spiritually awakened lifestream has finally fulfilled his or her divine plan and gained the full victory of the ascension, that one has become ONE with his or her own God-self, and becomes, thereafter, a GOD of Creation also, then having the full use of all the God-powers of divinity.

If such a one, during the course of his or her evolution in the world of form, has drawn about himself and into his Causal Body an unusually great momentum of some particular virtue of God-perfection (in God Ling's case, the virtue of perfect HAPPINESS), then, after the ascension, that one is known as “Lord,” or “the Law” of that virtue or quality. Therefore, our beloved “Ling” is known both as God Ling and “Lord” Ling. In the Bible, the words “Lord God” refer to “the Law of God.” Do you see?

### **Decree To Lord Ling**

Beloved mighty victorious presence of God I AM in us and beloved friend of old, friend of light, and friend forever—Lord Ling!

We love you, bless you and thank you with all our hearts' love forever, for your magnificent victory of the ages—the drawing in, through, and around yourself of such a tremendous momentum of the God-virtue of HAPPINESS, that you have become the “Lord” and “God” of that quality. Thank you, too, for being above, willing, and ready NOW to give your fully-gathered momentum of HAPPINESS to any and all who will ask you for it and endeavor to accept it from you, to the best of their ability.

Beloved Lord Ling! We now call with all the sincerity of our hearts to your dear self! From this instant henceforth, MAKE AND KEEP each of us who reads these addresses, all the life we ever contact, and all mankind still unascended belonging to Earth's evolutions, A VERITABLE LIVING, BREATHING SUN OF YOUR FEELING OF GOD-HAPPINESS, lighting our way and the way of others, everywhere we go, with that uplifting, transmut-

ing presence of divine love. Keep pouring into and through us (as that sun of your presence) this golden flame which is the consciousness and feeling of your happiness, until all life is set eternally free from all shadows of distress and all life is grateful to God that our lifestreams passed this way!

I AM an ambassador of happiness.  
God Ling, blaze through me now, today  
The FULLNESS of your golden Flame of God-success  
That lifts all back to God, fore'er to stay!

#### **THE ASCENDED MASTER FUN WEY**

Every Master, even though ascended, has his superior—his divine teacher—called in the East his “Guru.” The beloved Lord Ling, the author of the three addresses in this series, is the “Guru” of the Ascended Master Fun Wey, whose predominant God-virtue and service to life is the expansion of God-happiness to all who will accept his feeling of that blessing to life. The Ascended Masters use various names from time to time, those names meant to signify the service they are giving at that particular time.

The name, “Fun Wey,” aptly designates his specialized gift of the “Fun Way” of life to the unascended mankind of this Earth, and we humbly offer this song to him with all our gratitude for his presence in this universe, the glory of his victory, and his gracious willingness to expand his gift through us all. He is a very real being of God-perfection, and he is very close to our hearts, indeed.

We call upon him the full power, glory and limitless blessings of the beloved Helios and Vesta, God and Goddess of our physical sun, for all he does, has done and will yet do to free our dear planet Earth and all her evolutions.

## BELOVED FUN WEY

We wrap our hearts around you, dear Fun Wey,  
We love you true, really we do!  
Seal us in your heart forever to stay,  
Blessed, beloved Fun Wey!

### *Chorus*

Fun Wey! Fun Wey! So stately and tall,  
Fun Wey! Fun Wey! Come now, hear our call!  
Fun Wey! Fun Wey! Make all mankind feel  
Your great joy ray and happiness real.

Let your joy bring to us all of God's light;  
Bring us God's health, bring us God's wealth;  
Give us your joy's perfect hearing and sight;  
Blessed, beloved Fun Wey!

God's way's the right way, beloved Fun Wey!  
Teach us to love, raise us above!  
Teach us the use of your happiness ray,  
Blessed, beloved Fun Wey!

Fun Wey, we love you with all that we are,  
Give us your grace, show us your face;  
Thank you for helping us raise the dark star,  
Blessed, beloved Fun Wey!

*Melody: Original*

## ADDRESS BY THE BELOVED ASCENDED MASTER LORD LING

### Introduction By Thomas Printz

Our love and gratitude extends to the “seed” of God-happiness which naturally abides within every human heart! It is the decree of God, the infinite Cosmic I AM Presence, that this “seed” shall be nourished, developed, expanded and bear manifest fruit now, in the beings and worlds of all the evolutions in the Earth, on the Earth, and in its atmosphere.

To this end, Lord Ling, the God of Happiness, Fun Wey, (one of his many assistants), and the Cosmic Spirit of Happiness from the hearts of Helios and Vesta, NOW direct into your feeling worlds that happiness which you have sought all through the centuries. Thus, the cosmic momentum of happiness expands that “seed” of happiness within you until you have become the full, manifest expression of divine happiness which can never be interfered with or destroyed by human creation of any kind!

### DEVELOPING THE SUSTAINED FEELING OF HAPPINESS

### **Address By The Beloved Ascended Master Lord Ling**

Dearly Beloved Children of Light!

I am come today through the gracious love of the great Cosmic Law to bring to you the vibratory action of the buoyancy of joy and happiness, which is within the use of life. The feeling of God-happiness is the feeling which you all had originally, when you first came forth from the bosom of the Eternal Father-Mother God and knew yourselves as individualized consciousnesses, with the power to think, feel, speak and act.

When, within that glorious I AM Intelligence, you felt the first stirring of life within your own mental and emotional bodies, and when you realized that you had been endowed with the Father's infinite gifts of life, (especially that gift of your use of free will), the first vibration to register within your auras was that of happiness—happiness in the realization that you had been given the gift of individualization! With such realization came the feeling of great joy in knowing that, through this gift of divine love, you had become a co-creator with the One Eternal Father-Mother of the Universe, co-creator with the seven mighty Elohim of creation, with all the Ascended Beings, to ever widen and expand the perfection of God and his kingdom.

Thus, dear ones, you dwelt at inner levels for aeons of time, in great innocence and happiness. You knew no disappointment of or disillusionment in the use of life—whether it was the First Sphere of Faith, the Second Sphere of Illumination and Wisdom, the Third Sphere of Divine Love, the Fourth Sphere of Purity, the Fifth Sphere of Science and Truth, the Sixth Sphere of Ministration and Peace, or the Seventh Sphere of Invocation of Rhythm and the Divine Alchemy produced by the use of the Violet Transmuting Flame of Cosmic Christ mercy, forgiveness, and compassion. In these spheres, you knew naught but victorious accomplishment. Therefore, the feelings of buoyancy and joy of life were strong within you!

### **All Came Here in Happiness**

So, in happiness, you applied to your Source for the opportunity to embody upon this dear planet. In loving gratitude, you received this gift and so came to Earth through the gates of physical birth, for the express purpose of manifesting and expanding the glory of God, right here.

Your own beloved I AM Presence provided you all with perfect and

beautiful physical forms, in which you were able to sustain and expand the perfection of life on the surface of this planet, where unascended humanity dwelled and where you took embodiment to serve. You were shown how to take a divine idea, fashion a beautiful thoughtform from it, then hold it in your mental body and nourish it with your feelings until it manifested as a lovely jewel, a flower, a song, or perhaps a lovely temple of light. Whatever picture was given into your consciousness which you wished to bring into outer manifestation, *just naturally* you had the power to bring forth, direct from the universal. Here, again, you were filled with the feeling of happiness through the experiencing of victorious accomplishment!

In the sight of God, that is still your divine heritage. It is a part of your original divine plan and is the reason why, in the consciousness of all those who are awakening from the soul sleep of the ages, there is the feeling that “something is missing” from their worlds. That which is missing is the sustained feeling of buoyancy and absolute certainty of God-accomplishment, right here in this world of form.

### **First Awareness Of Disappointment**

In the many long ages which followed after your coming into embodiment, you lived, experiencing the happiness and full perfection of God's will for you. It was not until later, when you eventually accepted the radiation of the feelings of discord created by the “laggards” from other stars, that certain limitations made themselves manifest in your experience, because of your acceptance into your world of those shadows from others. It was then—and then only—that you first began to qualify your life energy with the feeling of disappointment. For the very first time, the perfection of your divine idea (which had been released to you by your Holy Christ Self) became blurred by the imposition upon it of the shadows in your thinking processes. Your feelings then pouring into that distorted image did not rush forward in the joy of conscious mastery to fill that form with light.

That was when you first began to experience the feeling of unhappiness. This feeling, being of too slow a rate of vibration to keep you in conscious connection with the perfection of your Source, made you feel a sense of separation in consciousness from your own God-self. After many ages of your living in a profitless way, the wisdom of the great Cosmic Law found it necessary to decrease the flow of primal life into your body,



mind and world, which, originally, had been given into your keeping for constructive creation only.

Therefore, your “silver cord” was gradually diminished in size, and thus less and less of that glorious primal life flowed through you. Thus the shadows expanded and your creations became more and more imperfect. It was then that you entered into a compromise with the outer world of appearances. The result was that your energies began to slow down through the acceptance into your four lower bodies (physical, etheric, mental and emotional) of the feelings of discouragement and lethargy, rather than the positive feelings of creative power, with which power you originally had been endowed.

### **Importance of Attention**

Now, beloved, the four lower bodies upon which you were presently working so industriously to purify and raise, are constantly absorbing the substance of the realms with which they are connected through your attention. For instance, your etheric body is, by nature, a magnet, and when the consciousness is raised to the ascended and angelic hosts, that etheric body will draw into itself the radiation of the higher spheres of light. Conversely, when the attention is turned outward into the world of destructive human creation, it will draw into itself the feelings and manifestations of discord which are in the physical appearance world.

This effluvia is then imposed upon and wedged in between the tiny electrons of God's pure light as they endeavor to spin around their central core in the atom. This slows down their vibratory action. Remember, dear ones! WITHIN YOUR ETHERIC BODIES IS THE ETHERIC RECORD OF EVERYTHING YOU HAVE EVER EXPERIENCED FROM BEFORE THE TIME OF YOUR FIRST EMBODIMENT HERE, TO THE PRESENT. Thus, there is registered in your etheric bodies every constructive as well as discordant thought, feeling, spoken word and deed you have ever seen, heard, felt, spoken, or done during your embodiment in this physical appearance world, together with all your glorious experiences at inner levels between embodiments, and all the victorious accomplishment of every Ascended Master which you contacted at inner realms, which radiation of perfection you absorbed into your etheric body in which you abided in the inner realms between embodiments. This is especially true where your lifestream had worked with those Ascended Ones while they were still in physical embodiment here, before their ascension, or after their ascen-

sion, when you worked with them in your finer bodies while the physical slept, or when you were serving their cause in the inner realms between embodiments.

### **Resurrection of Good Etheric Records**

Therefore, it would be very wise for you to call to your own beloved I AM Presence daily to resurrect from within your etheric body those records of the memories of the perfection you once knew and had with the Father “before the world was” (as Jesus prayed), rather than allowing yourself, through old habit, to go over and over again in your minds the hurts, disappointments, and seeming injustices of this life alone (not to mention those lives which have gone before).

You see, when you allow this to take place, you are actually drawing from the lower atmosphere of Earth in which humanity abides today, the discordant effluvia thrown off from other lifestreams, and YOU ARE ACTUALLY FORCING IT, BY THE POWER OF YOUR ATTENTION, TO WEDGE ITSELF IN BETWEEN THE ELECTRONS OF YOUR ETHERIC BODY, MAKING IT HEAVY AND NON-RECEPTIVE TO LIGHT. These “wedges” are actual substance, and have actual weight which slows down the speed of the electrons as mentioned before, shutting in their light and preventing the self-luminosity of the physical body which it had in the beginning.

### **Four Lower Bodies—Your Servants**

This same thing is true of your other lower bodies. The emotional body (feeling world) should be your servant, and not your master. It is only when you begin the conscious discipline of curbing the appetites of those bodies and the unlimited freedom you have given them in the past, that you will be able to observe just how lax you have been in holding your mastery over them. Lovely ones, your four lower bodies usually respond instantly, through habit of acceptance, to the pressures upon you of the feelings of the outer world, whatever they may be—anger, hatred, doubt or fear, or a host of others too numerous to mention. These low rates of vibration slow down the speed of your electrons to the place where you cannot and do not repel destructive feelings.

WHEN THE VIBRATIONS OF YOUR WORLD ARE LOWERED TO MEET THOSE OF THE DISCORDANT CREATIONS BY MAGNETIC ATTRACTION, THOSE DISCORDANT CREATIONS ENTER YOUR WORLD AND THEN YOU

HAVE BECOME A PREY TO THE DESTRUCTIVE HUMAN EFFLUVIA WHICH FLOATS IN EARTH'S ATMOSPHERE CONTINUALLY. When this occurs, your world outpictures physical distress in the body, lack of financial supply in the affairs, and many other disorders and limitations which come about as a result of the slowing down of the vibrations of God's pure light—the perfection of the electron. Those shadows imposed upon and wedged in between the electrons form the density of substance which prevents the drawing into and through your outer form of the glorious light and powers of your Presence.

This is also the reason why, when you speak to others to whom you wish to bring the light, your instruction falls on “deaf ears,” as we say, apparently making no impression upon them and seeming not to record at all in their outer consciousness. This is because the vibratory action of their worlds is so slow and the light (consciousness) of the electron, which knows the truth of your words, is so enveloped in the shadowed substance of human creation, that your words and the radiation of the truth spoken, cannot enter.

#### **Greater Faith Because of Greater Purification**

You, together with the other lifestreams in embodiment today, who have come to a point of illumination where you at least believe in Cosmic Beings, Ascended Masters and the angelic host, and in the ability of a God-free being to speak through one in unascended form who has been prepared to receive our words—you *today* have been freed from much of the accumulation of this psychic substance of discord before mentioned. Were this not so, your mental bodies would be so closed and locked against the vibratory action of the Ascended Host that for you we would have no reality at all.

Think of the millions of people who dwell in large cities, and yet the I AM student body in those places who believe in us, represent just a mere “handful” of people, as it were. So, you may know that your four lower bodies are much more purified than the mass of mankind because of your faithful use of the Violet Flame all through the years.

This purifying activity of the Violet Fire is much more scientific and exact than any of the so-called “sciences” in your outer physical world today. This Law is not only based upon but is actually God's truth in itself!

This instruction is simply the Law of Energy and Vibration. Energy,

which is life, is the body of God, himself, and is everywhere present. Vibration sets that energy into action. The rate of vibration at which energy is caused to move, determines the type of manifestation it will produce. So, it is simply a matter of consciously governing the rates of vibration at which you allow your life to express, raising or lowering it by your attention upon that which you wish to draw into your world. DISEASE AND DISTRESS OF EVERY KIND (PHYSICAL, MENTAL, EMOTIONAL AND FINANCIAL) ARE PRODUCED IN YOUR WORLD BY ALLOWING YOUR ENERGIES TO VIBRATE TOO SLOWLY.

On the other hand, the perfection which comes with God-mastery of your own life constantly flowing into and through you, can also be produced for you by keeping your attention upon the constructive activities and qualities of life which bring to you God-mastery. To this end are we (the Ascended Host and all who serve with us) ready and willing to give to you at your call (through radiation) our feelings and actual substance, QUALIFIED WITH OUR MASTERFUL FEELINGS OF VICTORY. IN ORDER TO BE ABLE TO SERVE YOU THUS, WE MUST HAVE YOUR ATTENTION RHYTHMICALLY UPON US FOR A FEW MOMENTS EACH DAY, as your attention upon us is the open door into your world and gives us entrance into your energies there. Giving your attention to us and our perfection every day, together with your faithful daily use of the Violet Transmuting Flame, will keep the vibrations of your physical and inner bodies vibrating rapidly enough to repel the slower rates of destructive human consciousness.

To have the benefit of the full release of perfection from your Holy Christ Self, you must speed up the vibrations of each of your four lower bodies to their highest possible potential. YOUR EMOTIONAL BODY IS THE LARGEST OF YOUR FOUR LOWER VEHICLES, AND IT CONTAINS ABOUT EIGHTY PERCENT OF THE ENERGIES OF THE OUTER CONSCIOUSNESS. It extends the farthest out from the physical form and therefore is the first one which is touched by the energies of the outer world. Therefore, oftentimes you feel the pressure of emotional irritation long before thought itself is able to distinguish from whence that feeling came, whether it was from your own world or the world of another.

### **Tube of Light – Protection and Magnet**

The protection one receives from the use of the Tube of Light is so important as IT shields one's world from the destructive creations in the atmosphere in which he or she must move in this octave. This Tube of

Light is instantly and perfectly FORMED about you when you call to your own beloved I AM Presence to do so. Were you to remain wholly harmonious thereafter within it, that Tube of Light would be an invincible and eternal protection to you. However, since you have complete use of your god-given gift of free will, you may qualify energy any way you please. IF YOU ARE INHARMONIOUS IN THOUGHT, FEELING, SPOKEN WORD AND DEED, IT IS BROKEN THROUGH, AND YOU ARE AGAIN VULNERABLE TO THOSE DESTRUCTIVE CREATIONS MADE UP OF THE LOWER VIBRATIONS OF DISTRESS ABOUT YOU.

Your Tube of Light is not only a protection, BUT CAN ALSO BE QUALIFIED AS A MAGNET OF LIGHT WHICH WILL DRAW TO YOU ANY AND ALL GOOD YOU MAY REQUIRE TO MAKE YOU ABLE TO FULFILL YOUR DIVINE PLAN MORE EASILY and express more of the glory of God's kingdom, here on Earth. please experiment with this, dear friends! STAY WITH THE PROJECT OF MAGNETIZING ONE PARTICULAR GOD-VIRTUE OF EXPRESSION UNTIL IT HAS MANIFESTED THROUGH YOU AND YOUR WORLD.

You may also intensify your protection by calling the LUMINOUS PRESENCE OF BELOVED JESUS, myself, or any other Ascended Master in blazing white light TO ENFOLD YOUR OUTER FORM. This not only protects you from the discords in which you move, but it also INCREASES YOUR FEELINGS OF MASTERY AND ACTS AS A MAGNET to draw to you the good you desire and require to fulfill your reason for being.

Always remember that the “drive” and power of the human will alone may bring temporary accomplishment for you, but that will may not be permanently sustained! However, you may freely express any God-virtue or perfection you desire by calling to the particular Master who is the victorious embodiment of that virtue and, at your call, he or she will fill your emotional body (feeling world) with his or her grace and feeling of that virtue so that, thereafter, that grace and virtue become your own! In this way, you more quickly build a pressure of the feeling of that God-virtue from inside yourself, which will radiate forth to the mankind of Earth, especially those whom you contact directly.

### **Develop Feelings of Sustained Happiness**

In general, mankind are a very unhappy lot! If you could see from inner levels as we do, the tears which flow and the cries and feelings of despair which radiate out from just one large city in one day, you would know more of what I mean. Mankind has sought happiness along every

avenue of emotional indulgence and pastime, in mental and physical impurity, but there is no permanent happiness for any lifestream until one finally comes again before the throne of his own divinity and humbly makes the complete surrender of his outer self thereto—until he asks the Father of life to illumine him as to his reason for being and allows his mental body to receive the reply from his Presence, which reply will flow forth as ideas and illumination to his outer mind.

Then, the emotional body should develop those ideas in loving, grateful enthusiasm, the etheric body should register them within its substance, and the outer consciousness, through the physical body, should make those ideas and instructions practical, bringing them into form which can be used for the blessing of all. We would appreciate it so much if you were to continue to call for the purification and illumination of the people of this planet, and ask your own beloved I AM Presence TO MAKE YOU ACTUAL RADIATING SUNS of the feelings of God's divine love, light and happiness.

In this way, any and all who touch your aura (atmosphere) will be instantly and permanently assisted by the illumination of their consciousness, which will release them from their distresses, illumining them as to the cause of those distresses and then, being shown the truths of existence, they will be more easily able to accept those truths and thereafter make consciously endeavor not to repeat those causes again.

### **Perfect Yourself on One Virtue at a Time**

Decide just what particular God-virtue you wish to embody, dear hearts, and then stay with the drawing forth of the virtue until it outpictures through you and you have become an example of that perfection to all life. For instance, if you wish to embody the God-virtue of happiness, which it is my pleasure and privilege to flood into your worlds while you are either here listening to me today, or later, when reading my words—THINK UPON THAT VIRTUE OFTEN, and, through your own beloved I AM Presence, call to me to give you my feeling of its reality and use, to lift the weight of discord from yourselves and from your fellowman.

Think often of the feeling of happiness, which floods your own I AM Presence whenever it remembers that this is your last embodiment here and that you will soon be coming home into its heart—to go out no more! Think upon the feelings of happiness of the beloved Sanat Kumara in his

recent freedom from his exile of millions of years upon this dear Earth. Think also upon the happiness of his beloved Twin Flame, the lovely Venus, as well as the happiness of their people when at last their great Lord returned, triumphant, to his own star! Think of the happiness of the soul when it is freed from the heavy garment of flesh which it had worn so long!

Please, dear friends, PLEASE STAY WITH THE EXPANDING OF YOUR FEELINGS OF HAPPINESS CONSISTENTLY for, let us say, just seven days, and see what wonders it will work in your own world and environment. Your ability to hold the peace against the outer pressure of discordantly-qualified energy which you contact from day to day, will determine your mastery over your emotional (feeling) world. Be alert against allowing to act in or through your world, the feelings of sudden anger or depression, also do not allow yourself to resurrect from your etheric body (memory world) the hurts, seeming injustices, disillusionments and disappointments of this life alone, let alone those you have previously lived!

Permit entrance into your mind only of those pictures and ideas which will increase your capacity for happiness, and which will enable you to bless the life you contact with harmony and peace, thus also increasing your capacity to hold the immaculate concept for all you meet. This is not easy, because for ages your blessed senses have judged according to appearances.

Now, won't you please let me help you to arise into the dignity and mastery of feeling which completely controls those four lower bodies? So often we have seen the students making application in such a haphazard manner, endeavoring to cover too many points of mastery at once. IT IS FAR BETTER TO STAY WITH ONE APPLICATION UNTIL ONE HAS MASTERED THAT PARTICULAR VIRTUE. As a result of so doing, the feelings of confidence and victory which would enter those four lower bodies would be the reward in themselves for the endeavors made.

Now, for just a moment, let us return to a contemplation of the electron within the atom. Our beloved Saint Germain has been desirous for so long of giving you VISUAL instruction, for this is so much more efficacious. Also, were we now able to use the cosmic screen and project certain pictures upon it for your instruction, it would be so very helpful. However, until such future blessings to the race are available, we shall have to make use of the things of this world with which you are familiar.

If the attention of that individual is turned outward and allowed to

rest upon and agree with the discord of the outer world in the mass consciousness of mankind, that attention draws those discordant appearances and radiations into the four lower bodies. Eventually this forms an accumulation of heavy, psychic substance which, by the very force of such feelings sent out by the lifestream, is actually wedged in between the electrons, slowing down their vibratory action so that they cannot spin at their natural rate of speed. This weight of discord has a very depressing effect upon the feelings of the four lower bodies which, of course, slows down the vibratory action of the individual's consciousness.

Dear ones, the naturally rapid motion of the electrons, and their balanced rhythm which was originally set up by your Holy Christ Self, is the vibration which makes and keeps your physical body buoyant, luminous and capable of wielding the powers of instantaneous precipitation, all the powers which have been stored within your own Causal Body which may be drawn forth into the use of the outer self when it has been purified enough. This also makes a channel for the release into this octave of every God-activity and gift from the heart of the Universal.

However, when the thought and feeling worlds of an individual are filled with the vibrations of heaviness and depression which are always floating about in Earth's atmosphere (especially in large cities), can you comprehend how much of that psychic substance is drawn into the four lower bodies, through the magnetizing power of one's attention?

### **Insulate Your World Against Discord!**

I am sure you have all had the experience of leaving your home, feeling perfectly well and happy. Then, upon stepping out of your home and perhaps just walking down the street or entering some public conveyance, suddenly it seemed as though you were enveloped in a cloud of some unhappy pressure of energy which feeling was not your own, for you did not know its presence until you contacted the world of others.

When this has taken place, it simply means that the electrons within the atoms of your various bodies have been slowed down by the very weight of this pressure, and your whole world is thus uncomfortably affected. Should such a thing happen to you in the future, just square your shoulders and, holding yourself in a positive attitude, call again silently for your Tube of Light protection (explained with decree for its use in August, 1956 "Bridge") and use the Violet Transmuting Flame up, in, through and around you within that Tube of Light protection. Of course,



if uninterrupted harmony were to be consistently held within that tube, such light would be an invincible and eternal protection to you so that such “tramp” thoughts could not enter your world.

You see, it is much easier to bar the door to your consciousness and protect it by the use of the Tube of Light, than it is to get rid of such “tramp” thoughts once they have gained entrance into your consciousness.

Your Tube of Light can be of tremendous assistance to you by holding free from the discord of the outer world, all the substance and energy of your four lower bodies which must live, move and have their being in the lower atmosphere of Earth at this time. Then, the energies within that protective Tube of Light may be qualified with any God-quality you desire. You may ask your own beloved I AM Presence to completely saturate all the energies of your world with any God-quality and make you a radiating center of its presence and power to all you contact. As we have said, in addition to this, you may call to some Ascended Master TO CHARGE YOUR WORLD WITH HIS OWN CONSCIOUSNESS, FEELING, AND FULLY-GATHERED MOMENTUM OF THAT SAME QUALITY (for instance, call to me for the quality of happiness, to beloved Jesus for the qualities of peace and healing, to beloved Kuthumi for illumination and understanding, etc.).

For a long time, you have been calling forth and using your Tubes of Light as a protective field of action, as a “negative” activity, shall we say—protection from the impact and intrusion into your worlds of the lower and astral realms of this planet. Now let us use it also as a “positive” radiating center to carry forth to mankind from your worlds the gifts and blessings they require so much. Thus, you become a sun of radiating Christ-virtue, right here while still unascended. Then watch your feelings, and do not allow them to go off on a tangent from their assignment of holding and radiating happiness, for, because of long habits, of themselves they may choose rather to play with those feelings of rebellion and resentment.

### **Past Memories Sometimes Revivified for Divine Purpose**

Beloved ones, occasionally the great Cosmic Law allows us the privilege of drawing back the “veil” in order to reveal some of the memories of the past for just one reason—to give encouragement to the builders of the new world of today (which you are), by making them realize that the

builders of yesterday had similar trials, doubts and crucifixions of the outer self. The foundations of the great religions of the world were laid by the builders of yesterday who, at that time, were unascended beings like yourselves. Yet, those great religions still stand today, drawing multitudes into their teachings, and therefore are a manifestation of the fact that humble and imperfect lives, sincere and willing to serve, while yet imperfect, can at least begin the impetus which will later develop into greater and greater glory to God by service to man, now and in ages yet to come.

You see, I personally know something about this, for I, too, was once such an “imperfect one.” I was born of strong spiritual parentage but raised, as you so well know, in the Egyptian court of great ease and luxury. Through that experience, I knew the comfort which comes with luxury and authority. However, during that time, there began to stir within my heart a certain restlessness of feeling which I later discovered was to arouse me into outer action to use certain powers of my own lifestream, in order to be able to accomplish the tremendous task of bringing Israel out of bondage, and the bringing of those people back to the worship of the one true God.

### **Moses Visited by Angel of Unity**

You will remember that, after leaving the Egyptian court, I spent much time in restless wandering in the desert. I seemed unable to fathom either the reason for that feeling of restlessness within my heart, or to realize the real purpose for my being. One day, the great Cosmic Angel of Unity (beloved Micah) visited me in the desert. When he had parted the human veil for me and enabled me to understand the commands which were given me as to how I was to go before Pharaoh and his court to demand the release of the Israelites from their bondage in that land, I was not only amazed, but somewhat frightened as well, for, in that embodiment as Moses of which I speak, I was not eloquent of tongue.

Right there I fell to my knees and said, “Oh, Lord of life! Send someone more qualified than I to persuade the might of Pharaoh!” Yet, through my acceptance of the truth in beloved Micah's tremendous message of the hour, that the true name of God was “I AM” (“I AM THAT I AM”), I was filled with sufficient strength, courage and power to return to Egypt and utilize those powers which were mine. So, through the assistance of the great angel Micah and my use of his instruction in the per-

forming of the various miracles which are chronicled in your Bible for your reading, the chains of slavery were loosed from those people and we were able to leave the land of Egypt.

Until we had traveled quite a distance into the wilderness, I had not realized that those Israelites did not come with me because they either believed my vision or because they thought I was a messenger of God. I found that they came out with me because they saw no other way out of bondage!

So, when the Israelites came to the place where the blazing sun heated the desert sands so that they blistered the soles of their feet, and when we came to a place where that vast multitude had neither food nor water, I knew what it meant to feel the resentments of reluctant energies of the people and thousands of voices crying out in disappointment (feeling that they had been deliberately misled).

During those times when I was the target for so much of their resentment and rebellion, I knelt often before the Lord of Hosts and prayed for assistance with all my heart. IN ANSWER TO THOSE PRAYERS AND CALLS FOR HELP, THE WATER SPRANG FORTH FROM THE VERY ROCK ITSELF, AS YOU HAVE OFTEN READ, AND MANNA FELL FROM HEAVEN! Thus were our physical needs immediately and satisfactorily met, and we were able to survive.

Beloved Micah told me that we were to spend some time in the wilderness, preparing for our entrance into the promised land. To this end, he instructed me to ascend to the top of Mount Sinai, where I would receive from God the Law by which to govern this people. When those who were willing to accept this purification and spiritual instruction were ready to enter the promised land, they would then come with a greater realization of the truth of the word of God, acceptance of his reality, and a desire to worship him only.

At the command of the Angel Micah, I obeyed and ascended Mount Sinai, where I received and recorded upon the actual rock which was there, the Law for that cycle. While I was thus engaged, right back into the thoughts and feelings of the world of form, the fleshpots of Egypt and the worshipping of idols which they had known—went my blessed people again!

Today, you stand at about the same place as I stood then. There are more than three billions of people in embodiment on this Earth today, chafing under the chains of sorrow, sickness, lack and limitations of every

conceivable description, and all calling for relief from their distresses. Were you to suddenly loose them all from their chains, after a short while you would know what I mean when I say that you will remember me and my experience in the coming days! When the weight of the shackles is taken from their wrists, when they are able to stand erect again, and when the greatest of the discomforts are alleviated, THEN WILL YOU SEE JUST HOW FAR THEY WILL GO IN PLEADING FOR SPIRITUAL ENLIGHTENMENT! Because I know so well the tendencies of the outer human consciousness, I come to you today to offer my assistance in advance, so that where I suffered much, YOU NEED NOT, if you will heed my words and give me opportunity to assist you.

IF YOU WILL SO INVITE ME, I SHALL MOVE WITH YOU AND BRING YOU VICTORY, BELOVED FRIENDS, HELPING YOU TO BE POISED AND CONTROLLED IN MY FEELING OF HAPPINESS, AS YOU HENCEFORTH BEGIN TO CREATE AND ENDEAVOR TO SUSTAIN AN ATMOSPHERE OF HAPPINESS ABOUT YOU AT ALL TIMES.

Perhaps you would like to use a decree something like this: “Beloved mighty victorious presence of almighty God I AM, right within my beating heart—I love your happiness! Help me this day, and always, to dedicate my life, all the energies of my entire being, to the drawing forth and surrounding myself with your Flame of God-happiness. Saturate my entire being and world with its substance and feeling, and help me to enfold all the life I contact this day in its glorious radiance of golden flame from the heart of beloved Lord Ling—God of Happiness. Keep this eternally sustained, all-powerfully active and ever-expanding until all are wholly ascended and free!”

If you will make this call earnestly and consistently every day, giving me your attention for a few moments so that I may answer it for you, I assure you that you will soon come to a point where, rather than allowing the discordant energies of the outer world to touch you when you enter the atmosphere of others, THE RADIATION OF YOUR ENERGY will be the MASTER CONTROL of all the life you contact.

### **Feelings of Happiness Naturally Expand**

By some daily attention upon first your own beloved I AM Presence and then myself, magnetize the feeling of happiness, dear friends. Every personal victory of the Master Jesus over the limitations and distresses of this world contributed a radiation of happiness from himself, not only to

his own life, but to all the life about him—his mother, his disciples, and then radiating out to bless all life.

Think of the happiness of the lepers whom he made whole again, of the so-called “dead” brought back to life again by his use of God's Resurrection Flame. All such feelings are just energy qualified by the very essence of joy. Since “like attracts like,” those feelings arise and are drawn into the sphere of happiness which it is my honor and privilege to guard, directing its substance and feelings to any lifestream who will call for them. In this sphere is contained the feelings of happiness of the angelic hosts and the laughter of the Gods (Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings).

Have you thought upon the happiness of every lifestream who has been given the ascension under the dispensations which have been granted by the great Cosmic Law, having rendered during their embodiment here on Earth certain impersonal service to life to the best of their ability, through the giving of the tremendous “freeing decrees” for some years past? Some of these lifestreams left the Earth for the last time, from bodies which were wracked with great pain and suffering. Would that you could know of their feelings of gratitude when they knew themselves to be eternally free!

The carefree laughter of every child on Earth and the joy from every soul to whose happiness you have contributed in your personal associations—all of that energy has come into our realm and become part thereof. By your faithful and loving service to the cause of freedom all through these many years, you have made much life happy, not only here on Earth, but in the higher realms, as well. Just think for a moment of the joy which is felt by the beloved Alpha and Omega when you sing your loving gratitude to them in your song to the “Great Central Sun!” Many who now sing those words had never even heard the names of those Great Beings before!

You have also made your God-parents happy—beloved Helios and Vesta in your physical sun. Think of the happiness in their hearts when you are cognizant of them and send them your sincere feelings of gratitude.

Do you realize that you have added, too, to the happiness of the beloved Saint Germain, Jesus, Mary, Morya, and all who are serving together to raise Earth into freedom's star? Now we would like to reverse this procedure and give these feelings of the actual substance of happiness back to you, qualified and amplified by our feeling of that God-virtue!

Remember! WHEN YOUR INNER BODIES ARE COMPLETELY HAPPY, YOUR PHYSICAL FORMS WILL BE BUOYANT AND LUMINOUS, EXPRESSING

PERFECT HEALTH, ETERNAL YOUTH AND BEAUTY. YOU SEE, THE PHYSICAL BODY IS BUT THE REPOSITORY OF ALL THE VIBRATORY ACTIONS OF YOUR INNER BODIES. Therefore, if you are sincere in wanting to be an exponent of eternal youth and beauty and the magnificence of the divine expression of perfection of your own God-self, please remember me!

Keep your mental body alert to refuse acceptance to some “tramp” thoughts or feelings of discord, should they come knocking at the door of your consciousness for admittance. These may be just something floating in the atmosphere—they may come from a friend, from the radio, from television or newspaper! Be alert and give admission to your world *only* to that which will keep you happy, free, buoyant and poised in God-mastery at all times!

In the name of the Most High Living God, I AM, in the name of all life which has ever contributed to the cosmic happiness of creation since the beginning of time, I now pour my Happiness Flame through this group of beloved students of light who desire to radiate God-happiness to their fellowman. I now pour my Happiness Flame through their physical, etheric, mental and emotional bodies, and, since all life is one, I pour my feeling of happiness through them into the people of Earth, as well. ACCORDING TO YOUR ACCEPTANCE OF THIS BLESSING SHALL IT MANIFEST FOR YOU IN DAILY EXPRESSION.

Just know that I shall hear your every call and shall happily answer it instantly with my feeling and flame of that happiness which I am!  
LORD LING

#### **DECREE TO SUSTAIN HAPPINESS**

Beloved mighty victorious presence of Almighty God I AM, right within my beating heart—I LOVE YOUR HAPPINESS! Help me this day and always to dedicate my life, all the energies of my entire being, to the drawing forth and surrounding myself with your Flame of God-happiness.

Saturate my entire being and world with its substance and feeling, and help me to enfold all the life I contact this day in its glorious radiance of golden flame from the heart of beloved Lord Ling—God of Happiness. Keep this eternally sustained, all-powerfully active and ever-expanding until all are wholly ascended and free!

I consciously accept this done RIGHT NOW!

#### **Explanatory Note**

As our beloved Lord Ling has told us, he did not achieve the victory of his ascension in his embodiment as Moses. He returned here again in embodiment in India, as Ananda, becoming the heart-friend and beloved disciple of our blessed Gautama, who at that time became Buddha. Beloved Gautama has now become the Lord of the World, taking the place of beloved Sanat Kumara, as he returned to his home on Venus recently. We give you here the words to our song of devotion to the blessed Gautama, whom Ananda loved so well, and from whom he received such tremendous assistance to his own ascension

### GRACIOUS GAUTAMA

Gracious Gautama—We welcome you as our new Lord;  
We want to serve you, So help us, Great Karmic Board!  
Your gentle presence now help us to manifest there  
Help us outpicture our Father so dear.

We are so grateful that you were prepared for this time;  
Ready and willing to free such a friend sublime!  
To you we're grateful for showing us God's "Middle Way"  
Help us to live in its victory each day.

Gracious Gautama—our teacher and friend of the past;  
Flood men with wisdom and set them all free at last!  
Bless them with freedom and hold them in love's Violet Fire;  
Purify always their every desire.

Helios and Vesta! Reward this great Master of Peace;  
Flood all his being with blessings that never cease.  
Make our dear planet the fullness of all she should be—  
Her evolutions forever—ALL FREE!

*Sung to melody of "Moonlight and Roses"*

## **ADDRESS BY THE BELOVED ASCENDED MASTER HILARION**

### **INTRODUCTION**

Our love and gratitude extends to the Spirit of Truth, which beloved Jesus promised will set all imprisoned life free! We do invoke the beloved Vesta, Goddess of the Sun, beloved Pallas Athena, Goddess of Truth, for the planet Earth, beloved Archangel Raphael and Mother Mary, Angelic Representatives of Truth, and beloved Hilarion, to direct the feeling of truth, the understanding of truth and the workable, practical knowledge of truth into the hearts, minds and worlds of all who read it!

Let Cosmic Christ Truth NOW find anchorage in the outer consciousness of mankind! Let mankind, receiving this truth, USE it to establish the kingdom of God here on this Earth, which has so long been the hostess of countless individuals learning to control energy and vibration upon her surface. So be it!

Thomas Printz, Editor

### **THE PATHWAY OF TRUTH**

**Address By The Beloved Ascended Master  
Hilarion (Chohan Of The Fifth Ray)**

Beloved friends who have sought the pathway of truth for many ages, I come to congratulate you upon the constancy of your search. Upon this Earth, truth has not been welcomed for many ages, and THE SEEKERS AFTER TRUTH HAVE ALWAYS BEEN IN THE MINORITY. The great majority of the people have always preferred to conform to some existing religion, and have not been desirous of passing into the more rigorous self-disciplines, self-denials and initiations required to find actual God-truths.

For the most part, in every age and every century individuals are born into some particular religious activity which their parents before them had confirmed, and it is seldom they take more than one step upward in an embodiment from that religion into which they were born and in which they were raised. But then there are always the few, century after century, coming into embodiment again and again, brave enough to spear through hypocrisy, half-truths, dogmatism and rituals of human concepts, seeking to find the true way.

In this embodiment, as well as in many previous ones, you, my lis-



teners and readers, have at least sought to find out just what truth is—that truth of which Jesus, the Christ, has said, “ye shall know the truth, AND THE TRUTH SHALL MAKE YOU FREE.” It is our honor, responsibility and obligation to the universe, as representatives of the Brotherhood of Truth at Crete, to give every God-assistance to lifestreams, not only the unascended embodied lifestreams, but those waiting at the gates of birth, when they really and honestly wish to know what truth is. As beloved Morya has said, the year of 1957 may not be too comfortable for you, from an outer standpoint.

This is because when you invoke the Flame of Truth sincerely, it will begin to act in your emotional, mental, etheric and physical bodies, dissolving human concepts, exactly as one crumbles away mortar and plaster to find the beautiful marble inside of the early monuments built in ancient times. So, as the crumbling of many of your concepts takes place, there is a temporary sensation of confusion and chaos, which will be replaced by a firmer conviction of truth.

On Atlantis, we were privileged to be among those who were the priests and priestesses of the temple guarding the Flame of Truth. There, the beloved Pallas Athena (who is one of your great sponsors for 1957) was the High Priestess, and her great light was known to every person representing the White Order on the landed surface of the Earth. Her power of magnetization of the green Flame of Truth covered not only the continent of Atlantis, but permeated the atmosphere of the surface of the Earth at that time. It was a magnificent thing to watch her as she turned her attention and the currents of her light to the Source of All Light, and by her powers of invocation drew forth the green Flame of Cosmic Christ Truth.

Then the priests and priestesses who worked with her in that temple endeavored to duplicate the activity as she drew it forth, and they, too, drew smaller rays of Cosmic Christ Truth into the atmosphere of Earth. They practiced, as we have told you before, the projecting of the virtue, the color, the feeling and the pressure of Truth into Earth's atmosphere.

During Atlantean and Lemurian civilization, as well as those of earlier ages, from time to time there came from other temples located on other continents, various individuals making a visitation to the Temple of Truth. There were the great patriots, who wanted truth regarding the governments of their lands. There were the great educators, who wanted more truth, the light of truth in their consciousness regarding ways and means of providing proper directions for their people's education. There were

the great humanitarians, desirous of learning the truth as how best to serve their fellowman.

There were the great architects and designers, who were eager to carry back to their own country the perfection of designs from the Temple of Truth. There were the men and women of science, who wished to perfect glorious electronic mechanisms and to carry those back to their people as magnificent inventions. Then, too, there were the great missionaries who particularly dedicated and devoted themselves to serving their fellowman spiritually.

Also, from every one of the continents there were the priests who were powerfully active on the Seventh Ray. These visitors often (or, sometimes only once in a lifetime, depending upon their freedom to travel and their capacity to learn) visited the Temple of Truth, where Pallas Athena gave forth her radiation. Then in proximity to her great light, THEY WOULD BE ILLUMINED upon the seven channels of constructive expression and carry that illumination back to their people.

It is currently the endeavor of the beloved Maha Chohan (through the establishment of the specialized forcefields) to re-establish the same entire activity which will be the expression of the Golden Age of the Ascended Master Saint Germain. For instance, those who desire and require protection would know there is a group dedicated to the drawing and radiating of that magnetic power.

Those who desire grace and benediction would know that there is a focus of our blessed Maha Chohan. Those who would require healing would know where that focus is. The endeavor of Master Morya and the Maha Chohan to get this picture before the students, into their minds and feelings, has not yet taken hold sufficiently so that the impersonal attitude will supersede the personal attitude which acclaims any one virtue or activity more than another.

When we worked on Atlantis and on Lemuria, there was no war between faith, love, and healing. Each individual was consecrated to the magnetizing, radiating, and sustaining of his own virtue, and the entire atmosphere of Earth, as well as the inner bodies of the people, were benefited by each such temple. Of course, we are yet in the beginning of this Golden Age, and there is much of the personal self of individuals who have not yet come to the place of sublimation where the ray and virtue are the important gift, rather than the personality drawing that ray, or the group performing that service. When the Maha Chohan can find with-

in some group (wherever they may be) the selflessness which is required, I can tell you honestly that it will greatly hasten the expansion of the qualities which are so much required to permeate the mental, emotional, etheric and physical atmosphere of this planet.

A conductor is very important when dealing with an orchestra, and each musician playing upon his particular instrument, each one contributing to that music, stops when the conductor signals to stop, and does not go on blaring above the rest of the orchestra in order to make one individual heard above the others. Just such unity of service and activity has been the desire and design of our beloved Maha Chohan for many ages, and which he is endeavoring now (through Morya's activity) to at least present to the mental consciousness of the embodied. So we, who carry the Flame of Truth, and watch the human ego, find that there is so much desire to “show off” the power of radiation drawn, that some of the virtue is lost.

You will have to be like the selfless ones in certain monasteries, in the seamless garments, with the hood drawn over the face. That is an initiation of the Egyptian and early Grecian mysteries, when one had no identity and no name. One was completely hooded from head to foot and his service was given in silence—he never spoke, and the radiation which passed from the body was a confirmation of what was generated, magnetized and sustained. It was a difficult series of initiations, some of which you passed and some of which you failed.

We honor that great Temple of Truth, the memory of which, at the sinking of Atlantis, was brought over to the present Grecian Peninsula in the minds and hearts of the priests and priestesses who had loved it and had retained the idea of that beautiful temple of Pallas Athena. When the Temple of Truth was established originally in Greece, it took many, many centuries of embodiment and re-embodiment upon behalf of the priests and priestesses devoted to its teaching, before the actual magnificent temple itself was physically manifest.

This was almost an exact duplicate in its beauty and perfection of the original Atlantean temple. You see, once you have looked upon a thing, it remains in your memory, recorded in your etheric body (for instance, as you might look upon one of the public buildings in your city), then you hold that idea in mind. Now, if you had tenacity enough, energy enough, constancy enough, and substance enough, you could recreate that public building at any other place on the Earth's surface. That is what was done at Luxor, in Greece, in Shamballa, and various other places where these

temples were established. The patterns were brought in the minds and consciousness of those who had been present in the height of the great glory of those temples.

Those individuals, remember, were under the Law of the “Bands of Forgetfulness,” which allowed the possibility of their losing the memory of those patterns when they passed on at the close of each embodiment. Thus, they were born again in baby bodies and had to come to their majority, retaining the idea through an Earth life, a period of disembodiment, and a period of birth, adjustment to a family and race. Then, they endeavored to recreate that perfect pattern again. I challenge you—even you who have lived in one city for most of your life—could you recreate from a thought-picture one of those public buildings, especially if you were to pass from the body and come back again? I think not!

Those beings who created this Grecian Temple of Truth were, of course, under the radiation of Pallas Athena, and they received the tremendous protection of her love and light. Centuries came and went, and finally, like the great palaces at Luxor, the magnificence of the Temple of Truth began to fall into decay, through the decline of the Grecian civilization.

After that time, there arose the order known as the Delphic Oracles. Most of them had belonged to Pallas Athena's court. These Delphic Oracles performed the same service as our speaker, and any great God-being (Archangel, Archaii, seraphim, cherubim, or Ascended Master) could use the body of such an oracle upon occasion, in order to give instruction to a group who would gather together to receive that assistance.

The original Delphic Oracles were carefully trained from early childhood. They were protected from all contact with the outside world and therefore from all pressure of personality of their own or others. They were a clear “pipeline” through which the Divine Beings could reach the few who were seeking truth upon this planet Earth. Then, as you have been told, the oracles no longer remained completely pure. Several of these who had performed services of black magic on Atlantis in prior embodiments, sold themselves for profit to various governments. The messages which they gave to the credulous people were previously written out for them by some unscrupulous individual who had bought the services of that oracle in order to further his “cause.”

So, the light of the Delphic Oracles diminished, and a great many of

the people, completely disillusioned at that time, have not recovered from this disappointment, even to this present day. They are those who are so very suspicious of anything in the way of a mystic phenomena or extra-sensory perception of any kind. You see, they had once come in hope and faith, and had been deceived. It is to those people I have personally dedicated a great portion of my life, hoping to bring them to a point where they desire TO KNOW THE TRUTH WHICH WILL SET THEM FREE.

Presently in the etheric atmosphere over Crete, we have a magnificent replica of the Temple of Truth. It looks something like the Parthenon, the ruins of which may be seen today, but very much larger.

As you know, Lord Gautama was absolutely relentless in his search for truth, and his love of that virtue took him through initiations the like of which few individuals could easily pass. When he found the ULTIMATE, he made that great renunciation of returning to the Earth to teach truth—which he did for so many years.

Our temple is very large, and there have been visitors to this temple for many, many centuries since its advent in the etheric realm. Since we opened on the 15th of January, 1957, there have been coming many of the Hierarchy and we have had many councils, “open house,” you might say. Beloved Pallas Athena, great Goddess of Truth, is there anything you would like to say to these people?

Note: Beloved Hilarion, Chohan of the Firth Ray, was the famous apostle of Jesus Christ, Saint Paul, in his last embodiment on Earth.

### **ADDRESS BY BELOVED PALLAS ATHENA**

Yes, son! I would like to say that I have honored the presence of truth, ever since I stood in the aura of beloved Vesta and was vested with the obligation and responsibility of sustaining truth for the people of Earth whenever and wherever they should ask for and require it. I am grateful beyond limit that not only here, but all over the known world, cries for TRUTH are arising from the hearts of the people. They are no longer content to be deceived, and this desire for truth from within their hearts is the open door which we use to pour that truth back to them and give every God-assistance possible.

There will be born here on Earth in the course of this year, two lifestreams (of those who have recently been released from the “compound” through your tremendous calls). They belonged to that Delphic band during its decline, so will you please be so kind as to make calls that the CAUSE AND CORE of that weakness be removed from them, and that those individuals, when they reach their majority, may re-attain the dignity of the Delphic priesthood which we once knew and saw manifest upon this Earth.

I give to you the Flame of Truth, which is the flame in my heart. Test every experience against that Flame of Truth, which is within my heart and yours. Speak my name, call my presence, and you shall have that flame and all the assistance which I can give!” And now, my beloved Maha Chohan, will you speak to these people?”

### **ADDRESS BY BELOVED MAHA CHOCHAN**

Just tell the dear ladies and gentlemen that they have done considerably well in establishing forcefields in the atmosphere of Earth while yet there are so many riptides of human creation. Tell them that the pictures and patterns of things to come flash through the mind's eye, long before they are manifest in form. Neither stress nor strain, tension nor worry, can accomplish that which service given in love can do. May I say that I think our son, our beloved Hilarion, through his great interest in promoting the Flame of Truth (like so many of our Chohans) has sometimes unconsciously created a feeling of tension in bodies that are strung all too tightly at present, and in souls that have endured much. So, to these beloved chelas, I say, peace and comfort! You have come far! You have done well! I LOVE YOU!

### Decree To Recognize Truth

In the name and authority of my own beloved I AM Presence, I call to the beloved Vesta (Mother of Truth from our physical Sun), beloved Pallas Athena (Goddess of Truth), beloved Raphael (Archangel of Truth), and beloved Hilarion (Chohan of Truth) and to the Brotherhood at Crete—

CHARGE, CHARGE, CHARGE, the beautiful green Flame of Cosmic Christ TRUTH into the CAUSE AND CORE of every shadow of human creation!

CHARGE, CHARGE, CHARGE the green flame of cosmic Christ TRUTH INTO ALL STUDENTS UNDER THIS RADIATION and give them the power of discrimination so much needed at this time.

Beloved I AM. I now command. Do it today. Do it to stay. (3)

### HOLY CHRIST FLAME

Thou Holy Christ Flame within my heart,  
Help me to manifest all thou art;  
Teach me to see thyself in all,  
help me to show men how to call  
ALL OF THY GLORY FROM THE SUN  
'Til Earth's great victory is won!  
I AM, we love thee—thou art our ALL!  
I AM, we love thee—HEAR OUR CALL!

I hear thy call, my children dear,  
I AM thy heart, so never fear;  
I AM thy mind, thy body, too,  
I AM in every cell of you;  
I AM thy earth, and sea, and sky  
And not one soul shall I pass by.  
I AM in thee, thou art in me—  
I AM, I AM Earth's VICTORY!

Note: This song, with accompanying beautiful melody, was created and used by Lord Maitreya in his attainment of victory, and it will soon be available in sheet music for all. Until then, say it as a prayer.

## TRUTH IS SO PRECIOUS TO ME

To Helios and Vesta, from whence our Earth came  
(The Sun of God's Truth and his bright Wisdom Flame),  
I sing for the people of Earth in God's Name:  
"Light's Truth is so precious to me!"

### *Chorus*

Light's truth is so precious to me,  
Her fullness of love let all be!  
In full God-control, now possess every soul,  
O Vesta, draw Earth back to thee!

To Pallas Athena, my heart-friend so dear,  
I joyously sing as I welcome you here,  
Now flood all my world with your truth, crystal clear,  
Make your truth so precious to me!

### *Chorus*

Make your truth so precious to me,  
All truth with your sight let me see!  
In lovely green flame, God's perfection I claim,  
For truth is my full mastery!

Hilarion dear is the Chohan of Truth,  
The friend of agnostics and guardian of youth!  
The flower of faith has his truth as its root,  
And truth is so precious to me!

### *2nd Chorus*

Yes, all shall know truth now to be,  
Love's power that sets all Earth free;  
And freedom so gained is forever sustained  
By heaven's divine harmony!

*Hymn Tune: "He is So Precious to Me"*



**TEACHINGS OF THE BROTHERS OF THE GOLDEN ROBE**  
**By the Ascended Master Kuthumi**

**INTRODUCTION**

Our love and gratitude extends to the beloved Ascended Master Kuthumi, whose interest in mankind as Chohan of the Second Ray,\* helps to illumine the outer consciousness as to the truth of life.

Kuthumi, through mercy, interceded before the Karmic Board, and late in the Nineteenth Century, his petition that there should never be a second death for any lifestream belonging to Earth's evolutions, was granted.

He served, with myself, in the establishment of the Theosophical Society, and naturally I love him dearly. I do decree that all Kuthumi's love and wisdom will enter the world of the gentle reader to give understanding and, with that understanding, a prompting to do good works in God's most holy name! So be it!

Thomas Printz, Editor

\*Note: The Master Kuthumi has since been elevated to the Office of World Teacher, in co-partnership with the Master Jesus.

**TEACHINGS OF THE BROTHERS OF THE GOLDEN ROBE (I)**  
**By the Ascended Master Kuthumi**

1954

Beloved Children of God, the Father,

In the name of the Lord Buddha, in the name of the Cosmic Christ, and in the name of the Second Ray, I bring you greetings and blessings of our light, which become for you the gift of illumination. Absorb it, use it, weave it as you will into the perfume of your own being, into the radiant colors of your personal aura, and into that exquisite, individual design, which it is your privilege and honor to fulfill and manifest in expanding the will of God and the borders of your Father's kingdom.

YOU ARE THE SHEPHERDS OF THE RACE. You were chosen by the great Lord Maitreya because of certain wealth of experience and momentum in your Causal Bodies. You have been given an opportunity to receive more understanding to make your own instruments (inner bodies,

as well as outer consciousnesses) more efficacious for the spiritual work in which you are engaged, that is, purifying yourselves and carrying the word of the Masters to the rest of mankind.

The choice of lifestreams who are to receive A MORE THAN ORDINARY BLESSING IS DEPENDENT UPON THE WEALTH OF ACCUMULATED GOOD IN THE CAUSAL BODY, so there is never a mistake made when an individual is invited into the presence of the Ascended Masters and asked to partake of the spiritual food (instruction) at their tables.

As has been described to you, the Manu of each root race chooses souls for the first initial impulse of incarnation in that root race. They are lifestreams whose Causal Bodies are rich in the particular qualities requisite to the building of a foundation of work in the world of form. Those individuals are given the first invitation to participate in the glorious work of pioneering, while others, with a lesser store of the developed momentum of capacities and powers, come later to enjoy the fruits and the harvest planted by the valiant, the bold and the strong lifestreams who have gone before them.

In our activity under the Second Ray, it is the responsibility of the current World Teacher (presently Lord Maitreya) to look upon the pattern which will be the evolutionary progress of the planet for each two-thousand years, (the entire cycle consisting of seven such two-thousand-year periods, making fourteen thousand years in all). The World Teacher then is required, through his lieutenants, to look upon and study the soul-light and development of every lifestream belonging to the evolution. This is not a small task, because the type of religion and worship that are developed and externalized in each two-thousand-year cycle will depend entirely upon the capacity of the souls belonging to the evolution to assimilate, digest and make their own, the gift offered them.

So, when the great cosmic wheel turns in each two thousand years (the wheel making one complete revolution every fourteen thousand years), the World Teacher immediately begins to study the divine plan for the two-thousand-year period then in progress, after which, in cooperation with the Chohan who is to be the presiding Master for that cycle, he develops a system of religion, ceremonial worship, teaching and education which can best accelerate the progress of the individual and collective units who will use the Earth as a schoolroom during that particular period.

As is evident, in the Earth's evolution, the great cosmic wheel has

turned many times in its fourteen-thousand-year cycle, while in the beginning it was intended that at the completion of each fourteen thousand years, each new group of souls was to have reached God-maturity and attained their ascension. According to the divine plan, it takes approximately fourteen thousand years from the time of incarnation, for one soul to achieve God-mastery.

The soul is exposed every two thousand years to the predominant ray, presided over at present by El Morya, then the Second Ray of which I am the representative, the Third Ray, under the direction now of the beloved Venetian, the Fourth Ray of Serapis Bey, the Fifth Ray of Hilarion, the Sixth Ray of Master Jesus, and the Seventh Ray of Saint Germain, into whose cycle we have just entered, the blessed rays overlapping and interpenetrating each other for a certain time.

Of course, the present Chohans have not held these offices from the beginning of time. AT THE FIRST DESCENT OF MANKIND ONTO EARTH, THE SEVEN GREAT ARCHANGELS HELD THE OFFICES OF THE CHOANS. Then, as various lifestreams evolved, the Perfected Ones of the race assumed such offices, giving freedom to the Archangels to serve in other fields.

The divine plan is that the fourteen-thousand-year cycle, as the wheel turns, is necessary to nourish the seven ganglionic centers within the consciousness and the vehicles of man, and to make him at the end of the fourteen thousand years, a God-dignified prince, similar to your Master Saint Germain, Lord of the Seventh Ray.

You will see that, as mankind has inhabited the Earth for millions of years, we are far behind in the progress of the entire evolutionary scheme, but now we have come to the turning of the cosmic wheel again. The Sixth Dispensation of the Master Jesus has actually closed, and the opening of the outpouring of the Seventh Ray has begun. With the details of this you are familiar, so I shall not burden you further, except to give you the aspect of the activity of the Second Ray in connection with this Seventh Ray service.

When Lord Maitreya began to design the world religion with the Ascended Master Saint Germain for his Seventh Ray cycle, they had to take into consideration, first, THE AMOUNT OF ETERNAL LIGHT THE PLANET EARTH AND HER PEOPLE WERE REQUIRED TO GIVE FORTH BY COSMIC LAW OR BE DISSOLVED, and, second, the capacity of the souls (the ten billions belonging to this evolution) to receive and understand the deeper

instruction given. This was no easy task, because the climax of the fourteen-thousand-year cycle should have been reached, and every lifestream already developed to the status of a Christ under the Sixth Ray.

Every man, woman, and child, already under the Sixth Ray, should have manifested the mastery that you have seen expressed through the Master Jesus. Then, as the Seventh Ray comes in and the ceremonial activity is developed, the entire evolution should have been ready to participate in the glorious cooperation between the visible angelic host, and the divine God men and women, and the shining elemental kingdom. You can see how far short of this even the shepherds (forgive me) are. Yet, we have but a few years to raise at least the shepherds to a point where the instruction of the new day—the divine ceremonial activities of Saint Germain—can be anchored through these shepherds and then brought intelligently by them to mankind. However, we are fortunate that there are some men and women on the Earth who are even willing to listen to us.

My beloved brother, Morya, and myself have worked since early in the Nineteenth Century to reach the consciousness of mankind. You are familiar with our endeavors through the Theosophical Society, which we bless forever for having at least given an intellectual knowledge to so many people in the occidental world. We are grateful also to all other channels who have faith in us, for there is no way for the spiritual Great White Brotherhood to reach the mankind of Earth except through some members of the human race who yet wear bodies of flesh. We must use your lips, bodies, consciousness, the conviction and faith of your feeling worlds and the clarity of reception in your mental bodies to convey the pattern and plan for the New Era. You will see, therefore, that THE GREATEST INDIVIDUAL SERVICE YOU CAN RENDER US IS TO PURIFY AND HARMONIZE YOUR OWN VEHICLES THAT WE MAY HAVE THE FREEDOM, THROUGH YOU, AND THROUGH YOUR FAITH, TO REACH MANKIND.

We are endeavoring in every way possible to present the activities of the various members of the Brotherhood to and through you. Lord Maitreya and Saint Germain, in discussing these plans of activity for this new activity (The Bridge), determined, among other things, to bring the Ascended Masters through the veil in feeling, so that you can feel us as LIVING, BREATHING BEINGS. To this end, Lord Maitreya requested that we might share with you certain personal experiences which we went through, by which we gained our victory, as well as certain happiness

and also confusions, like those many of you are undergoing at present, by means of which disciplines we, through determination, raised ourselves to our present perfect estate (Ascended Master and cosmic consciousness).

Beloved Lord Maitreya further desired that the students be made acquainted with the specific activities of the various members of the Hierarchy. We are all specialists by training, and when you get this understanding, it will relieve you of the tremendous feeling of personal disquiet and human jealousy which some souls manifest with regard to the accomplishments of others.

As I say, even WITHIN THE ASCENDED MASTERS' REALM, BELOVED ONES, WE ARE ALL SPECIALISTS. That means that we have taken primal life, which is the beat of the immortal Threefold Flame in our hearts, and invested it in certain activities, thus becoming masters of the constructive qualification of energy along specific lines. This, in turn, has builded into our Causal Bodies certain momentums of specialized energy that, like money in the bank, is ours to use and call forth when the requirement of the hour demands it. You, too, each and every one, are specialists in a particular virtue. Your own Causal Bodies contain certain momentums which you have builded into them through services in the various temples, perhaps in the Healing Temples, or in the political world, or the avenues of mercy or education, or whatever the service may be. Being specialists in your Causal Bodies, you have been chosen, as a woman would select a bouquet—each beautiful flower blending with the other to make a great harmonious whole, the very blending of the colors and perfumes, the shapes and the fragrance making that bouquet an exquisite thing for all to see.

So has Lord Maitreya, Saint Germain, El Morya and every Master connected with the fashioning of the heart-center of this new activity, looked upon the Causal Bodies of each of you, and drew you together, that the specialization of your own good might become part of the strength of the whole. IT IS A TREMENDOUS THING, BECAUSE THE BLENDING OF THE GOOD OF YOUR CAUSAL BODIES WILL BUILD INTO THIS “BRIDGE” THE STRENGTH REQUIRED TO CARRY THE WEIGHT OF THE ENTIRE RACE SO THAT THEY MAY PASS INTO FULLER AND MORE PERFECT FREEDOM.

Speaking of our specialization, except for the esoteric students, mankind has not understood much of what the various Chohans, Archangels, Elohim and members of the Brotherhood have done or are doing. So,

Lord Maitreya has asked us, whenever we are given opportunity to speak, to give some portion of that specific service which we render in the divine plan. THAT IS WHY I TELL YOU THAT THE BELOVED LORD MAITREYA, SAINT GERMAIN, AND MYSELF HAVE WORKED OUT A COURSE OF RELIGION AND CEREMONIAL WORSHIP WHICH WE ARE ENDEAVORING TO DIRECT, THROUGH THIS HEART-CENTER, INTO THE CONSCIOUSNESS OF INTERESTED PEOPLE, and later by contagion and example set by our chelas, into the consciousness of all mankind.

It is regrettable that so far so much of our energies have been used in the coaxing of the reluctant energies of the various selves of the student body into any semblance of *unity*. Thus we have not been able to bring forth the beauty of the ceremonial worship, which I know will delight your hearts. However, at this point, we feel that that unity, harmony and oneness, which come with understanding, will perhaps give us a platform upon which we may build the future.

You are men and women who have left the mass-mind, for one reason or another. I KNOW YOU ALL WELL, HAVING HAD ASSOCIATION WITH EVERY ONE OF YOU THROUGH THE CENTURIES, and I love you very much.

Now in this embodiment, you have chosen to rise up, throw off your child's estate, face God and ask for your reason for being. That is a magnificent initiation and accomplishment. Do you know that no angel, Master, deva, or elemental would presume to ask for life, or the sustaining of that life, without knowing his reason for being? Then they strive that all of that life be dedicated to the fulfillment of that very reason and purpose.

You, beloved ones, are developing within yourselves a respect for life, a reverence for the Source of Life, and an honor and integrity toward that source. Allow me to suggest that you ask every morning and every free moment through your day, that you may be shown *the* REASON FOR YOUR BEING. When that is made manifest to you, you will not be dishonest enough to take or use any part of God's life for any other purpose. You will live so you will not allow any words, acts, thoughts, or feelings that serve personality to swerve you from the path, but rather you will see to it that every electron will fulfill your reason for being. When this time comes, you will have made the great surrender.

Then, no matter what the challenge of the day, resting in that serenity, knowing your reason for being, you will expand your light to widen the borders of the kingdom of God on Earth, and bring the words and

understanding of the Ascended Masters to mankind. You will not weary, you will know no discontent, loneliness, depression, selfishness, or sorrow. You will be like the angels, the Masters and the devas—JOYOUS. You will have found your REASON FOR BEING—TO DO THE WILL OF GOD.

We, the Ascended Masters, shall be most joyously grateful when every student has learned the reason for his being, and has consecrated all of those vital energies that flow so freely, to fulfilling that reason. That will come, in time. We have learned to be patient, for we have waited so long. THAT PATIENCE YOU, TOO, WILL LEARN BEFORE YOU WALK INNOCENTLY INTO THE RESENTFUL ENERGIES OF THE MASSES. YOU WILL WEAR THE GARMENTS OF PATIENCE. That selfless benediction of love from our realm will enfold you, and your victory will then be assured.

I am asked again to be commentator upon the activities in the heart of the Royal Teton. I was the first one given the opportunity of describing the Transmission Flame activities, and I have enjoyed it extremely. I am, therefore, rather familiar with the process, and so shall endeavor to give you a “bird's eye view” of the activity today (July 1954).

The Karmic Board, as you know, listens to the great petitions from the hierarchs of the mighty retreats throughout the world. Everything works in sequence—in ordered service and precision—in the kingdom of heaven. Therefore, our great spiritual Lord, Sanat Kumara, and the court at Shamballa, presented their petitions first. It had to do with the vow which was taken voluntarily by the entire evolution of Earth. Three hundred million lifestreams were chosen by the Karmic Board to incarnate in the next twelve months.

Through the intercession of unascended beings and the calls that were made, these three hundred million stood together before the Temple of the Sacred Heart of the beloved Mother Mary, and THEY PLEDGED THE THREEFOLD FLAME A VOW, THAT WHEN THEY TOOK EMBODIMENT THEY WOULD LIVE TO SERVE THE LORD OF THE WORLD AND ALL UNASCENDED LIFE.

As they took that vow, and as the unascended beings sang that glorious song to the Threefold Flame, the little flames within the embodying spirits' hearts, expanded until they were visible through their white garments. Those were the souls awaiting embodiment. So much light was drawn in enthusiasm, that the entire evolution (the ten billions souls belonging to the race) gathered around, and a great many others also took the vow.

Sanat Kumara asked as his petition that a brother from Shamballa be allowed to stand by every lifestream incarnating and help him or her to fulfill that vow through the flesh, (because, beloved ones, you have taken many, many vows and broken them, all through the ages).

You, the guardian spirits, vowed never to let a shadow touch this Earth, yet look at her today! So, vows taken lightly when you are in the freedom of the etheric body, are not always remembered when you wear a heavy garment of flesh. It was the petition of Sanat Kumara that the Brotherhood at Shamballa come in with the incarnating souls, stand in the aura of the parents, establish a pulsation in the homes where they are to be born, and see that not one fails in that vow. It is a most magnificent thing.

The beloved Lord Gautama then made his petition. ONE LIVING BUDDHA—ONE GOD-FREE BUDDHA FROM THE INNER REALMS—OFFERED TO INCARNATE IN THE NEXT TWELVE MONTHS. This is a being who does not have any karma and has no reason for embodiment. HE WAS ACCEPTED! Lord Gautama's petition was for the protection of this blessed incoming being and its parents, for the assistance from his (the Lord Gautama's) cosmic heights, to see that this child matures (say, in about twenty years from now) and renders a great service to this planet and her people.

Lord Maitreya made the petition for the restoration of the divine memory of the shepherds, for those of you who came from other stars and planets particularly, because you, too, made a great sacrifice, in that you came to Earth to help mankind and now you have forgotten also the way back home. He asked that your perfect divine memory be awakened—which included the memory of all the mastery that you knew in your I AM Presence before taking embodiment, and the mastery you knew on Atlantis and Lemuria, the record of which is in your etheric bodies—be restored to you, to flow again through your outer minds.

He also asked that those of you who were with our beloved Jesus, might again vitalize and externalize the miracles similar to those the beloved Master performed. He further asked that when an individual of great light passes from the body and chooses to incarnate again, the wealth of his consciousness would be at his fingertips, and he would not have to go through the slow process of growing up to maturity and draw it out of the etheric body again.

Your beloved friend, the Maha Chohan, has asked for many grants.



Due to your time limitations, I can give you but a few brief outlines. He asked that, through Pallas Athena, TRUTH that has never come forth on this Earth before, might be revealed through “The Bridge Activity,” through the cooperation of the students in magnetizing this truth, and through the cooperation between the Ascended Masters and students in bringing it forth.

He has asked for a dispensation (because it is his service to breathe the first breath into the infant's body and to take the last breath from the individual passing out in the change called “death”) of painless birth, and happy, fearless death, as long as the latter must ensue. He has asked for schools to educate the imprisoned elementals that are at present so antagonistic to mankind and which form the cause and core of the cyclones, earthquakes, tornadoes, tidal waves, and various destructive cataclysmic activities—for he feels that if these elementals can be won over and illumined, they will no longer have that feeling of rebellion and desire for retaliation toward mankind.

Through this activity, many cataclysmic changes might be averted that would otherwise occur. He requested again, as you students of Saint Germain have, authority from the Karmic Board and Helios to remove the energy and life from the destructive substance that grows on the surface of the Earth, such as poisonous plants, particularly those from which narcotics are produced which are harmful to man and beast. He took a long time in the presentation of his many petitions. It is interesting to note that the Karmic Board throughout the hearing maintains a most impassionate expression of countenance. After the plea is heard, however, they ask who, among the assembly, would choose to join in the petition and the responses of those who do, are recorded in their consciousnesses. Later, after all the petitions are heard, they confer together and make their decisions on the various grants.

Beloved Oromasis has also asked for a dispensation. He has secured a great number of fire beings (salamanders), and he has asked for a grant to immediately dissolve every deceased form as soon as it is buried in the ground, so that it will not be necessary for the elementals to work on that decaying substance. He has also asked for assistance in removing the necessity for elemental life to be submerged in decaying forms where there seem to be incurable diseases and that those lifestreams may be taken out quickly and their karmic suffering transmuted by application on behalf of the elementals, themselves.

OUR BELOVED ARCHANGEL MICHAEL, AS YOU KNOW, OFFERED TO

FREE YOUR LOVED ONES FROM THE NECESSITY OF RE-EMBODIMENT. I MIGHT SAY, THIS GOES BACK THREE GENERATIONS. Lord Michael asked and received permission to bring all of these blessed ones from the Ascension Temples, where they have been studying, to stand before the Karmic Board and ask if they saw merit in the change in these people who have been given the privilege of association with the Ascended Masters and the Violet Flame. He is going to ask that every lifestream that passes from this Earth may not have to come back at all, so that the mankind of Earth may be freed as quickly as possible, thus permitting the new root races to come in, go through their evolution once, and finish off the cycle quickly. All of you have loved ones within those Ascension Temples. We will appreciate your using the Violet Flame on them. Many beautiful things take place within the Teton.

God be with you today, and every day.

Kuthumi

**AFFIRMATION FOR ILLUMINATION  
AND PURIFICATION OF PARENTS**

January 6, 1956

Precious, beloved members of the Great Karmic Board—especially the beloved Goddess of Opportunity—in the name of my own beloved I AM Presence, I humbly desire to add my energies to beloved Lord Gautama's petition for the purification and illumination of the parents, homes, families, friends, teachers, guardians and protectors of the YOUNGER GENERATION AND INCOMING CHILDREN, especially the little Buddhas!

To this end, I petition a sustained pillar of the Violet Transmuting Flame from beloved Pelleur's domain, up, through and around (for a good distance in every direction) the homes where incoming children are expected, or where there are such children under 18 years of age, these pillars of Violet Fire to be established immediately, and intensified every 24 hours by the Angels of the Violet Fire, with as much power as they see is necessary to render the service needed.

I also ask for some dispensation which will allow the Holy Christ Self of all expectant parents to come as close to their outer consciousness as possible, from the moment conception takes place. Surround each one with a pillar of Violet Flame in which there is established the Illumination Flame of beloved Kuthumi, this to be done while in the awakened state, during their daily pursuits.

For all such expectant parents, I ask some dispensation which will allow the Holy Christ Self to take these parents out at night into schools prepared for this purpose—to remain in such night-time classes for at least one hour every night—more, if they desire to remain there longer. Let the outer brain consciousness retain as much as possible of the instruction so given them the night before. Let them remember it clearly in the outer consciousness through the following days. Let them be given the strength to give obedience to this illumination and instruction, and make them want, from within themselves, to give this service to their own offspring.

Through the beloved Archangel Michael, I call into action whatever limitless legions of the angelic host can be summoned to abide within those homes, as long as their purifying and illumining help is required. Make every home and family on Earth the perfection of the Holy Family, as quickly as possible, and sustain this forever.

I accept this done RIGHT NOW with full power! (3x)

### **Decree For Protection Of Incoming Buddhas**

Protect our little Buddhas by our Michael's Sword of Blue,  
Purify, illumine home and parents, teachers, too! (3x)

Beloved I AM!  
By Christ command!  
By freedom's hand!  
By Michael's hand!  
By purity's hand!  
By Buddha's hand!

By freedom's love and name!  
By purity's Love and name!  
By Michael's love and name!  
By Buddha's love and name!

By Violet Fire!  
By the Spiral Blue Flame!  
By the Sword of Blue flame!  
By the Threefold flame!  
By Cosmic I AM Fire!  
It's God's desire!  
Help them fulfill their vows!

I command this physically manifest!  
I accept this physically manifest!  
I AM this physically manifest,  
I AM the Victory of the ascended Jesus Christ

Beloved I AM! (3x)

Note: There are now (August, 1957) seven such Buddhas who  
have been accepted by the Karmic Board to help the human race.

## **ADDRESS BY BELOVED LORD MAITREYA**

### **INTRODUCTION**

Our love and gratitude extends to the beloved Buddha and beloved Maitreya whose ineffable love for God and all of God's creations has made them voluntarily forswear the glory of nirvana and remain with the Earth and its evolutions until all are LOVED free.

We call to these great and illustrious ones to so anchor their consciousness of illumination into the peoples of Earth, that they, too, will desire to participate in the joyous experience of redemption through LOVE.

Thomas Printz, Editor

## **TEACHINGS OF THE BROTHERS OF THE GOLDEN ROBE (II)**

**By Beloved Lord Maitreya**

April 9, 1955

I am come, beloved friends of light, that you may have the use and understanding of life and have it more abundantly. I live but to externalize, through whatever consciousness and nature is open to receive the presence of God, the fullness of his perfection, the strength of his love, the infinite comfort of his way, the dignity of his presence, the mastery of his energy, and the ministry through the mankind who choose to become Myself (Christ) in action, healing the wounds of humanity, those of the elemental kingdom and the forces of nature.

I am come to return man to his God-estate—to give once more, light and life and beauty to the imprisoned angels and restore them to the freedom which is their divine heritage, with eyes shining and spirits vital.

I am come to see that elementals again become messengers of the Most High Living God, fulfilling the mission for which they were created, which was to serve the thought and feeling centers of man who, in his turn, came to Earth solely for the purpose of expanding the borders of the Father's universal kingdom!

I am come into the atmosphere of the planet Earth, into the conscious minds of people who are gathered together in the upper chamber (spiritual consciousness), whose feelings and thoughts combined have magnetized my presence.

I am come that you may taste of the sweetness of that love of God

for all that is—that all-encompassing love which is strong, strong enough to stand alone with God, drawing the universal light to transmute the Earth, and, untouched by human creation, refusing to accept the shadows thrown on the screen of life by those who have lost the mastery and control over their energies—those shadows which turn and haunt the people, driving them into fears and confusion.

I am come to be a light in the world—in the hearts of men and women who are desirous of becoming light bearers, that, through their own bodies, they may emit the radiation of their own Holy Christ Selves in radiant, sublimating love, which is a healing, purifying agent, an illumination, a freedom that this age into which you have entered, demands.

I am come to all the sons and daughters of men who will receive me and open the chalice of their hearts, rolling back the stone of human reason and, in the simplicity and surrender of self, bid me welcome. There, within that chamber of their hearts, in that living chalice, I shall abide, that the Christ may be manifest in the many selves, that the miracles and mastery of the beloved Jesus may be made manifest through many forms.

Long have I waited the hour for such invitation! Long have I waited the opportunity of entering into the activities of the consciousness of the men and women who inhabit and await inhabitation upon a star whose luster has been dimmed, whose shadows have encroached upon the light of the solar system, whose music, as part of that of the spheres, has been turned into a cry of pain and distress—a star which seeks redemption now for herself, for the elements that have made up her living, breathing body, for her guardian spirits, and for all the evolutions she nourishes.

I am your guest, and at the same time I am your humble servant! I am come in response to the call of your life, in simplicity, in gentleness of spirit, in gratitude for the opportunity of finding anchorage within the consciousness of at least a few of mankind!

I am come this night on the eve of the resurrection morn, to bring to you again the remembrance of the power of the Spirit of the Cosmic Resurrection—that of the Spirit of Resurrection—that is used so freely by the nature kingdom and so little by mankind!

Within the atmosphere of your Earth, radiating to you as a living heart flame, stands the Spirit of the Resurrection, awaiting opportunity to resuscitate into immortal power your eternal divine memory, your inner sight and hearing, your God-dignity and mastery. If it can do this for the

Easter Lily, whose bulb lies dormant beneath the Earth until the magnetic pull of the great spirit in charge of that species, draws forth that flame in the springtime and the green shoots and pristine beauty of the flower and the beauty of its perfume are a manifestation of the natural activity of the resurrection—certainly it can do so for man!

Where is the mystery, when the Spirit of the Resurrection stands manifest before you in every tree that blooms, every bush that sends forth garments of light, color and perfume? In every flower that pushes up through the ground, the Earth fulfills its divine destiny, bows to the Spirit of Spring, and, through the power of resurrection, says to man, “There is no death, there is only life—eternal, complete and beautiful!” Oh, man, beloved of my heart, why does your soul lie dormant, like a bulb beneath the Earth in winter, when there lives the Spirit of Resurrection, which is not an ephemeral fancy, but a living proof to your physical sight, to your sense of smell and touch—a manifestation to you in nature, year in and year out?

Would you think that the God of life, light and love, who chose to give immortality to the nature kingdom, would deny that immortality to his greatest creation—man—for whose pleasure and sustenance flower, herb and shrub were created? Think ye on these things!

You stand today at the eve of another resurrection morning. Again in song and in Gospel, will be repeated the story of the life of one who did not believe that death was the ultimate goal of man, that disintegration, decay, senility, and the ignominious removal of consciousness through so-called death is the goal for which millions of years of God-endeavor had created each man! How long has he continued to create for you, after you destroyed one physical body after another, a fine new earth garment through which you might try again—drawing from interstellar space angelic beings whose canopy of light above and around you (your Tube of Light) cuts off the radiation of the psychic and astral effluvia which is mankind's return for the gifts of the great Father in Heaven! How long, think you, did it take to fashion those Electronic Bodies of blazing light, in which you first came forth in being—wherein you felt the first pulsebeat of consciousness, and, in thought and feeling, exclaimed, “My God, I AM!”

How many ages, were you patiently taken through sphere after sphere and given an opportunity to explore all the beauties of creation, all the temples and all the glorious activities of life which are there, which intelligences before you had drawn forth and sustained, that you might

have their inspiration and example!

How long has the lovely Amaryllis created for you, year after year, the most beautiful gardens, covering with verdure the desecrations you have committed on nature's kingdom, even making the grass grow as quickly as possible over the fissures on the Earth's surface created by man's greed and selfishness in his search for riches!

How long has Neptune's great kingdom of water given you refreshment and purification! How many mornings has the sun chosen to shine, pouring its light through your windows and welcoming you as you open your eyes, giving you some conception of "home" and its comfort and security! How much of the carbon-dioxide, how much of the effluvia from mankind enmasse and individually, have the air elementals purified, giving him in return fresh air to animate his form?

How often have the Lords of Karma listened to you as you stood without the physical body which you have cherished and cared for, to which you have entrusted the destiny of your souls, and, in kindness, worked out a plan wherein and whereby some God-free being at inner levels might prepare you to come to the schoolroom of Earth again, giving you another opportunity!

Oh, lovely ones, you think you know that God is love. You think you know! Only when you stand with unsealed eyes, in the full glory of the God-estate toward which you aspire, will you see the long path, the ways you have trod! Only then will you realize that God is love—only then, even like unto that Father, shall you turn and, pouring your love to your fellowmen, become Himself in action.

I would speak to you briefly upon the affinity that exists between Master and chela. You see, in order that the Celestial Hierarchy may better serve mankind, they (the God-free Beings), whenever possible, work with and through the consciousness of those individuals who dwell upon their rays, who have the acquired sensitivity and who can be reached through consciousness, often even making that chela a master in the world of form, according to his capacity and development.

In the case of the beloved Master Jesus and myself, such a oneness was accomplished, because of our affinity through many centuries, because of our association at inner levels, because of complete surrender of his outer self to my presence. This oneness is not achieved in a moment—it involves many hundreds of embodiments through centuries of living, but throughout those centuries, closer and closer is the bond of compassion and like attunement woven, until the Master and pupil be-



come almost one.

You have heard what I have previously said, that when I (as the Cosmic Christ) wished to bless any part of life, the beloved Jesus would almost automatically raise his hand to bestow that blessing. When I wished to speak, the full radiation of my words came forth through his lips. When I wished to enter cosmic service in Judea, there was my son, so in accord with me, that there was no consciousness of two beings, there was just the Christ in action, and the service was performed. So it will be one day with you, each of you advancing along your own ray, developing your thought and feeling worlds until you are completely attuned to your Master, developing your mind so that you may catch his slightest whisper, as has been so beautifully expressed in the life of Jesus.

When you hold your outer self in the reverence and dignity as the communion cup through which that Master may bless all who are athirst, then truly you do become that cup, and the Master, conserving his own vital energies and forces for service elsewhere, may use you as himself at your particular position in the universe.

There is a period of growing, a period of developing, a period of maturing, before this association is evident in full manifestation! I call your attention here to a point of the Law which sometimes is not understood by the over-zealous, by the eager and the earnest ones. If your spiritual service is forced before you have builded your maturity emotionally, your balance mentally, your purification etherically, and your endurance physically, you may suffer a setback when you begin the great task of teaching, because of the pressure of your own spiritual immaturity, as well as that of your fellowmen.

When you are anchored, poised and balanced, when you have developed the God-nature, when the dove of the Holy Spirit has descended upon you as it did upon Jesus in the Jordan, and the hour of your service has arrived—when your Master and you are in perfect accord, you may move forward, drawing the attention of the multitudes, but until that hour, I would prefer to nourish and protect you in my own heart's light and love.

Now, observe for a moment the nature kingdom, which is a marvelous example—when your fruit tree comes to its first blossoming, its harvest is small. Why? Because the branches are not strong and the roots are not grounded fully. If the harvest of fruit were too heavy, the branches would bend and break, and possible only one good harvest

would result, but nature in its mercy brings it to a gentle blooming, a small development at first, and, year by year, it grows in strength, in dignity, and in grace, until it comes to its full maturity.

Then, its branches spread wide, it can hold the harvest of the years, and mankind, partaking of that harvest, may enjoy the abundant nourishment thereof. You have in your horticultural world those who force flowers and fruit in hot beds. They force the flowers for the early bloom—for the Easter trade, we will say. They make them bloom until that bloom becomes full and pleasing to the sight. Ah, but the strength and stamina of stem and root is not there. Your forced bloom has not the endurance of that which grows in the full cycle of its time in the sun and brings itself to maturity nature's way.

Even in the kingdom of the four-footed creatures, nature, in its kindness and in the wisdom of the Great Spirit that watches over it, decrees that each mother bring forth perhaps one of its kind in the first litter, giving the parent time to grow and mature.

In the case of the beloved Mary, four years before the usual age, she entered the temple of Jerusalem, A CHILD TOO YOUNG IN YEARS BECAUSE THE ZEALOUS MEMBERS OF HER FAMILY WERE OVER-EAGER TO FULFILL THEIR VOW. It was only by the strength of her own light and the dispensation which I, myself, received from the Cosmic Law, giving her the comfort of the presence of the Archangels, that saved that tender flower from the effects of a forced bloom.

In later days, those of you who are familiar with my great disciple, Doctor Besant, know well the experience of my star pupil, Krishnamurti, who again gave promise of becoming a Master, but who was forced into the public eye before his time, before the maturity of the inner bodies could withstand the pressures of the great public, a public seeking knowledge, seeking self-satisfaction, seeking and drawing from a soul whose roots were not yet anchored firmly enough in the strength of the Father, thus causing that which we had planned to be postponed.

You, who are in the field already, know what it is to feel the pressure of the few, taking the fruit and the harvest from your hearts. You do not know the pressure of thousands. Even Jesus in his God-maturity—anchored in the powers of the Cosmic Christ—had to cast his boat adrift to secure some measure of rest from the multitudes seeking healings more than enlightenment, comfort more than understanding, surcease from pain, more than the way back home. I say this to you now for a purpose, but there are few here who realize fully what I mean.

Beloved ones, put your roots down first. Anchor your souls and spirits in the God who made you, in the faith and power of the Almighty, in the peace that passeth all the understanding of the outer mind, in the balance that is not swayed by anger or disillusionment. Then, when your time is come and the dove of the Holy Spirit hovers in the atmosphere above you, a million hungry souls may drink of your cup, a hundred million lifestreams may be fed by the manna (spiritual understanding) drawn by your light, and you shall feel no spiritual loss in the virtue that goes out from you.

Mankind enmasse is ruthless in the outer self, desiring the harvest, but caring not for the years of development—plucking the fruit from the undeveloped tree and destroying the tomorrow's harvest, cutting down the virgin forest, laughing waste the land, blasting asunder the great heart of the mountain to secure the living gold embedded therein, thus dissipating the radiation and blessing for which it was placed there in the beginning.

Ah, lovely ones, when that healing power is yours, when the power of precipitation is yours, when the magic power of inner sight and hearing is yours, when you feel the rush of a million stampeding feet—you will think of what I say to you tonight! In your world of entertainment alone you have seen the sharp thorn of jealousy pierce the heart of the fallen idol of the hour. In the beautiful temples of India and the East, the thoughtless tourists have chipped the marble and removed the magnificent gold leaf from these sacred edifices. What, think you, would they not do to a living soul whom they thought possessed some virtue they coveted?

When things like this occur, beloved ones, all our training and development must wait again until some new flower is breathed upon by light and, if it is not previously seized upon and destroyed, matures.

There is another subject I would like to touch briefly upon in passing, because I see the question in many of your minds. It is in regard to the plant and animal life upon this planet, and their evolution. The rose grew her thorn as a protection against the vicious currents in the atmosphere of Earth. The rose was thornless in the beginning. You all know of that great naturalist who by loving that flower and telling it from his heart, that nothing could hurt it, caused the rose to shed her thorns and so produced a bloom with a sturdy, smooth stem that would not bend or break without untoward pressure.

The elemental life that has become the thick-skinned rhinoceros, the

buffalo, and the elephant, developed their hides as a protection, a defense mechanism of a once-beautiful form of life. Thus did the oyster create its shell, and thus did you also create the dense bodies you wear today, growing downward with age as a result of the pressures of discord and imperfection. Within the heart of each unit of the elemental kingdom now imprisoned in distorted shapes, is a form of great beauty and light.

When elemental life first began to externalize from within itself the necessary protective activities against human viciousness, thorn, scale and thick skin began to appear. When that happened, great beings volunteered to remain as guardians and protectors of each species (most of these selfless ones were angels) who wished to help raise, purify and love that life back into its perfect form again. Group souls, true (comprising the combined consciousness of each kingdom) were established, but over and above them, an angel deva of love and light watches, holding the immaculate concept of the perfection that each one was and will be again when man has redeemed himself and becomes harmless.

There is only one redemption for animal and plant life on the planet—that is the redemption that is offered by the angelic host, the redemption that was offered by Burbank to the flowers—loving them all until there will be no need for either scales or thorn or hoof. Then, elemental life (throwing off that which it thought was a protection) will resume its original state of beauty and perfection.

This is true also of mankind. As you come to rest within the heart of the Presence I AM, lean upon the everlasting arms, and realize the fullness of your Godhood, your bodies, too, will respond. No longer will your heavy skin feel that by effort of will it must repel the psychic and astral realm but, accelerated through the love and proximity of ourselves, it will become again translucent and beautiful, each man and woman emitting his and her own Christ light.

There is only one road, expressed so well in the words, “Oh, 'tis love and love alone the world is seeking.” That is the truth, beloved ones, and I am that love of life, that love of your life, that love of elemental life, that love of angelic life. Will you not now be my love, and help me to set all life free?

Thank you, beloved ones, and God bless you! Lord Maitreya.

#### **THE CHELA (Poem)**

Awaiting the word of the Master

Hearing his glorious song:  
Discerning his slightest whisper,  
Amidst Earth's bustling throng.

Seeing the Master's signal—  
Acting upon his will;  
Holding a God-like silence,  
And then, in love, FULFILL.

### DECREE FOR PROTECTION OF CHELAS

BELOVED LORD MICHAEL, ARCHANGEL OF PROTECTION, WE INVOKE  
YOUR SPECIAL PROTECTION UPON THE SHEPHERDS OF THE RACE  
AGAINST—

1. The pressures of energy of other lifestreams who seek to benefit by the grace developed through these shepherds for selfish purposes.
2. The pressures of conceit, arrogance and spiritual pride which oftentimes result from the development of so-called super-natural powers.
3. The pressures of the unseen (but insidious) influences of those forces which oppose the expansion of the light through these shepherds of the race.
4. The pressures of untransmuted carnal desires that lie dormant with the shepherds of the race, and which rise to the surface when they take upon themselves this special service as light-bearers of the world.
5. The pressures of self-depreciation and depression which overcome the valiant shepherds in times of trial, seeming failure, and delay.
6. The pressures of unpleasant associations through past karmic ties of a disagreeable nature, when the shepherds are required to serve with certain individuals.
7. The pressures of sickness, disease, disintegration and decay, not only to their own forms, but that of their loved ones.
8. The pressures of financial limitation which do not allow them full freedom to develop the divine ideas given into their keeping.
9. The pressures of opposition in family association when the shepherds (through karmic ties) are forced to live with those of lesser light.
10. The pressures of succumbing to the will of other human beings for some personal gain.

11. The pressures of skepticism which form the mass mind of the race they would serve, and which is often deeply rooted in their own etheric bodies through disappointments of a spiritual nature in many past ages.

12. The pressure of the mass consciousness of already-established and accepted religious orders which oppose violently a NEW ACTIVITY.

13. The pressures of flattery which inflate the ego and leave the spiritual self weaker rather than stronger, by reason of their insincere bolstering of the personality, usually for someone else's gain.

14. The pressures of gossip which, accepted by the consciousness of the shepherds, cause distrust, suspicion and disintegration in themselves and among their fellowmen.

15. The pressures of desiring to love one part of life more than another, wherein IMPERSONAL service is not attained or sustained.

16. The pressures of disapproval when a shepherd has to serve in a physical body of a race which is not pure Aryan.

17. The pressures of accepting through the five senses human appearances and allowing those appearances to become stronger than the God-design the shepherds are endeavoring to externalize through themselves and all of Earth's evolutions.

Replace all these pressures by your cosmic pressure of faith in God, in man and your cosmic protection of all that is good in every realm of expression. I accept this done right now—beloved I AM! (3x)

**TEACHINGS OF THE BROTHERS OF THE GOLDEN ROBE**  
**By The Ascended Masters Lord Kuthumi**  
**And Lord Gautama**

**INTRODUCTION**

Our love and gratitude extends to beloved Gautama (new Lord of the World), blessed Lord Maitreya (our new Buddha), and to beloved Kuthumi (new World Teacher).

It is the decree of the Spiritual Hierarchy that the Heavenly Host be accepted by the shepherds of the race as partners in this joyous redemption of the Earth and its evolutions.

We invoke Lord Gautama, Lord Maitreya, Lord Kuthumi, and all the Brothers of the Golden Robe, to give to the earnest chelas and shepherds of the race the gift of an UNDERSTANDING HEART!

Thomas Printz, Editor

**THE TEACHINGS OF THE BROTHERS**  
**OF THE GOLDEN ROBE (III)**  
**Address By The Beloved Ascended Master Kuthumi**

June 1957

Beloved Friends,

I bring you today from the Brothers of the Golden Robe, my gift and theirs, the gift of an understanding heart. Contemplate that! In the earnest, sincere application that you make, walking along life's way, how many truly understanding hearts do you meet? How many even can you count in your association throughout an entire embodiment? We, upon the Golden Ray, endeavor, through the service of our collective and individual instruction, to widen the capacity of the chelas to understand the upreaching hearts within mankind, within imprisoned angels, within small elementals, within those who have passed through death and wait at the gates of birth, and, as the understanding grows, tolerance grows with it. Then, love naturally ensues in the consciousness of the individual who has developed an understanding heart. Dear ones, to understand the motive behind action is to treat a situation with a great deal more of God-love, God-wisdom, and God-authority.

To allow orthodoxy and accepted mental concepts to close the mind toward the growth of understanding—through fear, through superstition, through bigotry and the various activities that seek to hold the mind riv-

eted upon one aspect of truth, not allowing the consciousness to grow through understanding of the other members of the race, their conditions and their past experiences with their racial and karmic backgrounds, and everything else that makes them what they are today—is not the way of love and wisdom.

We are endeavoring to widen the scope of the human consciousness as a whole, and this day throughout the entire world, angels from the temples of Lord Jophiel are coming into the atmosphere of Earth and into the aura of individuals who hold positions of trust and authority of every nature, everywhere, so that we can endeavor to give peoples of every nation, every race, every nationality and background, a greater understanding one for the other. There cannot be manifest a true world brotherhood until an understanding heart is developed through the outer consciousness of mankind who are privileged to be embodied upon the Earth today, especially in that of the future teachers.

This does not mean that you should be indiscriminate. It does not mean that you should loosely follow all sects and credos, losing the contact with the Ascended Gurus, but it does mean the development of a sense of discrimination, discretion, and an understanding love that enables you to stand firm upon your own path, convinced within your heart of the truths you have been privileged to learn, yet able, like the teacher in school, to understand the requirements and the immediate instruction to the pupils. How much do you know of the cultures of Asia and of their poverty and limitations?

As the beloved Morya told you some time ago, there might be an instant request for you to go as his envoy into Asia, Tibet, China, South America, or any of the places where there is great need! How much understanding do you have of the background or the nature of the various people whom you may be called upon to serve, whom you will be called upon to instruct, to whom you will be called upon to present this truth, building it upon the foundation of their own already-accepted doctrine, finding the heart-truth within that doctrine and building thereon?

For instance, in the Christian world, it is easy to take a text from your Bible and build around it some aspect of cosmic truth. Individuals who are within orthodox channels feel a foundation and a firmness in instruction when you have a script of their own doctrine upon which you can elaborate. It is the same with the Buddhists, with the Mohammedans, and with every group of individuals who have learned from childhood to maturity how to develop some aspect of worship of the Deity. When you



come to them with the greater light and greater understanding, you must have a common ground of meeting with their consciousness. “Ah,” but you say, “that common ground is our love, and we will need no words.”

It truly will be so when we can say that your love is intense enough, when it has expanded through the power of the Gods, through the development of the Holy Christ Self to a point where your own physical vehicles, your mind, your feelings and all the energy in your etheric bodies is a radiating center of love. Then you have developed an understanding heart, a radiating presence of the Christ made manifest, and there will be no need for words.

Until that time comes, I ask you— those of you who love the light, those of you who have followed the beam of light from the heart of the Ascended Ones throughout the course of not only this embodiment, but of many that have gone before—do not be reluctant or fearful of learning a little of what goes on around you, in order that in a split second, on an instant, when the requirement comes, you will be able to meet all individuals on a common ground and build upon their aspect of truth, developing it into maturity.

Now, in the Golden Sphere, where the great teachers under the aspect of the Second Ray dwell, there, between embodiments, gather those whom the Karmic Board have sent to us for instruction on the Cosmic Law. Here gather together individuals who are to come into embodiment shortly, and here they learn the meaning of the coming of the Universal Cosmic Christ. Here, in the temples of the Brothers of the Golden Robe, all incarnated souls are instructed while their bodies sleep at night and absorb the teachings they will be called upon to impart, as well as the requirements of the moment, to the multitudes. As was explained to you recently, the brain structure of the physical body usually does not vibrate quickly enough for the etheric garment to convey, even to the most earnest chela, the fullness of the instruction received—the memory of the experience coming back as an exhilaration of the consciousness or as an impulse of the outer vehicle to render some certain constructive service.

As the Violet Transmuting Flame is used, as the electronic substance of the flesh body is quickened, as the brain, itself, is purified and the electrons moving around the central cores which form the atoms making up the skull, become pure enough, they become more receptive to the divine direction from the individual I AM Presence and the Ascended Masters, and the etheric envelope, when it enters the flesh body in the morning, can and will bring the fullness of the memory of the instruction given

at night, into the outer consciousness. When this occurs, there is not that sense of forgetfulness which so many students deplore.

At present, however, forgetfulness is really a mercy, because, dear hearts, you have enough to handle in the unpleasant experiences you have had in this embodiment, through association with individuals with whom you have come in contact, without having the remembrance of all the previous contacts you have had with them, since man first fell from the state of grace. Therefore, there is great mercy, wonderful mercy, in so-called death, and in the dropping of the bands of forgetfulness over the centuries that have been, wherein there has been distress. There is even mercy in the present state of your evolution, while you are not in full control of your vehicles—there is mercy, I say, in your not remembering the full glory that you have while you are out of the body at night.

For instance, when you go to the Rocky Mountain Retreat, when you salute the great Lanto, when you met in the council hall with the members of the Spiritual Hierarchy and discuss with them the magnificent plans and petitions that are to be developed there—when you associate with the angelic host and you see the magnificence of that retreat, it would be very difficult for you to come back to a rather monotonous, mundane existence in the morning with the full cognizance and remembrance of the freedom you enjoyed at inner levels.

It is difficult enough for advancing chelas to stay within the confines of the flesh, but were there more freedom allowed to enjoy the bliss of the inner realms, there would not be so much manifest expression in work well done down here. That is one of the weaknesses of the oriental culture—the enjoyment of the raised consciousness, contemplating the beauties of the higher spheres, but refusing to translate that beauty into manifest expression. For instance, in the India we love so much, there are many holy men, oh, many holy and true, but yet there is much poverty. Many teeming millions die of actual starvation in India. There, we have the contrast between the ascetic's radiation pouring upwards, and the backwardness, shall we say, of the great mass of the people excepting, of course, in the large cities like Calcutta, New Delhi and Bombay, which cities have been infiltrated by Western culture.

In the East, there is that decline because the tendency of the chela is to try to raise the consciousness into a state of heavenly bliss (nirvana), but yet not follow the example of the great Gautama, who, himself, tells of having reached the Ultimate, then, returning, bringing that Ultimate forth for the blessings of mankind. That is why the beloved Morya and

myself and those of us who organized Theosophical looked to the West for some strong vehicle to whom we could impart some of the wisdom of the ages, and begin the presentation of truth of the Ascended Masters of Wisdom through that society first, then on upward unto the present day.

It is the Western consciousness that, grasping this, understanding, is helping to create for Saint Germain on this Earth (made up of the substance of this Earth) the kingdom of Almighty God. You live in it! You dwell in it! You come sometimes almost consciously into its Presence but, in between, you are serving in a world that cries with pain.

Now, my great teacher, who has assumed the Office of the new Buddha, and whom I have known and loved so long as Lord Maitreya, comes. Let us honor his Presence! (Audience rises).

### **RESTORING THE CHRIST**

**Address by Lord Maitreya**

Thank you, beloved ones. I am come today to once again remind you that I am the Christ that beats your heart—

I AM THE CHRIST IN EVERY MAN, COME AGAIN.

I AM THE CHRIST IN EVERY MAN, COME AGAIN.

I AM THE CHRIST IN EVERY MAN, COME AGAIN.

and, expanding through the lifestreams of all the ten billion souls belonging to this evolution, the fullness of the divine plan for each and every one. No more shall there be a single Avatar, no more shall there be a single Christus, but in this hour of the Second Coming, the divine Holy Christ Self in every human heart is destined to take command of the outer form and, through it, reveal the mastery of the God-plan.

Oh, thou beloved Holy Christ Self, beating the hearts of all mankind—I call to you today! Expand the virtue for which you were given individualization by the Father of light! Expand the nature of the Father-Mother God, given you before you took physical form! Expand and manifest now that part and pattern of the great divine plan for which you were allowed to come into embodiment by the Great Karmic Board! Oh, thou beloved Holy Christ Self within the hearts of all mankind—you hear my voice through the feelings, the minds, and the etheric substance and the flesh of these blessed ones gathered together—I SUMMON YOU NOW! Draw on

the glory of your own Causal Bodies, magnetize the radiation that you have builded through the centuries that have been, let loose the flood-gates of divinity for which the individualized I AM Presence has sustained you through these eons of time!

Oh, thou beloved Holy Christ Self within all mankind—NOW is thy hour, NOW is thy day! Come forth and fulfill thyself for the blessing of all that is. To the human outer personality of every individual upon this planet, I say, in the name of almighty God which I AM without limit—PEACE, BE STILL! No longer shall your destructive use of the human free will limit the expansion of the power of the Holy Christ Self within every beating heart, even beyond the veil of death! Particularly to those who have, through the mercy of God, been released from the compound, I speak: no longer shall destructive use of free will be allowed you. I INVOKE the full release of the design and pattern of your Holy Christ Self this day, that there shall be no more Armageddon and struggle.

To those who are standing at the gates of birth, whose karma is not fully consummated, I also speak—you, who stand at the gates of birth, who have been given an opportunity to enter into this planet at a time when Saint Germain's magnificent Golden Age is being manifest—you, who have been accepted while two others have been denied embodiment, I speak you.

I say—PEACE, BE STILL! I also give this fiat and decree in the name of the presence of God, that the Holy Christ Self within you—as you come through the gates of birth and go through the process of maturity—shall be allowed full action to manifest divinity! To all those who are studying in the ascension temples, who have not yet made the ascension, I speak also to you, asking that the personality be stilled, and the holy Christ self within you be allowed full expression.

I SPEAK TO ALL THE BEINGS OF ALL THE ELEMENTS—WATER, FIRE, AIR AND EARTH—ALL IMPRISONED ANGELS, EVERY LIVING THING, AND ALL MANKIND, HEAR YE THESE MY WORDS—QUICKLY NOW! ARISE IN THE NAME OF THE LORD, STAND YE FORTH REDEEMED AND TRANSMUTED BY HIS LOVE, AND FULFILL THE PURPOSE FOR THY BEING!

## DECREE TO EXPAND LIGHT

Beloved mighty I AM Presence and blessed beloved Astrea!

LOCK your Cosmic Circle and Sword of Blue Flame as of a thousand suns in, through, and around all imperfect human concepts and orthodox entities, as well as in, through and around the “mass consciousness” of superstition, doubt and fear!

Close in upon them all and TRANSMUTE (3x) them all, cause, effect, record and memory, before they can act, manifest, or longer be sustained! Replace them by the full power of the Flame of the Sacred Love of the Sacred Fire.

BELOVED I AM! I now command! Do it Today! Do it to stay! (3x)

Blessed beloved Presence of God I AM in me and blessed beloved Kuthumi!

Give to us an understanding heart today

Help us to redeem our Earth God's way!

BELOVED I AM! I now command! Do it today! Do it to stay! (3)

Beloved Presence of God I AM in me, and Holy Christ Selves of all belonging to and assisting in Earth's evolution!

Obey the fiat of Lord Buddha

And expand thy light today!

Transmute all imperfection

In God's most holy way!

BELOVED I AM! I now command! Do it today! Do it to stay! (3)

Beloved Presence of God I AM in me and beloved Saint Germain!  
Transmute all destructive etheric memories from all the evolutions belonging to or serving the Earth today! Replace these memories by the perfection and joy of service, God's way!

I AM! (3x) the resurrection and the life of my divine memory and that of all mankind of all the glory I had with the Father before the world was!

BELOVED I AM! (3x)

**THE DOCTRINE OF THE MIDDLE WAY**  
**Address By Beloved Lord Gautama**

April 18, 1957

Beloved and Blessed Ones,

I am come to bring you peace—peace of mind, of soul, and of body—that peace which is strong enough to sustain you and be a channel through which the cosmic peace from the higher realms may flow at will, to change the quality of energy in yourself and those around you who are not yet, within themselves, the fullness of that peace!

To draw from the heart of the Universal First Cause enough of that God-qualified energy to sustain mind peace and feeling peace, no matter what the conditions in which the lifestream finds itself, is to have builded a momentum upon which others may draw in times of crisis, as well as in times of meditation.

There are two paths for the true Buddhist to take, the one is the path towards the Ultimate, reaching through the world of form, through the transcendency of all human nature, until the individual becomes one with that Source, I AM, and choosing to so remain, adding the consciousness of his awareness to the effulgence of that Source—and thus does nirvana spread and expand in its glory, as each such one is caught up and becomes a part of the light of that realm. Then, there is the other path, where, having tasted the magnificence of unity with the source of all-good, having become united in consciousness and being with that good, one chooses of free will to descend into a world of form and endeavor to radiate forth that consciousness of the Causal Body of the Creator, and form an anchorage of divinity's presence for unascended beings!

Those of you in unascended bodies today have the great opportunity of being such an anchorage of God-control at your point in the universe, knowing full well that in the motions of energy, that which you magnetize and generate and radiate must reach to the periphery of this world of form and touch every living thing, from the smallest electron to the greatest Solar Lord, returning on the current of your own energy into your own world. Choose you, then, to be a sun of right use of life, adding to the peace that this world requires, or choose you to be a generator of further distresses that not only react upon your fellowman and the nature kingdom, but in truth of the Law of the Circle, react upon your own souls, as well.

I was one who chose the path of return to this Earth, having known

the joy of the formless, having expanded in consciousness into the presence of the Eternal God, having witnessed on my ascent and descent the magnificence of the inner kingdoms, where many beings serve in transcendently beautiful forms. I chose to create, through my own life energy and aura, that to which any disciple might have access and, touching its periphery, be raised into that consciousness which I had experienced and which I did sustain during all those years of my ministry. You can do the same! That aura is required among unascended men, women and children as a radiating power to raise them out of distress into peace. That aura is radiation, more than spoken word.

In the East, beloved ones, as perhaps you know, very, very little instruction is given through the spoken word. The disciples are trained throughout the entire course of their lives to live within the aura of their Master, and, by proximity to his greater understanding and illumination, their own God-flames expand, their understanding increases, and the natural expansion from within out takes place though sometimes the Guru and the disciple do not exchange one word orally during the entire course of an embodiment.

There are various and sundry schools of thought in which individuals have been trained in the practice of the silence of the tongue but have neglected the discipline of clamorous thoughts and feelings. The discipline, therefore, is incomplete. It is the capacity to so silence the mind, to so quiet the feelings, to so relax the flesh form, that the full connection between the God-self (your I AM Presence) and the Christ that beats your heart, is established. Then that Christ, expanding its directions through the brain, gives illumination to the outer self, as well as radiation of light to the world around you.

All the silence in the world does not accomplish the victory when it is but silence of the tongue, any more than all the words in the world do not accomplish victory when they are but the words of the flesh garment!

Again we come to the doctrine (simple in the extreme) of the Middle Way, the combination of the wise, powerful, constructive use of the word when required, and the restraint from the use of those words when required—the holding of the silence when the necessity for peace or healing or protection is evident to the advanced chela, or the speaking of the word of POWER into the atmosphere for the control of human consciousness, and minds and elemental life. As you have seen the sun and moon reflected upon the waters, you know how an agitated sea makes but a distorted reflection of those stellar bodies. That is exactly the same truth

insofar as your lower bodies are concerned. Where there is inner agitation—whether it is emotional, mental, etheric or physical—you have a vibratory action that is foreign to the divine radiation that seeks to pour through you. In other words, as the beloved Jesus said, you are not porous to the Spirit of God.

When you have a controlled feeling world, a mind that can concentrate and be still, an etheric body that does not carry the memory of ages that have been in which all types of distresses manifested, and a physical body that is alert and clean and functioning harmoniously, then does that light of which I speak flow freely into your hearts and expand through you to give the fullness of that cosmic radiation which is the hem of your spiritual garment.

Beloved ones, you who are on the Earth's surface today, have you any conception how much the garment of the spirit is needed, whether you refer to it as the garment of the Buddha or the garment of the Christ? Can you, with your limited consciousness, conceive the requirement of virtue in this lower atmosphere, which is attainable by any individual through touching the hem of that spiritual garment which you weave out of your own life through discipline, contemplation, control, and application?

There will come a day when you will remember me, when hands will reach toward your garment, and in the name of the one God who created both of us, you and I, I ask that that virtue may be ready, established, and more powerful far than the turbulent energy of those who will seek assistance from you.

When it was told to me that my own Causal Body was prepared to take upon myself the responsibility of enfolding this entire planet and all her evolutions in sufficient peace and mastery so that Sanat Kumara could return to his star, I felt the responsibility which the accepting of such an Office would mean. Remember, beloved ones, the Lord of the World becomes the guardian, protector, and the illuminating presence of every electron belonging to the planet for which he has been ordained to serve. An individual who comes to the place where he is considered by Cosmic Law as ready to assume the Office of the Lord of the World, has full access to the status of all the souls in that planetary system, all of the etheric substance around it, and the mental and emotional radiation from its peoples, embodied and disembodied, from its elemental life, from its nature kingdom (and in the case of Earth) the animal kingdom as well.

I can tell you that many who are offered the position of the Lord of a



World do not choose to accept it when they look upon the inner vibratory action of the evolutions they are offered the joy of redeeming. But as my path has been that of renunciation, and as I began the world teaching through returning to the Earth and giving the simple doctrine of the Middle Way, when I had achieved a Causal Body equal to that of Lord Sanat Kumara, it was within my very nature to renounce nirvana again, and take upon my shoulders the responsibility for this planet's sustenance in the solar system, which previously had been sustained through the love of the great Sanat Kumara.

An individual does not easily make such a decision, beloved ones, especially when a planet has been allowed to degenerate to the point that the Earth has, yet regeneration begins from within, out, from the very heart of your Earth to its periphery, from the very seed of divinity within your souls to its periphery, by which the light of the world increases hourly.

We are grateful in the extreme for the return of the great Sanat Kumara, who has again renounced his freedom on Venus to become a part of the balancing process during this particular period when the very Earth itself as well as its peoples are passing through certain chemical as well as physical and inner changes.

Beloved ones, how can I speak to human minds of the type of service and endeavor which I have followed through so many ages? It is like talking to small children. Yet, for the privilege and the honor of establishing the radiation on this Holy Thursday of the Christ Presence, I have come, and through you each, according to your individual consciousness, shall I pass the radiation of my flame and my virtue until your souls transcend its personal nature and truly ascend into the divine. Then that divinity—expanding through you like flashing, blazing light—creates that Causal Body around your flesh form, which is the divine and immortal protection which life requires at this moment and shall require until all life is set free.

As some of you may have witnessed the activity pouring through my body, you can see that it carries the seven rays in a horizontal radiation, circling outward and outward, starting from the heart of this humble room, until it does envelop the Earth. That radiation, starting from my own heart, grows larger and larger and continues to swing around the Earth in a clock-like manner, rendering a service which only those who are ascended and God-free can truly know. As you tune into that, please feel the gifts of the seven rays passing through your own inner vehicles

and your chakra centers and your own physical form, and see if you can hold your own conscious balance within that outpouring.

NOW, WHEN THE RADIATION FROM THE ASCENDED MASTERS OR COSMIC BEINGS IS VERY RAPID, THE CHELA OFTEN FALLS ASLEEP OR BLACKS OUT, because the brain consciousness cannot rise to the vibratory action of the Ascended Being or Master. There is that constant and eternal problem of how high a vibratory action can be achieved among the magnetizing chelas, without its passing beyond that point where consciousness can no longer stand the power of those vibrations. For that reason, even here this morning, you can feel that sensation and to counteract it, just draw within your own heart that stabilizing, anchoring presence of God-peace, that infinite peace, that cannot even be disturbed by the rending of the human veil and the astonishment of the senses at seeing the magnificence of the members of the Celestial Hierarchy, for that, too, has often times in an earnest one thrown him off balance because it also causes him to witness human imperfection on a large scale.

So, to hold that infinite Middle Way of balance, no matter what the senses report or the eyes shall witness or the ears shall hear, whatever revelation shall have come, to hold that balance and retain conscious control of your own vehicles is the mastery which I did teach and do yet teach to those who choose to come within the compass of my aura. TO HOLD THAT PEACE, NO MATTER WHAT THE DISTRESS OF THE ELEMENTS, TO HOLD THAT PEACE NO MATTER WHAT THE CHAOS OF THE OUTER WORLD, THAT IS THE APPLICATION OF THE ASPIRANT AND THE CHELA OF ONE WHO FOLLOWS THE BUDDHISTIC WAY.

I spoke of detachment from form for exactly this reason—form, in itself, is very beautiful. The form of the great Archangels, the seraphim and the cherubim, it is very beautiful. Form in this physical world may be beautiful, but the difficulty with the soul of the chela is that it attaches itself to the form, and that form often becomes more dear to the chela than another form who may require assistance just as much. When form becomes for you something of beauty that you can enjoy impersonally, and you are free of attachment to any one particular form—then you have gained a great victory. But in my case, as in that of the beloved Jesus and other teachers, many centuries went by and many of these simple and homely truths that we spoke of were embellished upon by eager scholars and created into many rituals and formats in which much of the essence of the simple truths as we presented them were lost.

The only thing that I can tell you, beloved ones, is what the Masters

who have come before me have taught and will teach, that is, THE CONTROL OF YOUR OWN ENERGY, which creates a magnetic field and makes you porous to the Spirit of God which beats your heart. That Spirit of God moves forward or in and around you, establishing peace or healing or protection wheresoever you may require it, and is the same activity that was manifested through the body and person of Jesus, as well as through the body and person of myself and many other good and faithful individuals who have lived before us and since.

Now, as you proceed into your worship and cognizance of the Spirit of Almighty God, take with you the blessings of one who found the Middle Way, the safe way, in God's most holy name!

GAUTAMA

## APPENDIX

(OTHER UNPUBLISHED DICTATIONS)

Beloved Saint Germain

October 1, 1946

To the Aspiring Friends, Greetings!

I look with fondness upon your loving, gentle hearts aspiring to wisdom and the accomplishments of the spirit. I think backward upon the days when I, too, bound in the heavy garments of unyielding flesh, pursued a like road toward the ever-beckoning achievement of mastery.

During my years of political life in England, I learned that for the seer there is no peace in outer living. Again and again my attempts to pierce the mysteries were interfered with by the pull of human interference. The so-called tragedy of my political career gave me the opportunity for which I had longed—the freedom from duty to the filthy, sordid wheels of political intrigue.

I left England with my books and manuscripts for a small and uncharted island, Bermuda, that I had discovered in my earlier years while sailing. I had found a cave, where, uninterrupted, I might pursue the course of my philosophical thinking. I brought with me provisions for my simple wants, and arranged with an old and trustworthy servant that from time to time he would sail out to my sanctuary with necessary equipment for the sustaining of my body's life until my earth span was completed.

I simply equipped a small cave, hidden well amidst a grove of low-growing evergreens, that no house nor hut might attract the attention of the teeming masses that might, perchance, escape their usual haunts and, through freak of nature's storms or an unhappy quirk of their own thinking, find themselves in the vicinity of my self-chosen exile. Curiosity being one of the ugly propensities of the unawakened, I shuddered to even contemplate their delight at discovering my beautiful island, and shattering its silent beauty by their noisome merriment.

And so, as my faithful friend's boat sailed away in the twilight, I turned serene and happy at heart to my lovely island, at last to know peace and the uninterrupted serenity of Godly living. Ah me, I smile yet at my innocence! A man alone, freed from the turmoil of outer living, on the brink of heaven!

Slowly at first, and then in most intensifying pressure, I found that I was not alone. A million teeming thoughts of unhappy origin stretched across the bridge from my island to the homeland. A million agonizing, heart-rending feelings raised ephemeral figures of the loved ones and the ones despised. A thousand body cries rose as wind and rain and weather changed the atmosphere of my habitation. Ah, then did I learn the truth that later I affirmed, “MAN RESISTS PERSONS, PLACES, CONDITIONS AND THINGS, BECAUSE HE HAS NOT MASTERED HIMSELF!”

And there, amidst the bluest skies, the softest silvery sand, and the most exquisite greenery of nature, I faced the TEMPEST. All the hell of Europe's brothel, and my heartbreak and my ignominious suffering, was WITHIN ME. I could not read nor study. I paced the shores of my island in horror, to find the creatures of my own making. Never was man nearer madness than your humble servant! I knew then, truly, why man and the whole world is kept busy in much outer “doing” rather than face the truth that lies within himself. And then, when the shock of my discovery had somewhat abated, I began at the beginning, in the firm knowledge that all, both good and evil, was within myself.

And, with ever growing calmness and understanding, I began to unravel the good from the evil, and to become MASTER OF SELF, to know TRANQUILITY.

Thus, to you dear aspiring ones, I am grateful that you shall be spared the full impact of facing the DWELLER ON YOUR THRESHOLD—through the merciful grace of the Violet Consuming Flame. I determined, after my own experience, to perfect some alchemical process whereby the aspirant might have softened this terrible experience and awakening, and I urge you, now, in your forward progress, to use that flame to hasten your entrance into the sphere of tranquility.

Lovely friends, blessed be your progress. I love you, every one. May you, from this simple letter, learn that where ever you go here or above, you must always take YOURSELF, and that nothing but YOURSELF causes your pain. And nothing but your SELF will see your victory.

Gratefully and sincerely, your  
FRANCIS\*

\*(Editor's Note: Beloved Saint Germain, referring to his embodiment as Francis Bacon.)

Beloved Saint Germain, On board S.S. "Florida," Miami to Cuba

Good Friends,

It is many a long year since I felt the swell of the ocean beneath my feet as I paced the deck of a boat, but the barque that I refer to (the "Santa Maria") was not as seaworthy as the one that carries your precious selves tonight, and yet it seems but yesterday that I trod the uneven boards that comprised the deck—looking at a horizon that would not yield a shoreline.

Long after the hands had retired at night did I pace that deck, with the taste of the salt-spray upon my lips, as my eyes endeavored to fashion out of the clouds, out of the heaving billows, out of fancy, a land that I was sure existed as I was sure that I had a hand of flesh and feet that balanced against the roll of the sea that I might stand erect. And yet, the spirit within me sagged as the days rolled into weeks, and the calculations I had made so carefully did not yield the goal toward which I had set my consciousness and into which I had woven the reluctant energies of men of vision who, believing in my purpose, chose to forgo the security and safety of the known European Continent, and against the almost superhuman ignorance of that day, ventured forth upon my word.

It is not a pleasurable experience to engage the life interests and the bodily safety of men, and then, in the darkness of the night—upon a chartless sea—question your own faith, knowing that not only your own, but the well-being and salvation of others, depended upon the accuracy of your perception.

Can you believe that power that lies within a vision before it becomes an accepted fact? Do you know what it is to thrill to that vision before the substance of the appearance world has yielded proof of its reality?

All this has long since passed for me, but you, again, are weaving your life energies into a vision of a free people. You, too, are on the uncharted spiritual seas, engaged on a high adventure, with sails unfurled and vision set toward an unknown shore. You have felt the exhilaration that precedes a new journey—you have felt the despondency and uncertainty that is characteristic of the unascended consciousness, and which clings so powerfully to form.

To you I bring the conviction of my own faith in my vision, for one day the horizon did yield land, and one day a green island swam before my misted eyes. One day the sun reflected on the waving palms. One

day the land birds flew over the salt-encrusted masts. One day my heart leapt to find my vision fact, and at the same time my knees bent in gratitude to God for sustaining our course westward in the face of almost insurmountable odds.

So shall it be in your experience, and in that of others who have touched the fringe of a God-free people, where disease, death, decay and dissolution are no longer the heritage of the human bodies of men. This vision seems as fantastic now as a globular world was to the peoples of the fifteenth century, but nevertheless as surely a predictable fact in the future.

You believed me then, you within this room, who sailed with me across those uncharted seas. You shared in my despair and you shared in my victory. You were within the secret circle, who examined with me, each night, the length and course of our daily journey set down in the private log I carried and wherein I writ my knowledge of the sea we had traversed, although we kept another log for the sailors, lest, in fright, at knowing how far we had come from my calculated goal, they would refuse to continue on—and on—and on.

In the hold of the ship, in a cabin much smaller than this, we sat the night the compass “failed,” not knowing that as we turned and sailed due west instead of north, the Polar Star would affect the needle. In looking at it that night, we felt that our last hope was gone, and yet, when we faced the men the next day, we could not tell them that we were no longer northward bound, lest they become more discouraged than they already were. Remember you, that hour? I shall never forget it through all eternity. Yet, despite that small irreconcilable “defect,” we did find land.

Beloved (referring to chela present—Ed.), you were not among that group, but in a monastery in the heart of Spain. I left my son with you. It was through your intervention that I gained access to Isabella's throne, and tonight I give to you my hand in love and gratitude for that service, for opening to me the ear, the heart and the purse that enabled me to outfit my small number of ships and their crew.

You (referring to chela present—Ed.) were among my friends. You saw San Salvador. You saw Cuba. You shared my personal agony, and you shared with me the joy I felt at the hot sand beneath our feet, the paradise of the good, steady earth after the toll of the sea, the restful green of grass and shrub after the grey, billowy waters of the wide Atlan-

tic. Truly, this night brings memories to my heart, and brings warm remembrance to you, my friends!

When we enter the consciousness of a group of people who have shared a cooperative endeavor, it stirs for us the great book of memory, and we can unfold from the history of our lives much of pleasure, and in so doing bring to you the specific radiation of that flame and ray which is ours to give. This I do for you tonight!

Strange, how the creaking of the boards and the roll of the ship bring me back to that sense of oneness in a shared danger, in a shared companionship, and it gives me a sense of security in knowing that my work is in the hands of those who have shared and cooperated with my vision for centuries, in the safe compass of the heart's love, who proved their friendship in the world of form, while yet it was filled with the errors that are the heritage of the human consciousness. It makes me happy that through that misted consciousness in which you still function, you are kind enough to perceive and give me an opportunity to share with you an essential truth.

When lifestreams believe in and have faith in the vision of another, they form a mighty pillar of sustained energy, to hold the consciousness that bears the vision high, and that feeling of trusted and trustful friends was the victory of Jesus and Morya and Kuthumi and myself, and every one of us who finally stepped over the threshold into freedom. Life and love do not forget, and we who live beyond the veil do not forget fidelity and constancy.

Saint Germain



Beloved Maha Chohan (August 18, 1950)

The Chinese race, as a whole, have been noted for their serenity. The highly-developed and advanced members of this Oriental race outpicture, in their exquisitely-chiseled faces and graceful forms, the self-mastery that is primarily built upon an understanding and year of practice of the proper rhythmic breath.

In the East, both India and China and the neighboring countries are well versed in the power that is held within deep breathing. The art of jujitsu is only one of many accomplishments in which breath is coupled with skill, in order to prove the transcendence of gravity and the natural buoyancy of matter, when properly etherealized.

One of the greatest beauty treatments to erase lines from the face, as well as the distortions of the figure, was well known to the Chinese in this use of the rhythmic breath. It is a marvelous purgative, more powerful than any temporary means of removing the poisons from the body, and is a healing agent without parallel, FOR WITHIN THE BREATH IS HELD ALL OF THE CURATIVE POWERS OF LIFE.

The distance that individuals live above sea-level determines the weight of atmospheric pressure in which they must live and breathe. Individuals who are fortunate enough to live in the mountain districts find it naturally easier to breathe deeper and more slowly than the ones who live lower down, because there is not the heaviness in the air to make a great effort of the inhalation of the lifebreath. The purer and cleaner the air, the easier it is for them to absorb it in greater drafts. You will, therefore, find the people who live in the lower atmosphere of the Earth are subject to more of the evils of the world of maya, than those who are fortunate enough to have their physical abode in higher levels. This deals, however, with those who are not conscious of their ability to draw deeper breaths, even when not encouraged by natural environment.

Remind the outer self at every opportunity, whenever you have a few moments of freedom, for thought to set into motion the deep breath through all your bodies, and I think that five minutes of such breathing will give you, on an average, more rest and relaxation than an hour's sound sleep.

Maha Chohan

Beloved Maha Chohan

February 11, 1951

In the creation of a race of intelligent beings, destined ultimately for mature Godhood, the process of individualization follows a definite and intricate design. Because of the unspeakable periphery and scope of creation, it would be impossible for the finite mind to grasp more than a fraction of the universal chrysalis which ever exudes life and light. It has been my privilege to endeavor to condense and simplify, for the illumination of your consciousness, a portion of the cosmic activity which is the cause, whose effect you are.

The endowing of a center of consciousness with the capacity of FREE WILL, designed so that the instrument of growth, development and maturity might be anchored within the evolving life, and so that it might not be dependent on external environment, circumstances and unfoldment, was the initial design of the Creator.

The number of lifestreams to belong to the chain was determined preceding even mental picturization which would, when coupled to the creative faculty of feeling, project into the universal space new beings destined to ultimate Godhood. The center of consciousness contained within itself, within the primal flame of its initial being, the dual principle of thought and feeling—the masculine and feminine element—that makes the completed soul. These activities of thought and feeling were not only the endowed powers of creation, but were also the only way and means by which consciousness could receive, grow, expand and increase. In other words, through the thought and feeling activity, the individual consciousness could draw in the greater gifts of the universe, as well as project forth the finished object of its own creation.

You have seen the thought and feeling bodies, and I have endeavored to describe, in detail, their service to creation through substance and form, but we have not fully emphasized the fact that, the only way and means by which the individual flame can receive is through these very same bodies or mediums.

The individual focus complete in the masculine and feminine activity of the ego, form the White Fire Beings, or the Cosmic Ego of the individual. When the twin rays descend below the cosmic fire line, the division between the masculine and feminine aspect took place—one was predominantly a feeling creature, and the other a predominantly mental creature. BUT, even in the octave of light there was not a completeness, owing to this division, and the subsequent descent into matter for the

development and maturity of that portion of the creative principle of each ray, which was not expressed in the original descent, became the purpose of evolution, and explains all of life's experience. Therefore, we will find that the ensuing experiences of the twin flames through the centuries must, of necessity, be divergent, because the mental flame has to develop the love nature, and the feeling has to develop precision of thought.

When one member of the dual flame achieves the complete mastery of the mental and feeling faculties, and embodies within himself the full Ascended Master's perfection of the White Fire Being, from whence he first issued, such an one completes his cycle, and enters again the Ascended Masters' Octave. Thus, he went forth as half a flame, and returns as a whole. When the succeeding member develops and balances the two activities within himself, he, also, is ready for that freedom. Then both bring back into the White Fire Flame that which they drew forth—plus its complement.

Maha Chohan

Beloved Saint Germain

September 26, 1952

The first requisite to “hearing” and “feeling” the keynote of the Master is the control of the energy in the aura, and bringing it into a semblance of quietude. Here, music is the natural medium by which the general “hurly-burly” of daily living can be stilled. The development of musical therapy is one of the main activities of the Ceremonial Ray for the future, but, meanwhile, until the greater numbers come to understand the activity in the near future, we must endeavor to quiet the inner bodies of the students, particularly after they come from the outer world, where they are engaged in creating and dissolving myriad shadow forms in the questionable task of “making a living.”

The second requisite to “hearing” and “feeling” the keynote of the Master, is in purifying and dissolving these very shadows that form the garments of the self and which change with every passing day. Here we have the beginning of the use of the Sacred Fire.

The Violet Consuming Flame is a purifying agent, which I have developed through centuries of time by ENDOWING the Sacred Fire with the quality of dissolving forms, patterns and nuclei of a binding nature.

Through experimentation with it, I have found its efficacy and my faith in it, to make its action instantaneous when I draw it forth for any given purpose. I used to think of the Sacred Fire and draw it into my consciousness as you draw a concentrated sunbeam by a magnifying lens.

Then I would just LOVE IT, as the activity of God, visualizing and seeing it clearly in my mind and feeling it alive within me. I would ENDOW that Sacred Fire with all the power of God, speaking to it without words, knowing that it was the master element in every sphere of activity. The longer I LOVED IT, the more of IT I drew, until the Divine Director told me that I looked like a great yellow sun reclining against the base of a friendly oak tree.

This flame would intelligently ask me what I willed that it should do. This began the beautiful experience in directing the Sacred Fire consciously. You will remember I say that many activities seem automatic, but none really are, all being the result of self-conscious direction by intelligence.

I used to direct the Sacred Fire toward people I loved, with a blessing, a conviction of strength, of hope, of courage, and, much later they would tell me how, on a certain day, or at a certain hour, when things seemed dark, a new "lightness" appeared. Of course, I kept my part of the activity to myself, for a blessing given is to be given freely.

At the same time I was dedicated to the cause of freedom, so as my teacher developed in me this deep love for the Sacred Fire, I began to think how I might specifically and permanently ENDOW the Sacred Fire with a particular quality, which might be an assistance to those who would choose to use it to free themselves from the chains and limitations of their own creation. And thus, the Violet Consuming Flame was born one morning before the Sun had reached the horizon, and only the rosy glow of his coming heralded the day.

Adoring the flame, I ENDOWED it with the quality of purification and watched it act, dissolving some of the "tramp" thoughtforms that were floating unclaimed through the atmosphere. It caught them first, like a magnet attracts a steel filing, and then began a process of dissolving the form into its native elements. When the nuclear center of the form (created by the mind and feelings of some inhabitant of the globe) was pierced, it was just like an explosion, as the imprisoned light, coated with the substance of impurity, was released from the magnetic center of that nucleus, and, rejoicing, sped back toward the Sun for repolarization.

Aha! I said within me, this is a representative gift for life, and I took it to my teacher, who smilingly informed me that, although it was not a new use of the Sacred Fire, it was my privilege to give it to mankind for the first time, outside of the retreats, and that it would be the privilege of the Seventh Ray to develop it for the masses.

The CAUSE OF FREEDOM must first be established, that the full effect of freedom may be felt. There are mighty individuals who have served the cause of freedom for centuries, in various activities, where mankind desired to have the fruits of freedom, and knew instinctively that the fruits came to those who served the cause.

What is the CAUSE of freedom? It has been paraphrased through the centuries, wherever men were stirred to valorous action on behalf of country, king or God, and yet, if they were asked to define that CAUSE, I guarantee that there are few who could accurately express an understanding of freedom's cause.

What is the CAUSE of freedom? GOD. The God-identity of every man has within it the inherent, inbred realization that freedom and Godliness are one.

The divine fiat of life is expansion, unfoldment, perfection, all of which qualities require freedom in order to manifest. A tightly-closed rosebud requires freedom to become a full-blown rose. Even the power of Helios requires freedom to shine. An animal, plant, tree, or man requires freedom to breathe. There is no such thing as progress or evolution, or, in fact, being, without freedom. You might say freedom is God stretching out his arms to increase. Freedom is God in action. The quiescent God, sleeping through the solar night, does not taste of nor enjoy the fruits of freedom, but when the first stirring takes place in the cosmic dawn of a solar system or the birth of a bird, freedom stirs.

I am the SUN of freedom. It is my great privilege to expand the cause of freedom on the earth plane. It is not a quality which is injected into a lifestream, for love of freedom is as inherent within life as is the love of life itself. Freedom and expansion are one. Freedom and activity are one. Freedom and God are one.

And in this new day, dedicated to the freedom of the entire planet and this system of worlds, you will see the God power stretching forth and bursting the chains of limitation.

Saint Germain

Beloved El Morya (October 1, 1952)

Many are the inhabitants of this sweet Earth and its inner atmosphere, who do not belong to its evolution. Some have come in freedom to offer the strength of their lifestreams to the evolving consciousness of the chain, and others have been brought from preceding chains because they did not evolve quickly enough to attain God maturity within the allotted cosmic hour. I am among those who have come from another "star," and although I submitted to the voluntary renunciation of freedom, accepting the recurrent role of incarnations through many ages, it was a voluntary service to life.

Those intelligent beings, like the thirty volunteers from Venus, who choose to be the "leaven in the loaf," through entering the very substance of Earth in bodies of flesh, agree to accept the responsibility of generating karma in each incarnation, and willingly devote themselves to working through the same restricting forms in which the evolving mankind must function.

The self-conscious intelligence need not create destructive karma, but it is subject to the same temptations to misuse of life energy entrusted to it by the Presence of God, as is the least of the children of men. Thus, many of the guardians of the race, in their voluntary exile, have woven individual nets of karmic limitations, which bind their free spirits and dim their light, even as the karmic chains of the natural inhabitants of this small star have made it so recalcitrant that the Law voted it back into nothingness.

Thus, even the guardian spirits from other worlds and other chains, have had to go through the process of ascending out of emotional, mental, moral and spiritual shadows into the light of their own Presence. For them, the process of dissolving the self-created karma was relatively easy, but often, when the karmic debt was fully paid, such liberated spirits renounced nirvana, and even the ascension, to return again and again to Earth to become the stimulation of the spiritual endeavors of its people.

For instance, the beloved brother Jesus was born "without sin," or karmic limitations, and lived in a "coat of flesh" as a voluntary servant of the Cosmic Law. In like manner, Kuthumi and my own humble self, coming from a star other than Earth, voluntarily submitted to the karmic law, in order to assist the evolution of mankind, and incarnated again and again, to offer the support of our life energies to the various ages. In

this recurrent visitation to Earth, we accumulated an individual karmic debt which we had to wipe out by the conscious use of our own energies, in much the same manner as you are being taught by the beloved Saint Germain. During our embodiments as the “Wise Men,” at the time of Jesus' ministry, our karmic debt was balanced, and our incarnations since then have been wholly of a voluntary nature.

In the middle of the 19th Century (1852), I completed my round of incarnations, having “wrought the purpose through of what did make me man,” and assumed the etheric body of the Indian potentate, which I wore through the entire association with Helena Blavatsky. Kuthumi completed his earth rounds as Shah Jahan, in the middle of the 17th Century, building the beautiful Taj Mahal in this embodiment. His services through the Theosophical Society were also from the assumed vehicles of the etheric body, prepared and sustained for this hour.

These vehicles, under the direction of God-intelligence, had all the necessary comforting appearances of “flesh,” and have since been absorbed into the electronic garment, in the final “ascension” of consciousness, which took place when the Theosophical outpouring was completed in 1905. I trust this will assist you in understanding some of the conflicting statements about our presence, our identity and our spiritual status. Any Master Presence may “retain” one or more of his bodies through which to function, before he lays them down forever.

We “laid down” the flesh, as stated above, but retained the etheric vehicles for convenience's sake through the Theosophical days, because, as you see, it is difficult to contact man through the pure medium of the Electronic Presence, as we must do today. To materialize the etheric double is very easy, but to materialize the Ascended Master Presence is a terrific shock to the chela, until he is very, very well grounded in that peace that truly does “pass the understanding of the mind.”

El Morya

Beloved Sanat Kumara

February 28, 1953

Beloved, Beloved, Beloved Children of God,

I bow before the immortal Flame of Life within your hearts, for that flame has brought you here today. The currents are now reversed. Up to this time, the outer self forced the Flame of Life to serve it in the satisfaction of the appetites and passions of the self. Now the flame is master, and draws the outer self always to the place where the Masters of Wisdom require them, in order to render the greatest possible service to the cause.

Within that flame is your divine pattern. Looking upon that flame, I decided to give my service to your sweet Earth, knowing that one day that flame would become the LIGHT OF THE WORLD.

Once upon a time, long, long ago, as you say in your fairy tales, I was invited to a great council of the representatives of the suns of our galaxy. I was the only representative from the planet Venus. Ah, Venus, Star of Light, my home, I can scarcely say thy name, for the sweet nostalgia that fills my breast at thought of thee! At this council, it was decided that the elemental substance, which had been held in the matrix of the Earth, be released, and the Earth, itself—as it contributed no harmony nor light to the universe—be dissolved into its native nothingness.

Returning to Venus, I thought deeply of the millions of lifestreams who would become planetary orphans if this decree were fulfilled. As moments of great import emphasize small things, I can remember yet, as I walked out into our garden, where the beloved of my heart, Venus, was sitting, the contour of a cloud, and how the sun kissed it in its passing through the sky. I did not want to reveal to Venus my thoughts about volunteering to serve the Earth. I remember well, the sound of the water rising from the heart of the fountain, and then falling musically into the lily pool. I can tell you yet how many strands were woven into my sandals, as I counted them over and over, trying to come to a decision.

Finally, Venus—who of course felt my every thought and feeling—said, “Why do you not visit this Earth, and see if you feel you can benefit it by making such a sacrifice?” Can I tell you the relief that flooded over me at her sweet release? For, when one loves another more than life itself, great is the sacrifice in giving that one freedom to depart on cosmic service, knowing the centuries that such parting will entail.

And so I came to Earth, and looking upon the Flame of God, contain-



ing the pattern of perfection for the lifestreams, I felt it worth all the love and patience and light required to hasten that day. I returned to Venus, and told my beloved of my decision, and then I told our council, made up of those who were the governing body of the state. Every one of them, without exception, volunteered to go before me to prepare the Earth for my coming. From this group, thirty dear souls were chosen, and their names are burned into my heart for all eternity. For 1,000 long years, they labored on the Earth to prepare Shamballa for our coming.

Meanwhile, word gets around, evening interstellar space, and from other stars and planets and systems came envoys of light, offering to assist us in our endeavor. FINALLY 9,000 BEINGS WERE CHOSEN—THREE THOUSAND TO TAKE HUMAN EMBODIMENT, THREE THOUSAND IN THE NATURE AND DEVIC KINGDOMS, AND THREE THOUSAND ANGELS.

OF THE 3,000 WHO WERE TO BE THE GUARDIAN SPIRITS OF THE EARTH IN HUMAN FORM, 1,000 HAVE ALREADY ASCENDED INTO THEIR FREEDOM, and the remaining 2,000 are those who were chosen by Serapis Bey and given the grant by the Cosmic Law in January of last year. They received the special blessing of Lord Maitreya, but the 200,000 given the grant in July are lifestreams belonging to this Earth. This accounts for the greater resistance in their inner bodies, and through the lifestream of beloved Zora (Fellows), and the courtesy of our blessed hostess, Mary Myneta (also called Mrs. Sterling Bose, leader of the New York Sanctuary), Lord Maitreya will enfold this additional 200,000 this evening in his Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Love, which will enable them to respond more quickly in the immediate future.

Finally, when the cosmic moment arrived, and Shamballa was ready, I prepared to take my departure. The star, which is my spiritual insignia, rose above the planet Venus, and the people were acquainted with the fact that something unusual was about to occur. And so I took my leave of my beloved, my planet, and my people, to remain a voluntary exile for centuries of time. The tiny points of light in the hearts of the thirty waiting ones (priests from Venus) was a welcome sight, as we turned our attention earthward—and here we have abided until this day.

And the flame within your hearts, sweet guardians of the Earth and its people, is my hope of freedom to return to my celestial home.

SANAT KUMARA

Beloved Mother Mary

Easter, April 5, 1953

Oh, Beloved Sons and Daughters of God!

I bow this morning before the light of your great hearts! How I would love to take you, each one, within the embrace of my own arms, in gratitude for your presence in this universe, and your fidelity to the light!

Oh, I know you well, children of my bosom, for it is my particular service to draw every lifestream who is to incarnate within a given year into the Temple of the Sacred Heart, and there, with the soul, pass on all the elemental substance which is to fashion the garment of incarnation. Together, the soul and I go over that substance, to choose the best cells, the best elements, to make the heart, into which the Immortal Flame of the Presence must live throughout the course of that incarnation, and you and I fashioned the heart, the sacred heart, which is the Tabernacle of the Most High Living God, which I acknowledge this morning.

Oh, blessed ones, you who have been chosen as the heart of freedom, could you but remember with me that ceremony in which each of your lifestreams was as carefully chosen as we choose the tiny elements that make up the physical heart, and with the beloved brother, Francis, to whom I am eternally indebted for his kindness, his patience, and his love in that life, so long ago, when I did so need some remembrance of the peace of the Father's Kingdom.

In the heart of the Temple of the Sacred Heart, we chose you, each one, as the new heart of freedom. The selective process has gone on for many years, and, one by one, the lifestreams, through the tests that are provided by life, did not prove worthy to become part of the glorious spiritual tabernacle. It is required of the Law that there be thirty-three cells to make such a heart, through which a Cosmic Dispensation, which is to endure for many thousands of years, may be anchored.

Well blessed are you, each one, who have responded to the magnetic pull of love, and who form the chalice into which the great Saint Germain has placed the Fire of Freedom. Around that strong heart will grow yet a spiritual body, which will be composed of those lesser sons and daughters of men, until every incarnate lifestream, and all those who wait the privilege of birth, will be a conscious part of it.

It may be interesting, perhaps, to your consciousness, to know that long before we come to speak with you, a conference is held, whereby the lifestream who can render the greatest service is chosen, so that not only the worded expression, but also the radiation and feeling of that

Master Presence might best benefit the light within your hearts, and because you have been faithful, and because the action of the sacred heart is my own, and, because I can perhaps tell you with feeling more of my son than any other lifestream at present, it was suggested that I bring to you today the love of heaven and the love of those beings who are within the heart of heaven, the love of the angelic host, and the devic beings, and the feeling of mastery that is within that love.

From the time that I entered the temple, and was prepared for the great privilege that was to be mine in guarding the incoming lifestream of Jesus, my consciousness was awakened to the fullness of his mission, and I was prepared for the sacrifice and the discipline that would be required through those years. Well do I remember the coming of beloved Gabriel, and well do I remember the coming of the beloved Jesus and the long trip into Egypt and those early years, when I took him each day to the temple when he was not yet five, and placed him in the hands of the priest and saw my small son enter into those great vaulted chambers in the dignity of manhood.

Well do I remember his great love of life, and how he would bring a broken or a bruised flower, or a bird with a broken wing, that he might, through love, endeavor to restore it. The beloved Lord Maitreya suggested that we begin the action of the Resurrection Flame in his early childhood through the small flower and grasses and the gentle creatures that have no words, and together we, in the garden, would draw that flame and see the petals restored and the perfume come again to the flower and the bird again fly—and gently, without endeavor or effort, came the knowledge and the power of the Father through that blessed boy.

Well do I remember when first his consciousness opened, I could see it in his eyes, and when he brought the remembrance of Lord Maitreya into that small self, and, absorbing it, manifested the dignity and mastery which, to this day, represent the figure of the Christ.

Oh, dear children of God, you who desire that the veil from the past into the future might be drawn from your consciousness, let me tell you it is not an easy thing to see the future stretched before you, and to know what the years must bring and to remain in enough peace and harmony that you are a comfort to life! Abide in the wisdom of your Presence, and enjoy the happiness of each day. Never did I see Jesus leave my home, but I wondered within myself would he return, and although we had volunteered for that service, it is not an easy thing to see one you love so much, passing through initiations which—thank God—are not required of

the lifestreams of the Earth again.

But we remember, too, the glory of that first Easter, the happiness in the hearts of those blessed souls who had believed in him, and yet were shaken to the very roots and foundations of their faith at his apparent death. We remember with joy and gratitude the assistance of the beloved Maha Chohan who, through the breath of life, restored animation to that form, and the joy of sweet association until Ascension Day, when again we were called upon to bid him adieu, but not good-bye.

If the accomplishment has brought to the race of men any small glory of the power of life over death, and the power of love over selfishness, we are amply rewarded in that service, and it is our endeavor now, through those who choose to send their attention toward us, to give to you that same feeling of confidence in the power of life. Will you accept that, beloved hearts, and will you accept the love from within my own heart, and will you accept me as your mother, for I fashioned your heart with my own hands, and dear it is to me beyond telling, as is the beautiful Flame of God that burns brightly within?

May you be blessed, as you go forward in your endeavors, in an ever-increasing comprehension of the Love of God and the love of his messengers for all life, and as that love becomes a part of your inner nature, you become OUR HEARTS incarnate, and through you, we may bless and redeem the world!

I thank you. I love you. I bless you, for if it were not for your faith, your confidence, and your presence here this morning, I should not have had the opportunity to enter into the feeling worlds of mankind, and bring to them through the inner action of the Law, the love of a mother for her people. It is you who are the open door through which those of us who dwell beyond the veil may reach the consciousness of all peoples, everywhere.

You are our hope. You are our promise. It is a marvelous thing to find so many lifestreams willing to accept the power and the radiation from our realm, and to use that radiation now as an outpouring of love to the race.

There were only twelve disciples that my son with his power drew from the masses, willing to learn the Law and become Masters of love. There were multitudes who came for comfort, the temporary healing and for peace, but everyone of you within this room have chosen to come forth, from the masses—not for what you can receive, but for what you can give! May God the Father, and God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit

bless you and keep you and sustain you in the light until that day when you lay aside the garment of flesh, and, entering into the realms where I shall await you, and say, “Oh, Mother, I am grateful now that I have endured.” I shall place my arms around you and say, “child, oh child of my bosom, welcome home!”

I shall not cease the outpouring of my love until every child of Earth is redeemed, and this dark star becomes a blazing planet of light.

I bless you this morning for unity, and for the cooperation of the lifestreams who have been a part of this service, that the greatest good might be done for the greatest number, for so we shall proceed to great accomplishment. The blessing of the Temple of the Resurrection upon you, and, beloved hearts, come to me as a child would to his mother when there is that which seeks to disturb, and I, too, will give you rest.

Beloved Saint Germain

April 25, 1953

I love you! I love you! I love you! I say this with a purpose today. From the heart of the great Sanat Kumara, himself, has come the word that I should bring to you the CONVICTION that will enter deep into the heart of your feeling world, that I love you. I always have, and I always will.

Oh, you have no concept of the fear and doubt and uncertainty that is builded into the energy of your inner bodies, not only through your present and past experience, but also through the century after century, when the fear of God was the whip in the hands of the priests, and eternal damnation the measure by which a man's soul was either saved or drawn into oblivion, if he did not abide by word and precept.

I come from a brotherhood who have learned the simple Law—to neither give offense nor take offense. I remember, long before I achieved the victory, that my Master told me, “You can give offense unconsciously, my son, until through the use of the Fire of Purification you have taken from your inner bodies and your physical world, certain tendencies, but you take offense consciously. It becomes your responsibility, from this moment, to guard your consciousness that you do not take it.”

Would we not be a sorry sight, we who are the shepherds of mankind, the only hope for the redemption of the planet and its people, were we to take offense from the consciousness of those whom we have

guarded for centuries! Let us measure with intelligence, the words that purport to come from the lips of those who are the guardians of the race.

Many, many centuries ago, when first I brought the Freedom Flame to this Earth, I dwelt with shepherds—rough, uncouth, unmannered men—men who ate raw meat with their hands and drank the wine of the pressed grape. And yet, would they beat to a pulp the sheep or ram who strayed from the path and became caught by brambles, or fell over the cliff? Oh, no! These rough men brought it back to safety whenever possible, restored it to the flock, and sustained it in every way possible, according to the intelligence of their life.

Would it be possible for an Elohim, who—at the direction of the Sun of a system created a planet, who has, with the help of the elements, sustained physical bodies for an evolution for millions and millions of years—to decree annihilation and spiritual death to a handful of individuals who choose freedom's way?

Could it be possible that the Lords of Karma, sitting dispassionate, impersonal, upon their cosmic thrones, who with such care examine every soul and give each life opportunity after opportunity to incarnate, lightening the burden of the karma, so that the soul might not have too much to bear in any life, should then take a handful of lifestreams and wipe out all of the good of this life alone, let alone that of the centuries that have been, back hundreds of thousands of embodiments? For what purpose, then, the Law of Love! For what purpose, then, the Brotherhood dedicated to the raising and redemption of the race? Better far would it have been for Sanat Kumara to have remained on Venus and the dissolution of this small star taken place at that time.

I love you, not for what you are, and not for what you can do for me, but because you are life, because you are part of the Father, because you are children destined to rise and walk in freedom's robes, because I know what you shall be, because I have looked upon the glory of your own Individualized Presence! SEVENTY THOUSAND YEARS AGO, I SPOKE TO EACH ONE OF YOU WITHIN THIS ROOM, and, as I looked into your eyes, I told you, then, I would never let you go—and you have remembered this within your hearts, else you would not have responded to my endeavor. (You see, we are having re-enacted my experience with the Great Divine Director, when I was asked to go into the heart of the silence on the field of battle. Then, however, I did not have the freedom which I enjoy today, but you are having the opportunity which I experienced then.)\*

Beloved hearts, so much question has risen within the minds of ear-

nest men and women, who sincerely want to sit at the feet of the Masters, as to who is qualified to carry their word. Measure well that word. A door will be opened, and the opportunity of the ages comes, and the word passed through, but then, as the shadow of self grows so large that only a glimmer of our light may reach the hearts, and life offers us another opportunity, we must take it, availing ourselves of every moment while that door is open.

Yes, there are many doors to the kingdom, and the Masters stand at many gates. Where love, and peace, and hope, and faith abide, there we are. Where fear and doubt and uncertainty and threat abide, you will find that the shadow of the self has closed to all but a glimmer of our light, which in mercy, yet, we pour through those earnest hearts who come.

As I speak to you today with a definite purpose, I repeat, I LOVE YOU! No man, no messenger, no written word, nor subtle doubt from within your own nature, nor from another, shall ever take from you that confidence that I love you. And I shall not cease to love you, until you stand in this octave, FREE with me. Now, BE AT PEACE, and move forward in the light!

All on Earth one day must measure the word of God by the light of their own hearts, and the intelligence within the consciousness, and we shall endeavor ever to assist you to remember to fear for no man. Doubt and uncertainty arise from fear, and all of these qualities will melt when you can remain in the calm poise of your own God Flame, and say to all life—not in sentimental, emotional, and spasmodic spurts, but constantly, silently, or when necessary, audibly—“I love you,” whether it is the individual with whom you serve, whether it is your service to life in the business world, or at home, whether it is the inanimate objects by which your service is performed.

It is the most marvelous alchemy in the world, and you can keep yourself free from so many of these tensions that build, for if you love your service, it will happily flow forth to accomplishment. Beloved friends, I love you, each and every one, and beloved Lotus, too, I love you. And as you shall one day stand free, arms outstretched, hearts upraised, souls purified, you will know I have spoken to you God's truth.

SAINT GERMAIN

\*Note: Throughout the dictation, military bands paraded in succession past the sanctuary.

**Excerpt from a Letter from Beloved Jesus (May, 1953)**

I would like to describe the Ruby Temple to your outer consciousness. The Ruby Temple is such a glorious PINK. It was built by the great builders of form, together with the Elohim, to whom you refer as CASSIOPEA, to hold within it the momentum of the aspirations, prayers and hopes of mankind. Here, through divine alchemy, the petitions of the masses become the answers to their prayers—the energy rising, for instance, in that prayer at the end of the Catholic mass, “Hail! Holy Queen, Mother of Peace and Hope, to Thee we cry, to Thee we offer up our sighs, petitions and tears.”

From these services, the angels gather the pink clouds of hope and aspiration, and draw them upward (because there is not enough pressure from the hearts of the people to carry such prayers out of their own atmosphere). In the Ruby Temple, my own blessed mother, and many, many beautiful dedicated beings, some whose outer selves are not yet ascended, join together in transmuting that energy, and directing it into the Pink Flame of Hope and Happiness and Healing and Peace. Nada, too, serves here so often. The fragrance of the flame is like that of the lovely roses, and you can imagine its size and concentrated power when you realize that since the first member of the human race incarnated, it has been in existence.

The temple is large, by human standards. It is colossal. It looks like a great pink pearl, with its domed central hall, wherein the flame altar is located. As you enter the doors, the entire interior is suffused with a delicate pink light. The altar is separated from the great cathedral by a soft, golden mesh curtain, through which the Pink Flame is easily distinguishable, but it seems to mute the intensity of its power.

If one approaches close to the altar, you can see my mother and the great Ascended Beings, together with the seven I AM Presences engaged in receiving the upreaching prayers from angels who are constantly sweeping through the temple, carrying that soft pink ephemeral substance. Then at rhythmic intervals, they direct the rays eastward, when the temple shines like a pink sun, and the rays pour from its dome, until the atmosphere of the Sixth Sphere looks like the dawn of a particularly lovely day. Now, it is our hope that you will rise into this temple, and remain as an outpouring of happiness to all who seek peace.”



Beloved Pallas Athena

May 23, 1953

Beloved Children of God,

You are walking the way of Earth, that the light of your hearts may be the guardian presence of the evolving life, and I greet you and bow before the majestic power of the God-beat in your hearts, and bow before the sacrifice entailed, by which every one of you voluntarily chose incarnation upon this shadow planet, offering to guard and guide and protect the evolution endeavoring to rise to their God-estate. Long has been your journey, faithful has been your service, and great shall be your reward!

It was a magnificent activity at inner levels this morning, as you stood and together gave the invocation to the Flame of Immortal Life, for, within each of your consciousness and in the glory of your Causal Body, is the momentum not only of your repeated calls to the flame as you officiated in public service through this past twenty-year cycle, but also the momentum that has been gathered down through the centuries of time, when you stood priests and priestesses and oracles in the heart of the temple of light in every age, and drew and focused that flame which kept the planet, itself, from dissolution.

I awaken within you the remembrance of the power that is within the Sacred Fire—power which you have drawn, consciously, through your own heartbeat and wielded, by which entire continents were kept free from disease and shadow and pain and the disintegration that now accompanies the removal of the soul from the Earth. More than one of you within this room has held the power for an entire continent through the use of that Sacred Fire. All of you have known the freedom and protection that is within its majestic presence.

It is time now that you awaken from the consciousness of your separate selves, and as you did this morning, as one body, drawn that Sacred Fire, concentrate its power, endow it with your love, and send it forth for the redemption of this Earth. It is not an activity in which your entire student body in local groups should join, but when those who have been the protecting, guarding Presences of numbers of people over a period of years come together, you have the concentrated power and momentum of magnificent lifestreams, and the wealth of light within each of you should be the joy to all.

I am here this morning in answer to each of your heart calls for truth. Do you know the concentrated power within the calls required to

part the curtain of the Great Silence, wherein some of us have chosen to abide for centuries of time? I am here because of your light and your love, and your fierce and loyal and dauntless determination to know truth.

I am one of twelve beings privileged to be the spiritual court of the Mother of this system—the beloved Vesta. My sisters have been more welcome upon the planet Earth than I, for there is not a heart that does not want mercy, nor a soul that does not want peace, nor a lifestream that does not want love. A limited few timidly call for justice; a limited few for purity. And, oh, dear hearts, how many want truth when it is uncomfortable to the pressure of your own concepts, feelings and opinions? Truth complemented by the comforting presence of Divine Love is the power by which you shall become free.

Oh, the brutal frankness of the outer self, determined to ram truth down the necks of outer lifestreams whether or no! Such a one has much to learn. But, when there is the kindness of holy comfort within the feeling body, truth may be presented in a way that conveys assurance, conviction and comfort to the individual. That is why we represent the two facets of the same great flame.

In the early ages, before the mist arose from the minds and hearts and feelings of the people, I abided within the heart of the Temple of Truth, where all might consult me that chose, and although I wore no garment of flesh, it was easy to discern my presence because there were no shadows between the sense consciousness of the harmonious selves evolving upon the planet and the perfection of our octave, and the governments flourished, and education and art and science and religion, because each lifestream was held within the presence of truth, and guided by his own Divine Presence in his individual affairs, and in national and international affairs, by myself, and we moved forward with very great harmony and happiness.

With the closing of the great Lemurian Age, this association with us and the beauty resulting therefrom, began to dim, and the creation of mankind's own choosing, to enfold the lifestreams in the mists of forgetfulness, and truth became veiled. On Atlantis some of you were sufficiently true to the principle of life to maintain temples to the Goddess of Truth, and there I was enabled to manifest to a chosen group of prepared, reverent, and dedicated lifestreams, who, in turn, carried the word of truth to others whose own creation had blotted out, so to speak, the vision of our realm and its inhabitants.

You have heard Serapis tell how the great Hierarchy warned the priests that Atlantis was about to fold her veil around her and sink beneath the waves, and those blessed ones who had guarded the Temple of Truth made preparations (along with others) to carry the flame from that altar, along with the secret documents, which had been carefully transcribed, and which contained within them the results of many of our conferences, to a place of safety. Slowly the years passed, and nothing happening in the outer, the people, in themselves, began to murmur that the priests and priestesses were telling falsehoods, and they slipped back into their old ways, until, finally came the night when all were notified to proceed to the boats, and, in company with their own chosen priests or priestesses, endeavored to arrive at a place of safety before the cataclysmic action would churn the ocean into such a boiling sea that no boat could survive.

OUR BELOVED PAUL AND THREE OF YOU WITHIN THIS ROOM, WERE AMONG THE GROUP WHO TOOK THE FLAME OF TRUTH ACROSS THE ATLANTIC, THROUGH THE MEDITERRANEAN, AND INTO GREECE. They were among the few who arrived in time, and knelt, even while Serapis and his group were kneeling in Egypt around the Ascension Flame. I stood in the atmosphere as the Flame of Truth burned in the brazier which they had carried from the Atlantean Temple, and the faithful ones bowed to the ground in gratitude to life for survival and the honor of preserving truth. The documents were placed in certain archives, where they will remain until some of you are poised enough in your own God Presence that they may again be brought forth for the illumination of mankind.

SOME OF THESE RECORDS, UNFORTUNATELY, BURNED AT ALEXANDRIA, BUT MANY HAVE MADE THEIR WAY INTO TIBET AND CHINA and ever grew that veil of human creation, even while the smoldering embers of truth were guarded by a faithful few who incarnated again and again and again. And at Delphi, when the priestesses were able to contact the Spirit of Truth, some of that flame enabled those early Greeks to proceed on the Path of Righteousness. But the more the creation of the human enfolded the lifestream, the less the individual cared to know truth.

Every man and woman and every child created of himself, and in himself, a concept which became his god—one that was comfortable to live with—one that carried vicarious atonements—one upon which you could place the results of sins of omission and commission. Thus, in a

state of self-hypnosis, the race continued to move about, and I was compelled to withdraw.

For thousands content to worship at the altar of their own making—a glorified manifestation of themselves—there have always been the few who chose to walk alone UP the mount of attainment, and endeavor to pierce through the clouds of their own concepts, to wipe the mists from their sight, and loosen the wax of heedlessness from their ears, and endeavor to understand and know TRUTH.

Lord Buddha, for seven years, raised his consciousness, hourly and daily, first through the veils and shrouds of his own thoughts and feelings—a painful process in itself—and then through the one-pointedness of his concentrated love, up—up—up and upward through the strata of human creations. As his consciousness was lifted from the lower and heavier atmosphere, which was filled with the effluvia of man's thinking, he came into a strata of more light, wherein abided purer spirits, and many a lesser searcher after truth has stopped and abided there, and felt it was his goal, and such ones, returning, spoke of the heavens with the streets of gold, and the cherubim and the angels and the heavenly choirs, and for them it was the ultimate—and they spoke TRUTH.

But, for him, he said, “It is not enough,” and onward in that individual, silent pilgrimage in the heart of the forests, protected by nothing but the invisible presence of God, himself, he raised his consciousness higher, and came into the realms of the temples and the beings who had earned the right to live in their Higher Mental Bodies at night, but that was not enough.

Many have returned from that realm and have become messengers of the word, and they have spoken TRUTH, and many have been their followers, and they have said, “Lo, this is TRUTH—this is the ultimate,” and for them it was good, because it was all the consciousness could absorb at a given time—and he went onward and upward until he came to the divine realm where ideas and thoughts of God, himself, were pulsating in the ethers and here, too, some few strong sons and daughters of man have stood and witnessed the perfection of the realm of ideation, and returned, filled with enthusiasm and fire, and have said, “I have found TRUTH,” and there were among the men and women of Earth those who responded and rejoiced with them, and the beloved Buddha said, “No, it is not the ultimate,” and finally he came to the heart of LOVE, the Great Presence of THE FATHER-MOTHER GOD, and, placing his head upon the bosom of the God-parents, he knew that LOVE was all.

And when he returned he did not speak—no longer was it required to say, “I have found it,” for he had BECOME that love. Do you see, blessed ones?

Oh, the arguments, the fighting, the physical force and the actual murder that has been committed in defense of Truth. The fiery patriots of Mohammed, the great Crusaders, and in our present day, the zealots of every religion crying aloud, “I HAVE TRUTH!”

I come to you this morning and say to you, won't you BE truth, for my sake? Three hundred years after the beloved Jesus finished his ministry, in a great city in Asia Minor, almost the entire feminine population gathered and engaged in a physical fight, throwing cabbages and other vegetables, in an argument over who was the third person of the Holy Trinity. Today, perhaps, it is more subtle, but it is no less ridiculous.

You, beloved ones, who have come, some of you, half way around the world, have signified to the Cosmic Law that you desire to know TRUTH. An Ascended Master stood with you in all your preparations, and every one who has come within this building was personally sponsored and accompanied by a Perfected Being, to protect your light and give you safe convoy, in order that the strength of your combined energies might be utilized in the endeavor of the Cosmic Law, to unify the consciousness of mankind within the twenty-year period allotted.

I do not wish to make you tense in the feeling of your responsibility, I wish to fire you with a rejoicing in the opportunity to pool your talents—potential and developed—into this great crucible, and into the lifestreams of each other, to give strength and protection and assistance and make a “Heart Center,” through which TRUTH INCARNATE may reach the peoples of Earth.

Beloved ones, you have heard these words, over and over, through the kind offices of our beloved Godfre, and through the gracious assistance of our beloved Lotus, for years—TRUTH IS PERFECTION. Nothing that was not conceived in the mind and heart of God has reality or immortality—thank God!

Then, what happens when you feast, with all the power and attention of your feeling world, on the defects appearing within the lifestreams you encounter. You are not then embodying the consciousness of truth. IT IS NOT TRUTH! Please feel that, with all your heart and soul and spirit, when you see any manifestation of ill health, imperfection, distress and the countless number of limitations to which the human mind is heir.

Your business is to SEE and BE perfection.

All of the Law, dear people, is a balance. There is no purpose in being like some of the blessed ascetics of the early ages, who rushed from the initiations of worldly living into the cloisters, to escape observing the idiosyncrasies of the rest of mankind. Mastery lies within reach of the lifestream who can observe imperfection and not allow rebellion, hate, resentment and depression to churn within the feeling world, and who can, within the heart of that Sacred Fire (of which you are the guardians), firmly and powerfully assert, "It is not true," calling for the manifestation of truth through that lifestream.

Do you think that for one fraction of a moment, hundreds and hundreds of God Beings would have denied themselves the glory and freedom of nirvana, and remained in the shadows of such creations that I would not describe to you, if we tied our attention to the discrepancies manifest through the outer selves? You think you are sensitive, dear hearts, through your limited senses, through the small spectrum which your physical sight allows you to observe, and the very small octave in which your hearing perceives the sounds of the third-dimensional plane. But when you have the senses of complete freedom and you can hear, as our beloved messenger said yesterday, the sounds of the inner bodies, and yet you can remain within that calm peace and DEMAND God revealed through the lifestream, then you become ourselves in action.

How do you believe the Master Jesus was able to render the service, which he requires each of you to render? It was because he refused acceptance of the appearances. "Judge not according to appearances," he said again, and again and again.

Oh, let us set this Law into action. You, who have for thousands and thousands of years known the power of the Sacred Fire! Awaken! Rise out of this consciousness of separateness, and wield the power of the Sacred Fire to set yourselves and others FREE. Forty lifestreams, united, placing your outer selves at the door before you enter into cooperative service, could redeem a city.

**YOU CANNOT PLAY WITH THE LAW IN THIS HOUR OF PLANETARY CRISIS. YOU ARE DEALING WITH FIRE!**

I am grateful that my discourse will be followed by that of my beloved, so that you will have the balance of his love. You must excuse my tremendous energies, because I have been so long in adoration to the flame. I have seen Helios and Vesta, in such calm mastery, draw Univer-

sal Light and create planets, set them into motion by their own breath, and sustain them. And I know the mastery and freedom that is within that fire. When I see your momentum, and look down the course of the chain of your lifestreams, as I have done for the last two days preparatory to this endeavor, my whole heart desires to bring into your outer consciousness some slight understanding of the purpose behind this instruction.

Oh, precious ones, it is not just to give you a few hours away from the grind of your daily life or a spiritual opiate to make the course of your life pilgrimage easier, that we come. There have been books written from the beginning of time, from the Upanishads and Vedas, to your Testaments, but it is to bring our FEELING, OUR CONVICTION, OUR LOVE, and to endeavor to stir within you a DESIRE TO BECOME that which you can manifest. I would not speak to you on something miraculous which you could not attain, any more than you would tell a child that he could accomplish something that was beyond his talents or capacities. That would be cruelty. We never present an idea for manifestation which we have not carefully deliberated, and for which, with much contemplation and invocation, we have looked over the lifestreams chosen for their potential ability to serve our cause.

It is a beautiful sight when a being desires to bring forth a new movement or a cause—to see that being present it to Vesta to vest it with the power to bring it forth, and then, in cooperation with certain Ascended Master sponsors, go through the Seven Spheres and look at the glory of the Causal Bodies, and ask for the assistance of certain ones who are prepared. You see, I am the godmother of messengers—yes, all of the messengers that carry the word. The word of truth, no matter how limited its expression, carries part of my life through it. And when the beloved Vesta invests the energy of a lifestream into a cause pertaining to the carrying of truth to mankind, or any evolutionary scheme, then such a one must come to me.

When people like Lord Buddha and the Master Jesus carried the word of God forth, they, through their own endeavors and efforts, pierced into the highest realms of light, and into the heart of heaven, and they carried back, first hand, the results of their experience, in their own consciousness—but when the mankind of Earth signify a desire to know truth and, as you have done, magnetize the ethers until the veil of the silence had to be parted, the lifestreams who, of themselves, were not able to rise into the heart of the Father and who are invested with the great respon-

sibility of carrying the word of truth to the people, must be particularly blessed, because we must step down truth into their consciousness. While evolving their own perfection, they give forth the word.

It is a voluntary task, dear hearts, for if we had no one to give and to carry the word, where would the people of Earth be? So, I ask you this morning to bless our messengers, and to bless each other, for all of you within this room are truly messengers of God. Remember that, as your own life is served in spreading the word, and as you are unfolding within yourself the use of the Sacred Fire of Purification, so also are they to whom you look in this hour.

May you so live, that even if you perceive imperfection, it does not draw the energies of your world into confusion, because you LOVE perfection so, and live for that light. As a mother desires for her children the many perfect expressions in every avenue of talent, everything within you rushes forth to enfold that one and to draw forth the God-self through them.

Oh, what a comfortable feeling it is to pour forth love and be loved. Everyone wants love and approval. You cannot approve that which is not correct—no! But, there is no part of life that does not have some redeeming feature, else they would not have a beating heart—in which is some of my quality of truth.

For twenty years we have repeated this over and over and over! Oh please, blessed friends, ENJOY THE COMFORT OF LOVING LIFE FREE.

As the beloved messenger gives to you the scrolls this morning, which were prepared by Morya under the direction of Lord Maitreya, I, too, will give you my personal blessing. Will you accept that, and not be afraid of truth any more? I, too, love to be approved of. I have waited so long for someone to invite the truth. I have come in hope. I stand in your city of New York for the first time.

I thank you.

Pallas Athena



Beloved Saint Germain

May 25, 1953

Beloved Hearts of Very Great Light,

Do you know the confidence that I have in your lifestreams? All through the centuries, since I first became vested with the privilege and honor of carrying the Flame of Freedom to this Earth, you have stood with me, and by me, and age after age have endured unto the end of that particular expression of freedom.

I long for the day and the hour when I may part the curtain of maya, and allow you to look upon the glorious colors of your own Causal Body, and that rapidly-flowing stream of electronic light which you refer to as your lifestream, for once you could see the power, the momentum, the energy that is gathered there and that is released within your heartbeat, you would see that I have not idly chosen to begin again.

In the investment of my life energy in the establishment of freedom for the mankind of this Earth, I have been greatly assisted by the tremendous love of particular lifestreams who, with me, chose embodiment after embodiment, to dedicate the energies and talents of their individual selves to this cause.

When I enter into a room, as I did this evening, and saw you all gathered here together in harmonious, simple association, one with the other, it was like looking over an album of favorite snapshots, only my album goes back through centuries of time, and my love and my sweet memories, that enfold each one of you here, make it a great pleasure and joy to serve with you. I anticipate our conscious reunion when you, too, have become that Freedom Flame in its fullness.

Little does mankind realize, when he engages in a service which is an impersonal benefit to life, how lasting is the record which he makes—every gesture, every thought and every feeling imprinted upon the pliable substance to come again into activity. Mercifully, however, we have chosen to remove those few impersonal imperfections which are bound to arise when you draw unascended lifestreams together, and endeavor through that unification of consciousness to promote a cosmic cause.

I would like, tonight, to bring to your remembrance the importance of the devic and cherubic hosts, and the seraphim of power, in the drawing of the spiritual currents for the establishment and sustenance of a cosmic movement.

The lower atmosphere of Earth, as you are aware, is filled with the

effluvia of the thoughts and feelings of mankind. Through the application and invocation and intelligent, conscious use of the Violet Consuming Flame, the conditions, particularly in the Western Hemisphere, have been greatly improved these past twenty years, particularly through the efforts of the beloved Frances, through your tireless, tremendous and successive endeavors, for which we are eternally grateful.

But to lower the consciousness from the Ascended Masters' Octave, and to hold that undisturbed until it can be transmitted into the outer consciousness of unascended beings, is no small task, because the rapid motion and vibration of the thought and feeling worlds of the race is a constant disintegration of the thought and feeling forms that hold within themselves the message of the word that we would bring.

To this end, the cherubic host, the seraphic host, and the angel devas volunteer at the beginning of every movement, to become an artificial matrix or cup, and within their own bodies is held the word and the message as it is released from the heart of the great Perfected Being, not only before it is spoken, but also after it is recorded through the vital energies of the representative, into the substance of the ethers and the Realm of Akasha. There it is held, and becomes like a sun, and radiates constantly, just like the light from a chandelier radiates through the room while the current is turned on.

When the beloved Maha Chohan chose to provide a channel, whereby the energies of the Masters might continue in an unbroken stream through those lifestreams willing to accept his word and to recognize through the feelings, the truth and reality within those words, THAT BLESSED BEING, WHOM YOU HAVE CHOSEN TO CALL CHERUBIM LOVELEE, OFFERED TO BECOME THE GUARDIAN, OR SILENT WATCHER, OR HOLDER OF THE CHALICE, THROUGH WHICH THAT MATERIAL, AS IT CAME FORTH, WAS HELD INVIOLE, and which will be protected always and used by the Master Presences who released it from time to time, as occasion permits.

If it were not for these beings, it would be almost impossible to hold a contact strong enough, through which a succession of consecutive thoughts could reach into the consciousness of mankind, and the attention of the student body should be turned toward those beings who, in kindness and selflessness and great devotion, have chosen to forego the pleasure of abiding within the realms of perfection, to live as "conscious buffers" within the substance of the psychic and astral realms, so that a lifeline might be sustained and your hearts might be enlightened, and

through your hearts mankind, in turn, raised, illumined and set free.

I would like, at this point, to bring to your attention the fact that these releases from the Ascended Masters are carefully thought out, and are prepared to render a specific service—not only for those who are privileged to be present in their physical bodies, but through prepared ones, we also endeavor to raise and infiltrate the mental and feeling worlds of the human race.

The beloved cherubim creates a great canopy of blazing light around the building or property where the service is to take place, and the Master Presence carefully examines the lifestreams of everyone who is to be a part of the service, so that the exact release which will best benefit each one may flow forth. The Maha Chohan, himself, twenty four hours before he releases the information within the “Bulletin,” studies carefully the lifestreams who are to be benefited by it.

It is, therefore, the part of wisdom when we are building toward a spiritual climax, to be very careful and discriminate in the invitation of lifestreams who are to partake of that spiritual banquet, because it is necessary for the Master to change the entire current if those whom he has invited are joined by others not yet prepared.

In Atlantis, on Lemuria, in Greece, in early Egypt, and in every civilization where the flame was acknowledged as the Supreme Power, and the Masters of Wisdom were consulted as the authority for the progress of every avenue of service, chosen lifestreams represented the heart. They drew those mighty currents, were prepared to meet God face to face, and were enabled to direct those currents to those below them on the ladder of evolution.

But, when we enter into the deeper action of the Law, and when we bring forth the explanation and understanding within that Law, and we have prepared it in an orderly succession, it is not to the benefit of any concerned if we must step down the radiation due to your indiscretion in this regard.

Then, further, the tremendous need of the hour is such, beloved ones, that we wish to bring forth certain understanding of the Sacred Fire, which if it can be incorporated into your consciousness and body and world, will be a transforming activity and prepare you to be a manifest example of our love. Then, from that heart, the word may go forth to bless the rest of life.

It is a very beautiful sight when you look at the Presence of a man and see his heart—like a magnet—drawing from the Sun the electronic stream of life which is his own lifestream, and see that energy taking on the form and pattern of his own electronic divine blueprint, and then passing it down through his lifestream and out into the world. Not only is the shape different in these exquisite forms which represent the pattern of the lifestream, but so is the color, and so is the sound, and the great angel devas, who are the builders of form, weave those exquisite colors together, and then send them forth to render service as the requirement of the moment demands.

I stood with very great gratitude in my heart, seeing the development of the concentration and the purity of purpose within that number of lifestreams, and I felt that my service of twenty years was not in vain, for many a man and woman has come out of a lifetime of endeavor without one constituent, or pupil. I, myself, have been in that unenviable position—so I consider myself a very fortunate individual, and I am filled with great hope that disillusionment has not caused bitterness, and that, like myself, you have been willing to dust off your feet, stand erect, and move forward in your appointed path, in my name.

It has taken me a long time to plant the vision of freedom deep enough in the hearts and consciousness of man, that we may see actual manifestation within the course of another twenty-year cycle. Then, all of that endeavor has not been in vain, because I see, growing from the roots of love and faith and hope within your hearts, a beautiful flower, whose perfume and fragrance will be the redemption, not only of the incarnate souls, but of all those yet waiting to enter through the gates of birth to achieve their mastery.

I came today from the Halls of Karma, where I had occasion to stand sponsor for a lifestream who has served me for some eighty years, and who had just passed from the human incarnation, and after the service was over, I was speaking to the Goddess of Liberty, who told me an interesting thing, which I pass on to you, just as a little spiritual gossip. She said, FOR THE FIRST TIME SINCE THE ATLANTEAN CULTURE, SOULS ARE APPLYING FOR RE-INCARNATION, INSTEAD OF BEING DRAFTED. NOW, YOU KNOW THE SIGHT, WHEN YOU HAVE LAID OFF THE PHYSICAL BODY, IS INTENSIFIED, AND YOU ARE ABLE TO SEE MANY THINGS WHICH MERCIFULLY ARE CLOSED FROM YOUR VISION WHILE YOU YET WALK THE WAY OF EARTH.

It is well, for each of you carry a heavy load as it is, and there would

be no purpose in seeing more. But, when the lifestream feels the pull from the Karmic Halls, and knows that the “vacation” is over, it is always a struggle within the heart to come back again into the chains of limitation, and yet, she tells me, that from every realm and sphere, petitions are coming daily for an opportunity for reincarnation. You see, this sets up a great many problems at inner levels, if you can call them such, because of the condition of the weight of the incarnated lifestreams and the bent axis of our sweet Earth.

Much as we would like to increase the number, if we do not have lifestreams trained in the use of the Sacred Fire of Purification, and we send in more and more souls, and give them, with their birth certificates, their karma, we would soon unbalance our planet. Therefore, we come back again to the shepherds, for we cannot accelerate the activity which is within our hearts, which is the hope of the redemption of this race and the freedom of our Lord, until there are sufficient lifestreams interested enough in the transmuting power of the Sacred Fire to allow us to increase the number coming into embodiment.

I spoke with the Goddess of Liberty, and asked her if she would feel it within the wisdom of the Law to take the Violet Flame activity into the psychic and astral realm, and perhaps, if we could get the student body to offer at night, when they laid off their bodies, to render service in the Violet Flame Temples in that realm, or to become active members of the legions that wield the Sword of Blue Flame, that we might at least prepare those souls who are eager for incarnation for this opportunity.

You see, the physical action of the Law is another point to consider. You think, perhaps, that we spend all of our time in joyous abandon, singing songs of the angels, but there is a great deal of detail in connection with even a star the size of Earth. You will remember that THE CURRENTS HAVE BEEN TRANSFERRED FROM HIMALAYA'S RETREAT IN THE EAST INTO THAT OF MERU, WHICH MEANS THAT THE BIRTHRATE WILL GREATLY INCREASE IN THE WEST, because the pull from the magnetic power which has drawn the teeming millions into India and China and those Asiatic countries, will now begin to draw the souls toward western incarnation, and as the western vehicles are so much more vital and energetic, we will have greater energy to control in this increased population, WHICH WE HOPE TO DRAW TOWARD CANADA AND SOUTH AMERICA, SO AS TO KEEP THE HEART OF THE UNITED STATES FREE FROM ANY MORE INDIVIDUAL KARMA THAN SHE ALREADY HAS TO HANDLE.

So, from there I decided to come in here and sit with you for a few

moments and just give you my love, and draw you close, and help you to know that here—or there—it is always a joy to evolve some particular idea which will benefit the race, for once you get that idea, you will begin to find all of the causes and all of the ramifications of the original thought, and you may find that your whole life will be involved in fulfilling it.

From here, I intend to go and see the Goddess of Light, and devote myself, for the balance of this week, to preparing to offer the Goddess of Liberty an actual and practical plan by which these souls may have an opportunity for quicker embodiment.

Oh, there is so much that each of you could do, and there should be not time for depression, no time for worry, no time for unhappiness, because in this inner realm, to which you have access, there are so many ways and means, that should not have to be pointed out to you, of occupying yourselves which would help in this great cosmic push in which we are all engaged in this hour.

How many times have we sat by the side of the fire and talked about plans that seemed as fantastic as this—plans of a great empire across an uncharted sea, and later the plans of the United States of Europe, from whence would grow a World Brotherhood! All of those plans, in time, will be manifest through those who have loved me and who have chosen to accept the responsibility of fulfilling them, now that I have completed in a measure my course. I am so vitally interested in this race. I am so vitally interested in your endeavor, dear people. I am so vitally interested in bringing a consciousness of freedom into your hearts and feelings and if I could share with you my enthusiasm, I would feel that I accomplished much toward preparing you as shepherds for the days, and months and years ahead.

If and when the two hundred thousand lifestreams awaken, you will understand what I mean when I say to you—PREPARE WELL FOR THAT DAY! Anchor yourself in the power of your own Presence, and you know you have full access to my counsel and my love, and my heart's light, at just a moment's notice. I am so eager to assist in every way I can to share my plans, my hopes, my vision with you, to share my life with you and my feeling of the power within that flame.

There is no one that who has even touched the feeling of the power of accomplishment that is within it, for once you have, your momentum will be such that it will be a contagion, and everyone you contact will

know its reality, not as a long, slow, arduous process, but an INSTANTANEOUS ACTION of alchemy. I never say the word “alchemy,” that I do not think of the centuries that I spent endeavoring, through the use of the physical flame, to transmute metal into gold, and then from that I entered into the more subtle action of changing the quality of unseen energy, by the concentrated power of fire.

In those early centuries, the universities were not as they are now, regulated with a curriculum, to which all students can subscribe, but anyone who had a talent for teaching who was interested in a profession, congregated toward Oxford, and through such quarters as their own means would allow, offered his “wares,” whether it was the teaching of the cello, the teaching of science, or whatever it might be. I was among those who, in private, were investigating the subtle forces of nature, and many, many years I lived on a crust of bread and the students who came to me came by night, lest they be seen by their fellow-students and marked as members of a witchcraft order.

I have known what it is to walk down the street and have housewives shield their children with their great black aprons, lest my shadow fall upon them and contaminate them for life, and yet I persevered in my endeavor, and I passed from that embodiment, seemingly a dismal failure, and all the people in Oxford threw up the windows that day and opened their shutters, for “The Scourge” was gone.

Thank God you have not known, and will not know, in this life any of the experiences which bite so deeply into the soul, and I only refer to them to tell you that I can feel with you, the subtle tests through which you pass. But, I know they are as nothing, because when your heart is convinced that the power of God, and good, is your day star, all these things will pass, and you will stand one day at the threshold of freedom and look into that great sphere of Eternal Light, and you will thank the God of Life that you listened to the voice of your heart, and that you were not swayed, that you were not fearsome, nor superstitious, nor credulous. This I can say to you, as a friend.

I love you, dear people, deeply and sincerely. My main endeavor this evening is to charge your feeling world with a consciousness of my reality as an individual, so that you can sit and draw up a chair at any time, when seeming conditions of distress cloud for a moment the light of your personal sun. Would you not do as much for a friend? You are my hope, my only channels of expression—you have been through the centuries! And if you can accept that in your feelings, I challenge you to invite me

and see if I do not respond in a tangible radiation that will be a practical assistance in your life!

You see, dear people, the Masters have been, through orthodox thinking, relegated to realms of clouds of glory—those visionary ephemeral beings, who, through the projection of light rays, render service to the world through fire. And so we are. But, when you come to a point of union with your Master, you put aside that visionary fellow, and accept a practical friend. That is what I would be to you. Will you accept me? I trust you will. I trust we may sit together often, and we will talk of sentimental things, and describe the suns and stars in space.

We will talk of homely things, too—of the English springtime, the salt spray of the ocean, as we looked for land and there was none. These are memories of which you are a part! Remember the staunchness of hearts who believed, when even we, ourselves, wondered if we were wrong! Those are the heart-ties that bind. They are the friendships that endure, long after the garments of flesh have been cast aside, and the soul has passed into a new experience. When we speak to you and stir those memories, you will say, “Yes, he is right!” “He is a friend!” “He is as close as we are to each other,” and you are eager to assist.

SAINT GERMAIN

Beloved Kuthumi

July 23, 1953

Beloved Ones of Light,

I greet you tonight in the name of the presence of harmony! It has been my joy and honor and privilege for many years, now, to carry the master control of harmony wheresoever I choose to move across the face of this Earth, and wheresoever I am invoked, to assist those beloved lifestreams who show interest in the teaching of men to become a harmonizing presence in themselves, and, through themselves, the master control of all circumstances.

Every messenger who comes from the court of the great Sanat Kumara, sooner or later, must be the controlled power by which energy is channeled into constructive and beautiful form, through those chelas and devotees who, drawn by the radiation of the light, choose to live within the periphery of such an one's aura—for, until that accomplishment is woven into the energies of the lifestream, the secrets and powers of the Sacred Fire, that are held within the kingdom of Harmony, cannot be re-



leased in their fullness into the receptive consciousness of the teacher first, and, through him, imparted to his disciples. So, in a measure, does the teacher become responsible for the amount of truth and understanding flowing from the everlasting fount, because upon the control and mastery of his own energy, does the message and the truth, which flows into the lifestreams of the disciples in a movement, depend.

Within the heart of those great retreats and sanctuaries, which dot the surface of this globe, the most exquisite balanced control of energy forms the pattern for daily and hourly living, and were any one of you to consciously, within your own physical bodies, step within such a holy and sanctified place, your first impression would be one of exquisite peace and relaxation. This accounts for the fact that even in the orthodox world, the Kingdom of Heaven is described as a place of exceeding peace.

In my service to life, representing as I do that great embodiment of Cosmic Harmony, whom you have come to know and love as our Lord Maitreya, it becomes my joyous opportunity, whenever given entrance into the consciousness of the devotee of truth, to remind the outer self that harmony, like mercy and love and compassion, is not a negative, but a powerful and positive force, belonging only to the strong, and cultivated through century after century of self-discipline.

It is often thought that individuals who sleep within the lethargy of inertia are expressing and experiencing harmony, but nothing can be further from the truth. Those messengers who are embodied peace are not only masters of the energy which is their own allotted gift from the Source of Life, but they are the constant masters of the whirling sea of emotion and thought force of even the physical bodies of those who are around them.

I have come this evening from Ceylon, where we all sat with our beloved Maha Sahib, and discussed the coming opportunity, when the attention of the illumined, as well as the aspirants, will be focused on the great teacher of all teachers, whom you know as Lord Buddha, the beloved Lord Maitreya, his assistant, the Brothers of the Golden Robe, and my humble self. The beloved Maha Sahib, in speaking with us, suggested that we emphasize through this entire thirty-day period, that every facet of expression, through the entire Seven Rays, is embodied harmony—whether it is the strong drive of ordered service, in which every wheel fits into its proper place, whether it is the harmony which comes from understanding, the harmony which is within beauty, the harmony that lies within the compass of the scientific balance of life, or that within

the glory of our beloved brother Jesus' worship and ceremony, or the perfection and harmony within the Seventh Ray.

We are so desirous of coupling the knowledge which feeds the intellect, and stirs the feeling with that definite application by which those of you who are chosen to wear the Golden Robe may become the master control of the energies that are yet within the compass of your sphere of influence.

The dispensation from the heart of the Great Central Sun increased the number of lifestreams to be given the opportunity in this next six-month period, to contact and blend with their own Christ Self. It becomes the service of the Brothers of the Golden Robe to, in some manner, infiltrate the consciousness of these chosen ones against the mass pressure of the tides of energy which form the lower atmosphere of Earth, until they can sense, at least, the power of the Presence of God within the heartbeat.

Again and yet again in the East, century after century after century, is the disciple turned to that teacher of teachers, until he can recognize his voice. Then, comprehending his truth, he leans no longer on form of any kind—neither Guru nor Master, nor any externalized manifestation of the One. But in our beautiful East, where the heaven is open and the cathedral of life provides the natural setting for the development of the soul, it is not difficult for the individual to become quiet enough so that the impressed directives of the Master opens the way for that communion by which soul growth and development and spiritual maturity are attained.

When we turn our attention to the West, the entire current and directives of our endeavors must adapt themselves to the rapid pace with which the vibratory action of mankind, at present, is so deeply enmeshed.

I long for the opportunity to take you, collectively, as well as individually, into an aura that has been protected and sustained in undisturbed harmony for even thirty days. Long, long before my own personal victory, when I endeavored to draw the spiritual community at Crotona, my contemplations led me to believe that in the silence, this peace and harmony might be established sufficiently so that aspirants at least could find the way home. Some thought that discipline of the silence severe, and so it was, for it made every man face himself, and without the crutch of words or contact, he had to walk back alone into that Secret Place of the Most High, and there abide, becoming cognizant, through that endeavor, of the Christ.

As the beloved Saint Germain is intensifying the radiation of the Freedom Flame through his exquisite retreat in the Transylvanian mountains, we are preparing to accept the consciousness of those of you who wish to go beyond the collective unfoldment of the group, to that height of understanding which you all once knew. This is thus but a re-awakening of the dormant memory which stirs with you when we come together, but which slumbers again when the stimulus of our flame and presence withdraws. With each such coming, as our love enfolds you, that memory intensifies through the folds of your outer consciousness, and you sleep not as soundly as before, and so, in patience, we return again, again, and yet again, and gently feeding that Immortal Flame of your life. We know that, in so doing, one day you, too, will become that Master Presence.

May I thank you on behalf of the beloved Morya, whom I love as much as life itself, for your kindness and willingness to serve with him. It was not so long ago that we sat together and he spoke to me of this design that he held within his heart, which he felt would help our beloved Saint Germain as he faced another crisis in his constant endeavor to serve the peoples of Earth. I was surprised to find him, so soon after our endeavors through Theosophy, ready to begin again, but yet in that decision which was his, I promised to stand by his side, for I love him. I love the service in which our hearts' light has bound us together in friendship which has been one of the sweetest experiences of my individualization. It is a beautiful thing for me to see that his circle of friends grows larger, and that those who feared him, fear no more, but have accepted the kindness, the sweetness, and the great love that is within his heart.

As the days unfold into years, and as you come to know us and to join in closer and closer association with us, I am sure you, too, will cherish that friendship, and as you do, it brings us each into such a sweet association, dear hearts, that enables us, through you, to serve the race, and you, through us, to taste the glory of heaven long before the day when your own individual call is come, the final page in your book of life written, your record balanced, and your hearts return home. We, who have passed this way, know well this yearning, know well the sacrifice entailed in remaining, for it was not so long since that we, too, struggled with opinions, and we, too, hoped and felt disappointments through the accumulations of human selves, and we, too, stopped to build again upon the ashes of our previous endeavors.

I stood, myself, and say my beautiful school burned to the ground, within it all the records of a lifetime—all the exquisite achievement of

pupils in whom I had invested all the energies of my being, artwork the like of which had not been since the days of Atlantis, sculpture, marble figures, dashed from their pedestals and crushed by vandal hands. Gardens and exquisite trees were destroyed, until only a rubble remained of a vision into which I had invested a lifetime. I have never dared to revivify that vision in my free estate, nor have I looked back until this day, and yet the experiences within that life were such that they did enable me to become master of energy, and one day my teacher said, "You are now a harmonizing presence, which will never again be disturbed by any external distress, nor any internal weakness. You are fitted to enter my service, and become a member of my court, and, one day soon, if you shall choose, wear my cloak upon your shoulders."

If you could see, beloved children, how you build up that mastery, you would really welcome opportunities to flood the flame from within your own God-self through energy of a turbulent nature, and one day when you stand before Lord Maitreya and you feel the benediction and blessing as he confirms your appointment as that presence, you will be happy, indeed, for every endeavor along this line.

I am grateful for your calls for rain, and I am grateful for the release through nature. I am sensitive, beyond all words to describe, to the song of nature and to her cry, for it was in the cathedral of nature that I found my peace and my ultimate victory. Even yet, wherever I am, so long as I remain within the orbit of this Earth, I sense and respond to any cry from the Earth, or from the nature kingdom, the four-footed kingdom, or your own body elementals, when distress causes unhappiness. I have felt for the people of India and China, where those great famines wipe out millions of lifestreams. I feel, exceedingly, for the people who suffer, because the creations of mankind have been such that nature can no longer abundantly supply them.

But, where there are conscious chelas where drought or flood or pestilence of any kind of distress appear, it is so unnecessary, and we always look with hope that some may open the door that we may render the service and bring that balance. It is one thing for the unconscious masses to suffer, but it is an indignity to our own life and our friendship, for those who are our heart friends, to allow such suffering in their presence.

May I commend you, then, on your endeavors, and encourage you in my commendation to go further! I thank you, and I bless you, and good night. KUTHUMI

**INSTRUCTION ON RHYTHMIC BREATHING**  
**In Connection With The Classes Held Each Month For**

## **The Transmission Of The Flame Around The World**

These classes, held always on the 15th of the current month (if that date falls on a Saturday), OR the first Saturday AFTER the 15th of the month, are the divine idea from the beloved Maha Chohan, which he was kind enough to release to us over a year ago. The attention of the chelas (meaning “disciples”) being drawn to a special retreat of the Great White Brotherhood every 30 days, enables that focus of their light to expand tremendously, and give its special quality of blessing into the atmosphere of Earth and into the bodies, minds and feeling worlds of its people, especially those who are conscious of this activity and its importance at this time.

As we all know, the Great Cosmic Law has given the Great Ones a period of twenty years in which to awaken all the lifestreams embodied on the planet Earth, endeavoring to get their loving cooperation in assisting the Earth to emit more light. This is done, in part at least, by the willing release rhythmically, of their own breath (which is their LIFE). You can live quite awhile without food and without water, but how long can you live without BREATH?

In order to give the Great Ones the best assistance possible in releasing this energy for them to use, it becomes very necessary for all to put aside everything of the outer world's demands in every way and, for at least ONE evening a month, join with others who are interested in this same endeavor, and make these “Transmission” groups as large as possible in numbers. In this way, each one individually receives the benefit of all present, and the cooperative action gives them more energy to use. However, we understand there are conditions at the present time where it is not possible or practicable for chelas to join others, but this will be remedied in time as we continue to make the call.

The breathing is ALL DONE THROUGH THE NOSTRILS—no mouth breathing is done during these exercises—just a normal, relaxed, effortless, rhythmic breath on a definite “beat” is most useful to the Great Ones.

In the beginning, we started with the count of four—4 beats IN, then HOLD them 4 counts, then breathe OUT 4 counts, and HOLD (without breathing) 4 counts. After we had done this about 6 months, the beloved Maha Chohan said he felt we were ready for a greater control of the breath and we should use 8 from then on. You will notice the state-

ment we use for the breathing has eight distinct “counts” or “beats” which should be done to BRISK MARCH TIME—not too fast, however, but very DEFINITELY NOT SLOWLY!

A good friend has suggested the use of a “METRONOME”—our musical friends will know exactly what we mean by that. If any do not, you can go to some good music store and ask them to let you see and hear one—perhaps you could buy one, if they are not expensive. However, I think you can get the “beat” from hearing one “click.” Have the gentleman at the store set it to a brisk march tempo and give your decree or statement to that beat. Your statement is always marked in your monthly letter, 1-2-3-4-5-6-7-8. Each “click” of the “metronome” would correspond to one of the numbers. Is this clear? It seems more difficult to put it on paper than to give it to you personally, which I do hope some day to be able to do. If you have any more questions on this, PLEASE write them to ME PERSONALLY. Thank you, and God bless you!

Beloved Kuthumi

August 15, 1953

Beloved Roger, Ladies and Gentlemen!

I greet you tonight, and welcome you to the radiation of the Brothers and Sisters of the Golden Robe. You have chosen, through your very presence within this room, to become apart of that activity by which we may acquaint the outer consciousness of mankind with the truth of life, the service of the Great Spiritual Hierarchy under our Lord, Sanat Kumara, and the conscious part which every incarnate lifestream and every soul waiting the privilege of securing an earth body may render, in redeeming their own personal karma, in drawing back through the flame within their own heart the miscreations of the centuries, and in making of this Earth a beautiful shining star of freedom, that has attained the right and the honor of a permanent place in the solar system—one of the beads in the great necklace around the Cosmic sun behind the Sun.

We have loved this Earth. We have chosen to forego the great happiness and freedom on other planets. We have chosen, when we were given the opportunity of stepping into the heart of the ascension and passing into nirvana, to renounce that bliss and freedom to work among you and with you in an endeavor to make of every man a God, to make of every lifestream a glorious song of life and light, to make of every heart, a chalice in which burns that Immortal Flame and the glorious divine pattern and plan of the Christ manifest through that heart, and revealed in the glorious mastery which the Master Jesus and others, well known to your outer consciousness, have achieved through the same self-conscious effort that we endeavor to incorporate into your daily living.

Beloved friends, over the continent of Asia stands the Elohim of Wisdom. Within the heart of this continent has been preserved, since the passing of the Golden Ages when mankind spoke with God freely, without the necessity of a mediator or an intercessor, the wisdom of the ages, and India, as you know, represents the head of our gracious and beautiful planet. Tonight, this great Elohim has chosen to weave over all of Asia, a glorious golden mantle from his own cosmic heart.

Those streamers of light, in the most exquisite deep molten gold, make a canopy of blazing light over our continent of Asia, and from it are being directed ribbons of light into the retreats and the sanctuaries, where conscious students are gathered into a seven-pointed crown, which will be placed over the heads of the students, and fastened with a

seven-pointed lotus on the forehead right between the eyes. As you feel that action, will you just accept it, for it becomes really a funnel into which the substance of the Elohim may enter the brain structure, and give certain assistance in the dissolving and melting of the atomic consciousness which has coated the brain, and makes it more difficult for the finer vibrations of your own Presence to reach you and to be interpreted through the outer mind without mistake.

Beloved ones, on the path toward mastery, there comes on the path of each lifestream a certain place when you no longer look for the teacher without, you begin to turn to the “still small voice” that is within. You begin to rely first on intuition, then upon inspiration, and later still, upon that conscious contact which precedes self-conscious mastery and your divine freedom from all human concepts and all human form.

This is the most difficult point upon the spiritual path, particularly for those of you who have sacrificed the life in the East, with its mysticism, with its gentleness, with its peace, for the more rugged existence in the western world, where your energies are woven so often into the mundane tasks of making a living, and the energies that could be incorporated into divining the depths of your own being are tired and worn out before you have the freedom of conscience in your daily service to life, to proceed on that inner pathway.

It is to you that I speak, primarily, tonight, and ask that when you come to a point of ENTERING INTO THE HEART OF THAT SILENCE WHERE YOU COMMUNE WITH YOUR OWN GOD-SELF, THAT YOU BE EXTREMELY CAREFUL OF THE RESPONSE THAT YOU WILL RECEIVE FIRST OF ALL FROM YOUR OWN BODIES, BECAUSE YOU ARE A COMPLEX MECHANISM, A SEVEN-FOLD INDIVIDUAL IN YOUR OWN RIGHT, AND WHEREAS THE GLORY OF YOUR ELECTRONIC BODY, YOUR CAUSAL AND HIGHER MENTAL BODY, CAN NEVER LEAD YOU ASTRAY, THOSE LOWER BODIES IN WHICH YOU FUNCTION HAVE VOICES, HAVE CONSCIOUSNESS AND HAVE DESIRES AND APPETITES OF THEIR OWN. AND THESE VOICES, THIS CONSCIOUSNESS AND THE INTELLIGENCE WITHIN THEM IS ENDEAVORING OFTEN TO SERVE ITS OWN END THROUGH YOU.

You will remember, perhaps, those of you who are students of the Law, that Lord Maitreya required first of the beloved Krishnamurti, on his path to spiritual mastery, the development of discrimination. Tonight, as I speak to you, may I point out again the necessity on the spiritual path for the development of individual discrimination. I congratulate you, who are among us tonight, for the discrimination within your own lifestreams



that has enabled you to discern my presence here, and a semblance of truth in that which we say. For yourselves now, I ask that you call to me if you wish, to my beloved Lord Maitreya, to the great Buddha, himself, for that discrimination, wherein you may recognize the voice of the silence, and know always that that which builds up the personality, that which seems to give aggrandizement to the human ego, is not the still small voice of the Presence.

It is but the etheric rumblings of your own world, the emotional desires of your feeling world, or mental concepts and precepts from other lives. Beloved ones, IN ALL THE LIVES YOU HAVE LIVED, YOU HAVE SAT BEFORE TEACHERS WHO HAVE GIVEN FORTH BOTH TRUTH AND FALLACY, AND INTO YOUR MENTAL BODY ARE BUILDED THOSE CONCEPTS, SOME OF THEM SOLIDIFIED AND PETRIFIED AND LYING DORMANT THERE, BUT AS THE FLAME BEGINS TO SURGE THROUGH YOU, THEY ARE AGAIN VIVIFIED, AND COME FORTH, AND YOU MUST RECOGNIZE THEM FOR WHAT THEY ARE—NOT NECESSARILY THE VOICE OF TRUTH.

Tonight, I wish to give you the encouragement that a brother or sister of the Golden Robe will always be at your side, if you choose to invite him. And as you proceed into an understanding of the voice of the silence, know that that which makes you humble, that which makes you selfless, that which makes you loving, that which makes you pure, that which makes you harmonious, is of God. The feelings that stir within your heart that desire to make of this star a planet of light, to relieve the burden of your fellow man, to raise those in pain and distress into understanding and harmony—that is of light. That which decreases the personality and increases the power of the Christ, is of God. Do you understand my words and my feelings?

As Lord Maitreya spoke to the disciples this evening, I am sure their hearts were filled with the love that was within his words. From China came the blessed sisters and brothers from Peiping. From Lhasa have come the delegates from the Dalai Lama. From China have come the brothers and sisters of the Order of Confucius, the Buddhists have come from Malaya and India, and from the Indian temples come the Brahmans. They have all entered into the heart of Kashmir.

Some of them have been a month and six weeks enroute, and they had no bridge, not outer word, no letter by which they knew this gathering was to take place. They had only the magnetic pull that they felt within their hearts. In answering that, they rose up, each one, and followed the path of the heart into this glorious vale. We took a large valley

this time, that we have not used before—anticipating that great numbers would be present, and already over 10,000 of the pilgrims and nomads of Asia, in their physical bodies, are gathered here. I is a large round bowl-shaped valley, and the hills rise gently around it. Those of you who have been to Kashmir know the coloring of the flowers and the exquisite song of the birds that I have never seen nor heard elsewhere upon this Earth planet. Within this environment of natural beauty, the Great Ones, who are the Brothers of the Golden Robe, are playing host to those who are the teachers of the secular activities of the outer world, as well as the religious orders of every kind—orthodox and metaphysical as well.

The beloved Lord Buddha, early this morning, took his place on the elevation which faces east, so that all of the disciples looking toward the individual who is officiating might have the blessing of the eastern light. Lord Buddha, in his outpouring, spoke no words. He just made visible the outpouring from the Great Central Sun which, anchored within his own Ascended Master Body, looks very similar to the stream of light from your Presence into your head and heart.

In the case of the Ascended Being, the connection is from the Central Sun behind the sun and, of course, it is very much wider, and enfolds the entire Ascended Master Body and the aura as well. The beloved Buddha's aura is larger than our entire planet, and as he opened the inner sight of all the pilgrims, they could see those lotus flames flowing down from the Sun into his being, and then outward into the world. That is the blessing which a Celestial one brings when he descends below the octave in which he normally abides. Do you see, when an Ascended Master or a Cosmic Being like the Buddha rises into the higher octaves, the periphery of the outpouring which forms his individual cord of light, connecting with the Central Sun, ends in the sphere in which he abides, and descends no lower.

It flows out and fills that sphere and returns again into the heart of God. But as that being descends through sphere after sphere and enters the lower atmosphere of Earth, then the outpouring from his Tube of Light and his own silver cord, you might call it, becomes world-wide, and those celestial lotus flower vibrations just flow forth and permeate the lower atmosphere. As each one looked at that great cord of light, representing the lifestream of Buddha, the chelas' lifestreams and cords of light began to expand too, and to enfold their physical forms. Thus, by example and radiation, everyone watching the Lord Buddha accomplished the same thing.

At the close of his service, the Lord Buddha returned into the invisible, and the beloved Lord Maitreya gave a worded expression of love to the shepherds, and his devotion to the soul light would melt the heart of a stone. He spoke on the tenderness which a shepherd should have for the soul of man, for the delicate petals that are awakening from the soul sleep of the ages, and which respond to kindness, to love, to understanding and to compassion, and which can be shriveled by the wrong consciousness and attitude of those who have been entrusted with their care and development.

As he spoke, he individualized an innocent soul who belongs to the orthodox world and showed the tiny white soul light like a small, tight white rose within the heart. Then, he individualized a beloved minister, who is presently embodied, and showed the love and light from the emotional body of the minister pouring into that tight bud, and how the little soul began to respond tenderly, timidly, uncertainly at first, and then as the strength of the brother of the Golden Robe, who was guarding the minister, intensified the compassion and the wisdom through that man, the little soul got enough strength to become an active server in that church.

He then drew a curtain over that example, and rendered us another service by showing another minister with a lifestream—strong, vigorous and powerful, but who yet thought of self more than the budding soul, and how that strong and dominant, overbearing personality of the would-be shepherd just closed in the light of that young soul, and caused the spiritual endeavor of the little soul to cease for that entire embodiment.

These word-pictures are beautiful, they are descriptive, and they show you, who are our hope, how important it is to be careful of the light in the hearts of those who will come to you in hundreds and in thousands. We hope we can find, among you, those who love God enough, and your fellow-man, to choose to bring light, understanding, confidence, faith and hope to hearts that are bewildered and in spiritual agony and pain.

Tonight, as you accept the light in the heart of Kashmir, and accept my own love, remember, I am no farther from you than your call. I am willing and more than eager to assist you, and I am desirous of giving my love through your lifestream to the people of Earth. Saint Theresa said, you will remember, that Christ had no hands on Earth to bless but hers, no eyes through whom to see, no lips through whom to speak, no feet through whom to carry the message of God, but hers, and I say to you

the same. Lord Maitreya, the Christ of the Universe, Lord Buddha, the heart of Love, and my humble self, have but your bodies, your feelings, your desires through which we may reach mankind. We stand in the heart of freedom. We stand in the realm of truth, and our hands are stretched out to mankind, who does not even know we exist. They do not know that we have being—but you do! And through you, each one, who is a bridge from the human to the divine, through you can we reach the mankind of this Earth, and give them back the understanding by which they may set their feet upon the path and return home.

The path lies open before them, their Presence stands at the end of its way, but there must be those among the sons of men to point that way and to stand by in the rough places, ease them by love, encourage them by light, and give them the impetus of example and manifest works, until they come to a point of enthusiasm in themselves and they become, like you, their “brothers' keepers.”

Beloved hearts, I thank you with all my own fully-gathered momentum, for even a mental acceptance of the Brotherhood. I thank you for even a passing interest in our work and service, and I plead with you that, in the secret, silent time of your own prayers and meditation, you may ask the voice of your own Presence in the silence, if it would not be a kindness to life for you to incorporate your energy in unfolding the soul light in those men and women whom life will draw about you, if you so dedicate yourself to service.

I ask you now to so consecrate your life energy, after thought and consideration—not in a wild burst of enthusiasm, which dies down like the fires that are made of the hay from the field—but, in that steady, constant flow of love that passes through every experience untouched, with but one thought—TO CARRY THE CUP OF COMFORT, AND NOT SPILL A DROP OF THE SACRED ESSENCE UNTIL IT HAS REACHED THE LIPS OF THE THIRSTY, UNTIL IT HAS FILLED THE SOUL WITH THAT SAME HUNGER AND THIRST AFTER RIGHTEOUSNESS, WHICH WILL NOT LET THAT SOUL AGAIN SLEEP UNTIL IT HAS BECOME THE FULLNESS OF ITS OWN GOD-SELF. When you can so infect the consciousness of mankind with that realization and desire for mastery, then you have become ourselves in action.

I thank you.

Beloved Maha Chohan

August 15, 1953

Beloved Children of the One God,

I greet you, tonight, in the name of the one, eternal teacher—the living, breathing Flame of Immortality which beats your physical heart! Within this intelligent life is the fullness of ALL truth, the remembrance of all reality, and the power to recognize and embody that reality, through the individual consciousness!

As the attention of mankind is drawn toward the spiritual center from whence proceeds all the “Anointed Ones,” whose privilege and honor it is to bring to the remembrance of man the truth of life, we ask that you, who are the wayshowers, upon whose shoulders falls the cloak of ministry, may become still enough to perceive this silent teacher, alert enough to comprehend the truth which it will reveal, and honorable enough to embody the directions of its presence—to the glory of God, the freedom of mankind, and the transfiguration of your outer self into the God-being which has been pre-ordained as your ultimate destiny!

During this thirty-day period, each student who is desirous, within the depths of his own feeling world, to find and know truth, will have the opportunity of sitting at the feet of the Master of Masters, Lord Buddha, himself, and at the feet of his beautiful successor, Lord Maitreya, and of my son, Kuthumi! The stimulus to the immortal fiery flame of life within your hearts, which such proximity will bring, shall amply reveal to you the truth that lies within seeking “the Kingdom of Heaven and its righteousness.”

Contemplation of this holy flame within the heart, coupled with the balanced, rhythmic breath, will bring illumination to the earnest seeker! During this period, when the spiritual anointing from the Sun chooses to consecrate the shepherds and their helpers, may I point out that this is a period of sanctification—a period when exceeding grace is available for the asking! Take off thy shoes, oh aspirant, in the presence of the Lord! Accept his benediction, carried in the sacred vessel of consecration! Open wide the doors to the inspiration that flows, eagerly seeking receptive channels through which to fulfill itself among the sons and daughters of men!

And I—knowing well your opportunity—stand ready to assist you in preparing heart, soul, mind, spirit, body for this coming!

Love and blessings, Maha Chohan

Beloved Kuthumi

September 1, 1953

Beloved Children,

It is an extreme pleasure, a joy that you cannot yet conceive within your feelings that are bound by karma of the Earth, to greet hearts and souls and spirits who have stood at inner levels at night, and who have pledged their life to the service of the souls of men.

Deep within the recesses of our hearts, written on the Records of Akasha, are the vows that the earnest souls make to the Masters and the cause, when in a gathering similar to the one this day, they are privileged to see a little of the vision and desire and design of God, and they, in the enthusiasm of that free inner body, choose to consecrate and dedicate their life energies to forwarding that cause, and bringing the souls of men to understanding and illumination.

How often have we sat thus, teacher and pupil, Guru and chela, Master and disciples, and, looking upon the great and mighty perfection pre-ordained for this Earth, vowed to weave the bonds of our own life energy into this tapestry, wherein every man would be a manifest God—every woman a Goddess, and every child an angelic being of light and perfection!

Oh, for a long time the vision has stood before the inner sight of those of us who have renounced nirvana to incorporate into the substance and energies of this Earth the glories of the Kingdom of Heaven. But again and again, as those souls we love so well were summoned by the Lords of Karma, to stand before them to receive their heritage of good and their heritage of evil to be expiated in the life to come, and those bonds of forgetfulness closed the spirits' memory round them, have we been forgotten, and the pledge of the heart and the love of the lips and the enthusiasm of the soul, carrying the weight of the creations of the centuries, found not within the heart the stimulation to proceed. We who stand at the other side of the great abyss, awaiting the voluntary energies and the stirring of remembrance, thus find ourselves without a body in form.

Can you, then, feel the depth of gratitude within our hearts when, through those sweet outer minds, you even acknowledge our presence—when, in the deep recesses of your heart, you breathe a prayer for remembrance, and when your feelings, weighed down with the accumulation of the centuries, ask for the fire and the courage and the constancy to follow the vision, incorporating the energies of the self, helping us to externalize the God-plan, which is for the blessing of all life!

You do not know what a stir you have made in the heavens! You do not know how eagerly we respond to the call of your hearts, and how we

discuss, in detail, the particular service and gift we may bring to leave a lasting impetus within your own lethargic consciousness, which will carry you forward with no uncertainty, and enable us, through you, to press our reality and our purpose and design into the minds and feelings of your fellowmen.

The Great Law is such that, when the lifestream stands at the door of freedom, and accepts, before the great Karmic Board the ascension, that one no longer has a way and means of reaching back into the consciousness of the race EXCEPT through the love bonds, that, builded through the centuries, stir now and again in the heart of an incarnate friend. On those frail bonds we depend for continuity of our service and our endeavors.

Do you know how carefully are chosen the chelas who are borne to the feet of any one of the Masters who are privileged to give their word, their confidence, the consciousness and their life to a collective group of lifestreams? From the morning of the day when we are to be present, each and every one of those chelas is enfolded in a mantle of actual light substance, drawn and sustained by a member of the angelic kingdom, and every one of the inner bodies is tuned up to its own highest potential, in order that through those bodies the entire race might be blessed, and then, in joining all of these lifestreams together as the word and the radiation goes forth, it becomes a pressure surging through the inner bodies of the entire race, and a permanent blessing to each such one.

As I came into the Western Hemisphere this morning, it was with extreme pleasure that I looked upon the awakening consciousness of the people in Western vehicles. We, who have worked for so many centuries in the East, where the people have a natural receptivity of the outer mind to the Masters and to the Law, have not found it easy to enter into the more vibrant, but resistant consciousness of this Western evolution, and it gives us tremendous encouragement to find the thousands and thousands of lifestreams who are accepting, at least intellectually, the presence of those they choose to call the supermen, because in that acceptance we can draw closer, and in that proximity of consciousness give the benefit of our assistance through all the channels which are natural facets for the development and furthering of God's plan.

As the great fulcrum of power, and the magnetic forcefield has been removed from the East into the heart of your own South America, the great spiritual impetus, which has made of Asia the mother of our religious endeavors and spiritual unfoldment, will be felt exceedingly, partic-

ularly by those who have come in young bodies and are not pressed down by the orthodox consciousness in which the last generation, for the most part, was developed. The opportunity afforded us at Kashmir is without any parallel. The millions and millions of souls, who, when released from the bodies, enter into that vicinity, enable us to give assistance in explaining the truths within the various "isms," religions, sects and cults to which they have dedicated their life purpose, and all of this will bring great light into the consciousness of the masses.

It is a beautiful sight, indeed, to see those thousands gathered together for a special tribute to my own lifestream. They sang, last night, the Kashmiri Song, which you rendered so beautifully here this morning. The angelic host joined that service, with the great celestial choir of the cherubim and seraphim. Mighty is the radiation that was released through it, and blessed are the sons and daughters of men in receiving this outpouring.

The beloved Maha Chohan has asked me to touch lightly, this morning, upon the activities preceding the grants in the half-yearly council. With your permission, I will endeavor to do so.

When the great Lords of Karma gather and take their throne at the mighty conclave in your own beloved Rocky Mountains, opportunity is afforded every Master, every retreat, every angel, deva, cherubim and seraphim, whose life is dedicated to forwarding God's plan on Earth, to receive energy to further increase the manifestation of their plan. Of this you are aware.

The grants and dispensations up to the last few years were dependent entirely upon the energies we could secure at inner levels, because there was no way of contacting the outer minds of the millions who could voluntarily contribute their energies if they knew of the activities taking place. SINCE YOU HAVE RESPONDED SO MARVELOUSLY, SO HAPPILY, so wholeheartedly to our endeavors, since you have directed your consciousness to our conclaves and meetings, THE ENERGY HAS BEEN INCREASED A THOUSAND TIMES OVER BY THE KARMIC BOARD. THEREFORE, BEFORE EVERY PETITION WHICH WE MADE WE COULD OFFER THE COMBINED ENERGIES OF ALL THE STUDENTS IN THE SANCTUARIES AND GROUPS, AND ALL THE INDIVIDUAL UNITS WITHIN THEIR HOMES, AND WE RECEIVED ONE HUNDRED DISPENSATIONS FOR EVERY ONE IN PREVIOUS CONCLAVES. Can you understand what that means? Every Master who, with hope in the heart, stood before this mighty assembly and bared the vision which he had drawn from the heart of God for the benefit of the



race, was given one hundred times the energy that he would have received, and FOR EVERY ONE PETITION PREVIOUSLY GRANTED, NINETY-NINE WERE REFUSED, WHILE THIS TIME ALTOGETHER ONE HUNDRED WERE GRANTED.

I HAVE SEEN BEINGS FROM CHINA AND INDIA PRESENT THE SAME PETITION FOR TEN THOUSAND YEARS—some wonderful request for relieving mankind of physical distress or mental confusion. When, at the completion of the plea that they be allowed to set into motion those currents to remove that evil—not one soul stood and offered energy to help that being. Again, during the next council, the same serene, kindly, patient individual would present that call again! But this time it was different. Do you know how I felt when every petition that was offered received response from souls of the human race? Every Master's face shone with acknowledgment, and every precious sacred heart received energies to employ in forwarding that cause.

We were allowed to part the veil, in the last century through the kind office of our beloved Helena Blavatsky. We, who were brought to the attention of mankind, are favored, because individuals conscious of us were drawn toward our particular interests. The Master Jesus was favored, because thousands knew and love him, and the love and devotion of the people built a magnetic wall of attraction. He always had sponsors for his causes, but those little-known Masters from lost races, and those Blessed Ones who work unknown, unhonored and unsung, received no response because the selfish interest of the inner bodies was not yet obliterated enough to give the assistance.

It would take me days to elaborate upon the proceedings at the Teton, and the grants that were given. Perhaps such a lengthy discourse would please you, but I think not. The spirit is willing, but the mind and the body and the feelings weary easily, even of cosmic association.

We are like parents who hold the child upon their knee, and endeavor in a few short moments to incorporate enough truth, enough instruction, to improve the consciousness, and then we must let you go. But I have received a grant that I have been asking for, for a long time—to equalize the development of the seven bodies of the chelas. You have a splendid decree that those bodies be non-recordant to disease. The Divine Director was deeply interested in the forwarding of that cause, and I asked that I might render the service of balancing and developing the inner bodies. That was granted me. It was after this that we sat with the beloved Lord Maitreya and the Maha Chohan, and we developed a

series of talks which would enable you to understand our individuality, and feel us as persons. In this manner, you would develop the FEELING of the association between us, as between two individuals.

It would help you to see us closely in your mind's eye, or through the agents that you know, and build into your consciousness a realization that we, like you, are people, and that association through the veil is not magic, unusual, or fraught with all types of fear and uncertainty. When we get you firmly enough anchored in that, there will be no fear and uncertainty. The fear is only in your thought and feeling, in your limited capacity to realize us. So, Lord Maitreya and the Maha Chohan suggested that, time and again, we talk with you informally, and you, seeing us through our hearts, for a change, would enter into that friendship which is built of cooperative endeavor.

There are a great number of us here today. You know, now, when we sit around, and any one of us says we are coming, we bring a "band." Morya brought us all to the picnic, and I have brought some hundred to your gathering, today. Many of the Masters you know have not taken chelas yet; they do not have a personal interest, except toward the whole race, but each one of us who has taken a chela, has as much pride in that one as a parent has in a precocious child. When we know that a chela will be present, we will be there.

We talk about your accomplishments and your developments and your capacities. We watch your actions. We repeat your words, and we laugh a little, kindly, and we are happy that you love us. Is that strange? You are our hope, our interest. You are our bridge, individually. Man will only know us by your natures, and the more we can make you like that God whom we love, and whom we have embodied in ourselves, the quicker will mankind, looking toward you, love us and sit consciously at our feet that we may show them, too, the way home.

So be happy, be joyous, be loving, and know that birthdays and happy days are celebrated in Heaven as they are on Earth!

I thank you.

Beloved Maha Chohan

September 13, 1953

Beloved Friends, Beloved Spirits of Immortal Life,

You, who have responded through the veil of flesh and through the vibratory action of the outer consciousness to the magnetic pull of our hearts—you, who have bared your souls to the vital rays of truth—are blessed among the sons and daughters of men.

As we close the great thirty-day period, during which the orthodox teachers, the rabbis, the church missionaries and the great metaphysical and occult leaders in the world of men have been drawn nightly into the sanctified radiation of the great World Teacher, I would like to elaborate, a little, on the service of last evening. We should like you to contemplate upon the nature of religion, and measure your own endeavors against Lord Maitreya's loving counsel, as well as that of the seven beloved Chohans, each of whom represents one facet in the balanced development of every lifestream.

As Lord Maitreya rose to speak, and my seven beautiful sons stood behind him, we had an assembly of over ten million souls, including those whose bodies are presently functioning on Earth, as well as those attending the schoolrooms established by Kuthumi, Lord Maitreya, Lord Michael and Saint Germain at inner levels. Among the assembled souls were many who volunteered to teach those, so desiring, as much of the Law as they could assimilate, and then, in practical application, weave into the garments of their own life expression.

Lord Maitreya stood on that raised elevation, and the moon played on the golden lights of his hair, his eyes looking like twin violet stars and the entire upper part of his body looking like a veritable sun in the heavens. If he had said no words, his embodied presence of youth and love, would, in itself, have been lesson enough, but he chose to speak, and in speaking, he gave much thought to religion as taught in the accepted faiths of the evolution of Earth.

At the close of his glorious address, each one of the Chohans, themselves, elaborated upon their part in the balanced, ordered religion, which is to be the gift of Lord Maitreya and Saint Germain to the mankind of Earth during this next cycle. I asked him at the close of the service whether I might give a digest of these addresses for the blessing of those interested, and he acquiesced. My life this morning, therefore, is woven into this digest—yours to accept, with my counsel that you would be better off never to have heard it, if you choose to do nothing with it, than to

have heard it and abide in inertia! For that is Law.

What, truly, is religion? Is it an opiate for the weary senses, wherein the seeming reality of all the distresses of the external world may be, for the moment, forgotten? No! RELIGION IS BASED ON A SEVEN-FOLD PRINCIPLE, and mankind, for the most part—and this includes conscious students of the Law as well as advanced chelas—has not fully understood its seven-fold nature. Let us begin at the beginning!

The soul, surfeited with the enjoyments of the senses—and impelled by the teacher, which is the heart—for one reason or another comes to its knees before its Creator. Here you have the action of the First Ray, in the invocation of the bemuddled consciousness to know the will of God.

There is no sense in proceeding further without understanding, any more than it would make sense for a man to rush out to try to accomplish an endeavor before first asking the designer for his plan. Therefore, the statement, “Thy will be done on Earth as it is in Heaven,” followed by the acceptance of the God-will through the consciousness, becomes the desire for understanding. This is the teaching of the First Ray.

In the radiation of the Second Ray, the soul begins to learn the Law of Cause and Effect, the direction of energy and its recoil, which is the pleasure or pain occasioned by the qualification of the life energy. A little later, the divine design of the Hierarchy is explained, and the place where each shepherd, each religious teacher and each chela belongs in the Great Plan. It is the place of illumination, when, after asking for the will of God, the revelation of the divine scheme of things is presented to the earnest soul.

Then, the aspirant passes through the portals of the Third Ray, and endeavors to make his understanding of practical benefit to his fellow-man, developing tolerance, understanding and a sincere, deep interest in the spiritual growth and welfare of the race to which he belongs.

He then passes into the Fourth Sphere, and looking upon the sordidness and distortion of the life principle which has become manifest as his body and environment, he recognizes that truth and beauty, harmony and perfection are God-ordained, as part of the religion of the awakened man, and he begins, through the moulding of his thought, the purifying power of feeling, and the direction of the Sacred Fire, to externalize that which should be a credit and an example to all life.

In the Fifth Sphere, within the same religion, he passes to the illu-

mined understanding of the mathematical accuracy that lies within creation, precipitation, etherealization and levitation, and all these powers called “mystic,” by the mind of the undisciplined. Having received within himself, from his own one religion, mind you, the gifts of all the preceding rays, he comes into the presence of the Sixth Sphere and again he kneels—but this time in thanksgiving and devotion, for the gifts of life. Then the Hosannas rise from the hearts and lips—the “Aves” fill the atmosphere: “Praise God from whom all blessings flow,” becomes the illumined heart prayer of the initiate of the Sixth Sphere, and having expressed his gratitude to God through devotion to his Christ Self, to angels, to Masters and to his fellowman, he passes on into the Seventh and final activity of his religion, whether he be Moslem, Jew, Christian, metaphysician, or “I AM” student—whatever label he gives to his religion, he then enters the Seventh Sphere.

Here, in the Seventh Sphere, the words of the Master Jesus ring through his consciousness, “Hitherto the Father worketh, but now the Father and I work,” and all of these gifts of energy and all of the teachings of the Brotherhood and all the beauty and sacrifice, illumination and devotion gained by the lifestream becomes its responsibility, to offer upon the altar of humanity in ordered service, which is the watchword of Saint Germain.

Within this Seventh Sphere, knowing the will of God, illumined by understanding—loving his fellowman, the elemental kingdom, the angels, devas, cherubim and seraphim, filled with the beauty and opulence which is his birthright—understanding the powers of centripetal and centrifugal force, heeding the cry with hearts overflowing with good, not with the lips, but through the feelings—THAT is the man through whom the ceremonial worship of the Seventh Ray shall be effected.

He is the bridge between the kingdoms of the angels, the elementals, and his brother man. He is the bridge between the Kingdom of Heaven and of Earth. That is he, whose outstretched arms form within himself the Maltese cross of freedom—the parallel kingdoms of angels, man and elementals, making the cross arm or bar—with the Masters and the powers of the Sacred Fire, through his own body into the Earth, making the upright bar. That is the man who understands religion.

What, in your religion, distinguishes you from the masses? Inner peace, perhaps! But it must be more than that! Oh, that I might convey into the feelings of the messengers, the chelas, and the students, the fact that Lord Maitreya has ordained that we come—and in speaking our

hearts to those of you who are willing to listen, we are endeavoring to convince your feelings of your ability to change conditions through the direction of the power of your own life.

Worship has begun to mean relaxation of the senses, and well can I understand that, seeing with the inner sight the pressures of the day, how you long for the peace and sanctuary of God—away from the thrall-dom of your own creations. I do not condemn. I love you more than you shall ever love yourselves, but I do want you to be what God intended you to be, not what you want for yourselves. I want you to be free. I want you to be Master. I want you to be that which Saint Germain can use as a living example of the free man, in which the seven-fold nature of religion is embodied.

Now, be not unduly concerned, for every man is strong in one point out of the seven, which is natural, because each of you is one of seven types. Saint Francis of Assisi achieved his freedom and found his God in a field, Saint Augustine found his God in a cathedral, Saint Paul found his walking along the dusty road, with bitterness in his heart toward his own great Master. It is wonderful that you have even one facet developed, or you would not be here. You would be gamboling in the fields with the rest of the race. One of your developed designs of worship is strong enough to have brought you to the feet of the Master and the Cosmic Christ!

Now, I want you to take your soul each day through the seven temples—one in each sphere. Discipline that soul! Abide for a time in the temple least responsive to your own vibration. If you are proud and stiff-necked and your knees know not the capacity to bend, kneel at the feet of the great Morya, one of the proudest sons of Heaven, and learn from him what it means to surrender and learn to say, “Thy will, my God, be done.”

If you are mentally lazy and prefer to have another design your religion for you, enter into the Temple of Love, in the Second Sphere, and demand God's illumination from within. Leave not that temple until understanding, not born of another's word, but your own, makes service a happiness.

Do you know why men make the practice of religion a duty? It is because they are building their faith on someone else's word. The practice of their religion is performed through duty and fear, without feeling its truth, just because some other part of life has said so.

Oh, when your own heart flame has revealed to you the cause behind the action, you will serve like the angels—your feelings will be happy, and your hearts will sing.

Do you find that loving your fellow man is a chore? Then keep your soul centered in the Third Sphere, under the great Paul, the Venetian, until you hear the cry in the heart of that fellowman, until you sense his struggle, his hope, his need. Do not leave it, children of my bosom, until you feel that love. This is my own temple, too.

Do you believe in austerity, self-denial, rigid surrender of all your senses to the penitential doctrine, built into your sweet lives through early centuries, when the hair shirt and the vow of poverty were considered a virtue? Then abide for awhile in the Fourth Realm. See the garments of the angels, and the beauty of your own Celestial Mother, and the divine perfection of the heart of the God-self—not for vanity, but because the world needs beauty.

Suppose that I made all your flowers square, or black, or green, with no perfume, conserving on the energy required to put color and scents within the flowers. Where would man be? Oh, it is good to pour beauty into the world when the motive is to bring happiness to life. Do you see?

Then, on your journey into the Fifth Sphere, where the great Hilarion and the Goddess of Truth abide, watch the combination of the rays to make certain powers available. Look at love mathematically, and see how it draws the goodness of life towards itself. Ask the Master to show you a vortex of hate, and see how it repels money, friends, and every good thing, and confirm your faith by practical witness.

And the Sixth Temple—Oh, I do not have to urge you to enter here. For the past two thousand years, man has spent much time here, in devotional service and praise to God for his goodness, for which I thank our Heavenly Father. My only concern here is that I would have you elaborate on the manifold blessings in your own life. Mark them off, one by one. Our beloved Frances, in her song of Thanksgiving, has rendered a great service to the students, if they choose to accept it.

Where would you be without life, without a heartbeat, without a platform of earth beneath your feet, without a sun to shine in the sky, without water? You would not even have a body, were it not for parents! People say they have nothing to do, and yet this application I give you this morning would take you through three hours of acknowledgment and application. When you have spent a certain portion of time sending your

love and gratitude to God, you might start thinking of the channels that brought you into truth, and I would bless them, each one. Think of the minister that baptized you, of the priest and the rabbi, and the Sunday School teacher, and the patient school teacher, the first one who taught you loyalty and awareness. Then think of your spiritual teachers—each one that opened the door to truth.

WHILE IN THIS CONTEMPLATIVE MOOD, YOU MIGHT THINK OF YOUR CELESTIAL FRIENDS, SUCH AS BELOVED GODFRE. How much has that man given! And Lotus, too! Think of each lifestream who has opened your consciousness to truth. Think of the Archangel Michael and his loving guardianship. Think of Sanat Kumara. Glory be to his name! Think of the Sun God and Goddess, from whom came your own heart flame, and on and on, ad infinitum.

When you have finished this contemplation, you will find that you have filled your feeling world with happiness and joy, and I am sure that you will want to give a balance back to life by entering into the Violet Temple of Saint Germain's own sphere. You will want to become that bridge, giving your energy in decrees and songs and visualizations, and you will want to become an example of what a free man should be. That is religion.

I love you,  
Maha Chohan



Beloved Maha Chohan

October 1, 1953

**Transmission Flame Letter**

Beloved Friends,

I greet you, again, in the name of life and breath and the opportunity afforded each one in the use of both! How little the individual thinks of the opportunity that lies within the use of life, and yet, I have seen so many souls, after the change called death, filled with such a deep remorse and desire for just “one day of life to make things right.” Oh, ponder, precious hearts, the opportunity each new day brings, when you are allowed, again, the precious flowing essence of life to weave into your experience, when you are allowed to bring all the happiness and harmony of Heaven to those you love, and to “make things right,” and to keep them so, while yet you, each one, have the time to do so.

We enter this month the Cosmic Temple of Truth! It is a month of contemplation of the use of your energies in this embodiment, when the varnish and veneer of subtle appearances should be removed and the motives of the heart that sent into action qualified life, are examined honestly and sincerely. And here again, we must have no unbalance of condemnation and judgment of self, but the deep realization that, through the use of the Sacred Fire of mercy and Compassion, we have yet the opportunity to redeem energy, balance karma, and give peace and happiness to life. Most people do not relish an audience with truth! I, who love her well, say to you that she is one of the sweetest friends of man, for if you do not know the truth—how can you be set free?

Enter into the Temple of Truth, and throw off the veils of subterfuge and deceits, subtle and apparent, and accept the love of the great Chohan of the Fifth Ray, Hilarion, and my beloved Goddess of Truth, and enjoy the revealing power of that Sacred Fire that enables you to comprehend the nature of your own life, and then to learn how to consciously qualify that life, to create and sustain perfection in action for you!

Love and blessings,

Maha Chohan

Beloved Maha Chohan

October 27, 1953

Beloved Children of God,

I salute you in the name of the One God, whose life sustains your presence in this universe, whose love created you, and whose vision holds you ever within the perfect design, which formed the very pattern upon which your being was drawn forth, and decreed into action—long before the world was!

As the great Lord of the World draws the Holy Ones, who represent his will, into the glorious Shamballa, preparatory to the closing of the twelve-month cycle, may every individual whose heart desires to fulfill the will of God, respond to the magnetic pull of that Cosmic Unfed Flame, and walk on silent, reverent feet over the mystic bridge, builded of consecrated energies, into that Presence!

The harvest of the twelve months must be laid upon the sanctified altar of the Hierarchy. Every retreat, every Master, every chela and disciple, every aspirant, must render an accounting for the use of his talents and energies—and an accounting must be rendered for the more sacred trust of invested energies given by the Karmic Council to certain lifestreams delegated with power, authority, and spiritual leeway, in order to facilitate the fulfillment of their part in the divine plan.

The great altar at Shamballa becomes the recipient of the individual and collective harvest of the Brotherhood. All is overseen by the gracious king, who is smiling gently. No gift is too small, no harvest is too pitiful. He receives it in gratitude and blesses individually the timid and the bold, who stand before the throne!

As the great Transmission Flame begins its journey around the planet Earth from Shamballa, this activity represents the hope of this star's final victory, join the pilgrims, and, with the harvest of your year within the compass of your aura, kneel and offer it to the King of Kings, who will add it to the whole. And when all the harvest is gathered from the shining Archangels and sons of Heaven, as well as from the prayerful hearts of the most humble of men and women, and from the elemental kingdom as well, the Lord of the World will bless that harvest in the flame, and cosmic Thanksgiving will be celebrated. He will bring the results of the service of the Brotherhood to the feet of the Karmic Council, as witness of work well done. In hope, he will offer it for further grants on December 31st.

Blessings and love.

Beloved Maha Chohan

December 1, 1953

**Transmission Flame Letter**

May I take this opportunity to give to you my personal blessings and gratitude for your tremendous endeavors, individually, and in your group activities, to forward the cause of freedom, and to assist the members of the Hierarchy to convey their current activities to the outer consciousness of mankind!

The harvest of the endeavors of each of you has been drawn into the Unfed Flame at Shamballa, sanctified by the Lord of the World, and brought to the Rocky Mountain Retreat as witness to the Lords of Karma that mankind, unascended, are worthy of grants to set aside destructively-qualified karma. LAST CHRISTMAS, BELOVED LORD MICHAEL AND BELOVED SAINT GERMAIN ENGAGED IN AN EXPERIMENT WHEREBY THEY DREW CERTAIN CHERUBIM INTO THE AURAS AND ATMOSPHERE OF THE STUDENTS. (Editor's note—see "The Angelic Kingdom.")

Because of the very harmonious and constructive endeavors of this group of students, the Law has granted to Saint Germain the privilege of bringing a similar group of cherubim to each sanctuary and to each blessed student who participates in this Transmission Flame Class, this very night (December 19th).

Will you, therefore, be conscious of the coming of one of the great Archangels into your group, your sanctuary, or your home, bringing with him a small cherubic figure, a holy, innocent being from the heart of Heaven, who is chosen because he or she radiates the particular quality which is your own destiny to externalize to life. It may be joy, happiness, beauty, harmony or love. This small being has known only harmony and love, and has never before been out of the Kingdom of Heaven. It has a name, and a very definite individuality. It will live within your aura, and abide with you for the year of 1954 if, when examined each month, the Master finds it happy in such association. Thus begins the beautiful "Brotherhood of angels and men," which is Saint Germain's part in the great divine plan.

Bless you, children, for your petitions, prepared and waiting hearing before the council, for your energies going upward in song and decree on behalf of the mankind of Earth, for your preparedness in having the angelic host come and abide with you! Truly it is a time for rejoicing—in Heaven and on Earth!

A holy Christmas to you, and a blessed and sanctified New Year!

**THE RESURRECTION TEMPLE OF BELOVED JESUS AND MARY**  
**January 15th through February 14th, 1954**

January 1, 1954

**Supplement to January 1954 issue of "Bridge to Freedom"**

The beloved Sanat Kumara, in honor of the blessed Mary, mother of Jesus, who has been named co-sponsor with the Master El Morya, for the year of 1954, has designated the Resurrection Temple as the first retreat to be honored by the Great White Brotherhood in the year of 1954.

The Resurrection Temple is located in the etheric realm, over the Holy Land. It is an exquisite circular temple of blazing white substance, that is self-luminous, and radiates the tones and melodies to be found within the "Ave Maria." The central flame room holds within it the concentrated focus of the Resurrection Flame guarded and sustained by the Archangel Gabriel, whose cosmic service is to bring to life again the remembrance of the divine God-image, in which every man was originally created and which it is each soul's destiny to outpicture and manifest, through the flesh form.

Together with the beloved Gabriel, the Ascended Masters Jesus and Mary have taken the responsibility of drawing forth the Sacred Fire from the heart of God to sustain and expand that activity of the Resurrection throughout the planet Earth, tying it into the souls of those who aspire to redemption and wish to return to their first-born purity and perfection of design. The beloved Maha Chohan, from this temple, directs the Resurrection Flame through the forces of nature, to produce the beauty and opulence of the seasons of promise and of harvest.

As the beloved Mother Mary offered, at inner levels, to hold the immaculate concept of the image of the Master Jesus within her own mental body, giving it life through her feelings, and clothing that divine image in the substance and energy of her flesh form, she has become the Great Initiate, to whom all may apply for assistance in receiving, again, the vision of their own individual divine pattern, and the application necessary to hold that image inviolate, until the elemental substance can absorb that pattern into the intelligence within itself, and then obediently take the form, and sustain it, of the image held in mind, and blessed by conscious outpourings of the feelings of divine love, beauty, peace, and balance.

The Holy Christ Selves of the ten million lifestreams whom the Lords of Karma have designated as worthy of added assistance in externalizing

their nature and their plans through the outer personalities they have sustained on Earth, have all been invited to enter this Resurrection Temple and remain within it for the thirty-day period while this retreat is the focus of the power and radiation of the combined energies of the Great White Brotherhood. As these Divine Selves abide, for the most part, in the Fourth Sphere, their descent into the etheric realm will draw them much closer to the consciousness of the personal self.

The sincere student should ask that he be taken to the Resurrection temple each night while his body sleeps, and there look upon and observe his own Holy Christ Self in action. If the students could have this proximity to their own divine God-image for thirty consecutive nights, much of its nature would be impressed upon their etheric consciousness, and drawn back into their waking consciousness and into their flesh forms, as well.

It is the kind office of the Lord Gabriel, Archangel of Resurrection, to flash the flame and ray of his own cosmic heart through the consciousness and feelings of all who sincerely desire to “know the glory they had with God before the world was.” He performed this service for the beloved Mother Mary when he brought to her the word that Jesus was to be born through her physical form.

If the students will ask the beloved Gabriel to help them to realize and accept their own Holy Christ Self, and to become that Christ Self in action, they will have the added assistance of his cosmic pressure and blazing consciousness, which does resurrect the divine memory of that God-design in which all were made, and from which many strayed, in the centuries of pursuing happiness in the pleasures of the senses.

Beloved Archangel Michael

January 1, 1954

**REPORT OF LORD MICHAEL TO THE KARMIC BOARD, 12/31/53**

Dear Friends,

It will be my great privilege and honor to give the summation following the final report of the Ascended Masters, as well as the conscious chelas, who have held positions of authority and trust through the year. At this time, I will offer the Lords of Karma proof of the fidelity of incarnate lifestreams to a cause and to its founders.

The Transmission Flame Classes have rendered a tremendous service in removing the concentrated vortices of evil in the psychic and astral realms, which have been solidified for hundreds of thousands of years, and formed a heavy pressure on the inner bodies of the race. 25% of that momentum has been removed within the year of 1953. THINK OF IT! It has been building for hundreds of thousands of years, and although we worked constantly for the removal and dissolving of these vortices, they are builded again so rapidly through the uncontrolled emotions of the race, that it has been an almost endless task. The flames from the retreats, being qualified Sacred Fire, sweeping around the planet, have melted these terrific creations, and loosed the imprisoned God-life, which has returned for repolarization to the Sun. Many of the foci of evil which have spawned the crimes effected by weak members of the race, have been removed, and the centers which formed the vortex for hurricanes, tornadoes and planetary upheavals of nature, have been wiped out by half.

The church "entities," (artificial beings created by the energies of groups who devise specific ways and means of worshipping God), have all been ensouled by an angel of truth from Hilarion's legions. DO YOU KNOW WHAT THIS MEANS? The original religion, usually inspired by some Master, was clothed in the concepts and opinions of its guardians and exponents, until, for the most part, it has lost the purity of its original conception. Then the masses, following the artificial entity created, became victims of human concepts. Into these "entities" a living spirit of truth entered, just as an individual enters a room. From within the various religious sects, that truth will begin to emanate, and the sensitive lifestreams in that church, cult or "ism" will begin to "tune in" to the truth behind the form, and raise the worship to its highest possible manifestation. You will see tremendous purification in orthodox as well as in metaphysical worship in the new year.

ALL THE DISCARNATES WHO LOST THEIR BODIES IN THE WAR IN KOREA, THE SECOND WORLD WAR, WORLD WAR ONE, AND THE SPANISH-AMERICAN WAR, WERE REMOVED FROM THE LOWER ATMOSPHERE, PLACED IN SCHOOL ROOMS, AND ARE BEING PREPARED FOR RE-EMBODIMENT TO "MAKE THINGS RIGHT." Many, of course, have already had this service rendered, and many are already re-embodied, but those, particularly, who have strong hate and battle instincts, have, up to this time, remained, overshadowing their countrymen and trying to fulfill their hates through the newer generations.

Since the calls to me (Michael) have begun, no lifestream has left the body, who has not received a personal visitant to take him to a place of purification, and to prepare him quickly to enter some temple of instruction, even those whose momentum of evil would condemn them to much agony before such relief could ordinarily be given. May I thank those who have been so faithful in these daily calls, particularly for the souls who have no one to pray for them?

The incoming lifestreams have had 18% of their mass karma removed, without personal application on their part, due to the calls for the purification of the incoming children. May I thank those who have taken the responsibility of asking for purification of the homes, families, guardians, teachers, and protectors of the souls returning, upon whom depends the building of the New Age?

The human veil of the conscious students has been dissolved by about 37%. This means that the condensed thought and feeling forms, which have been thrown off by the lifestreams, and which form the personal atmosphere of the individual, have been purified and melted away. It is therefore much easier for the sincere student to sense the Presence and accept the reality of the Masters. I am endeavoring to complete this activity in the near future.

EVERY CHELA AND INDIVIDUAL WHO HAS ACCEPTED FULLY OUR ENDEAVOR, IS HAVING, AS A GIFT FROM MY LIFESTREAM, THE RELEASE OF EVERY MEMBER OF THE FAMILY WHO HAS PASSED THROUGH THE "CHANGE" CALLED DEATH, FROM THE NECESSITY OF RE-EMBODIMENT ON EARTH. Each one will be given the opportunity to finish their studies on one of the pure planets of the system, or in the inner sphere which corresponds to their natural ray. For this, I have pledged added service to the law. It is my gratitude for your faith and acceptance of the reality of the masters, and the incorporation of your own energies in spreading the word and the radiation through your voluntary service, your talents and

momentums in the light.

VIOLET FLAME TEMPLES HAVE BEEN ESTABLISHED IN THE LOWEST OF THE ASTRAL AND PSYCHIC REALMS. This is an unprecedented activity, which enables the purifying radiation of mercy and compassion to play upon the souls forced to abide therein, and also provides places of sanctuary for those who respond to the offer for succor and aid.

HUNDREDS OF THOUSANDS OF ELEMENTALS HAVE BEEN PERMANENTLY FREED FROM DISTORTED FORMS, in the bodies of dwarfs and gnomes and other disintegrated concepts, which are below their natural beautiful design. This released nature from so much mischievous energy.

THE MASS PRESSURE OF THE ANIMALS WHO KILL TO LIVE HAS BEEN DECREASED BY 18%, so that they will not find the instinct so strong to prey upon living flesh. This will also be felt through human beings who live mostly on meat products.

THE APPETITES AND DESIRES FOR DOPE, TOBACCO, LIQUOR AND SEXUAL SATISFACTION FOR PLEASURE, HAVE ALSO BEEN DECREASED BY ABOUT 18%. This means the pressure that works through the weaknesses of the outer consciousness will not be so strong, and the desire to fulfill these “wants” not such a compulsion.

THE AGE FOR THE INCOMING OF THE HOLY CHRIST SELF INTO THE YOUNGER GENERATION HAS BEEN BROUGHT DOWN FROM 12 TO 10 YEARS OF AGE, and I am endeavoring to bring it down to 6 years, before the close of the class.

THE FORCES THAT DISINTEGRATE FAMILY LIFE—ENTITIES OF TREMENDOUS PRESSURE, WHO SEEK TO DESTROY UNITY—HAVE BEEN SHEARED OF THEIR POWERS BY HALF, AND GREATER HARMONY AND UNITY IN FAMILY LIFE WILL BEGIN TO BE EVIDENT.

All of these things have been done through the application of the students who have opened their consciousness to us through this New Endeavor. It is magnificent, indeed, and I am extremely grateful.

The causes of plagues, epidemics and disease have been mitigated, and through the voluntary cooperation of certain chelas, the release of the cure for cancer is imminent.

Hundreds of thousands of angels who never were in the lower atmosphere of Earth are now permanently stationed in this realm. Lord Buddha has returned, and abides in the atmosphere of Earth, having promised to remain until the beloved Sanat Kumara's freedom is assured. Visitors from many galaxies have offered their light to beloved Sanat Ku-



mara and the Hierarchy for the duration of this cosmic “push.”

OUR BELOVED SAINT GERMAIN FINDS HIS VICTORY AND HIS VISION ASSURED!

EVERY LIFESTREAM WITHIN THE NEW ENDEAVOR, IF HE OR SHE PERSEVERES, SHALL KNOW THE ASCENSION AT THE CLOSE OF THIS EMBODIMENT. ALL THIS—AND MORE—ACCOMPLISHED IN 12 SHORT MONTHS, MORE THAN WAS ACCOMPLISHED IN 500,000 YEARS PREVIOUSLY!

LOVE—LOVE—LOVE TO YOU ALL FOR THIS SERVICE,  
Lord Michael

Beloved Serapis Bey

January 19, 1954

Beloved Children! Beloved Friends,

Many, many times have you been hopeful aspirants standing at the door of the Temple at Luxor, holding within the confines of your uncertain consciousness the energies which were the harvest of your endeavors. More of innocence than wisdom has prompted your desire, many times, to enter into that concentrated flame which has been my honor to guard for thousands of years. It was not without trepidation that I accepted you into the temple, knowing full well that until the energies of your worlds were free from the pull of the outer world, those energies would return you again to the world of form, until the fires of your vocation would burn to ashes the momentums that had not expended themselves—but rather had lain dormant for a time. Now you come again, and the door is wide open to your eternal freedom.

It is interesting to bring to your attention the service of the brothers and sisters of the Ascension Flame, so that you may understand something of our endeavor and, perchance, cooperate with us.

In the Fourth Sphere—which it is my privilege and honor to guard—dwell the Holy Christ Selves of the human race. Here these magnificent god-free Beings worship together in temples of such magnitude, that many millions may gather and send up adoration through song and the spoken word, and here I become well acquainted with the divine pattern of every ego who belongs to the evolution presently enjoying progress upon the planet and around it.

There comes a time in this sphere, during the long course of evolution, when the Holy Christ Self of an individual will signify, by its auric light, that the ego or personality which it has sustained, has attained to a point of evolution wherein the ascension of that ego is a possibility, through the sublimation or transmutation of the outer self. These particular Christ Selves are then drawn together and segregated from the great mass, and enter into special temples, under the direction of the angels of the Ascension Flame, and receive instruction from those of us who are dedicated to the education of the consciousness in the drawing of the Sacred Fire, which makes possible a final transmutation of consciousness.

These Holy Christ Selves abide within these Ascension Temples, and in each twelve-month cycle, when the Lords of Karma announce, in every one of the Seven Spheres, how many lifestreams are to be admitted to

incarnate in the course of that year, it is my opportunity to suggest a certain number from the Ascension Temple, who are to join the incarnating egos taking embodiment within that year. This ensures entrance into the Earth every year of the maximum number of lifestreams who could, with self-conscious endeavor, attain their freedom.

From each of the other six spheres, the Chohan in charge draws the lifestreams representative of his ray, and these are all presented to the Lords of Karma in a magnificent ceremony, which yet has much of sadness in it, because there are so many more APPLICANTS THAN IT IS POSSIBLE TO GIVE THE OPPORTUNITY. The Lords of Karma then must segregate from this number the small few who are offered incarnating privileges, the others return again to their respective spheres until the passing of some soul from the Earth can make room for another incarnation.

Because of the specific requirements and needs of the cosmic hour in which we presently find ourselves, the Cosmic Law has allowed us greater freedom, and entrance into the world of form of larger numbers of applicants than ever before, who can possibly attain the ascension at this time. For the past seventy years, anticipating this cosmic moment, we have availed ourselves of the leniency of the Law, and have not only presented for approval a greater number of applicants, BUT HAVE BEEN GIVEN LARGER GRANTS IN GETTING OUR CHELAS INCARNATED.

If men could see how much energy, how much time, and prayer and application goes into the drawing forth of each lifestream from these inner spheres who, before being taken to the Lords of Karma, hopes that a flesh body might be allowed them, they would not weary so easily of life, nor rebel at the opportunity presented each day, and, moreover, they would not snuff out that life and withdraw themselves from the appearance world.

The priceless gift of life is so little understood even by the most advanced chela. We stand by those whom we have sponsored, those who live because of the petitions we have placed before the Karmic Board. So often rebellion and discontent is our reward. If man understood these things, his first gesture in the morning would be to bend the knee in gratitude for the opportunities that life offers him.

When the Karmic Board designates the lifestreams that are to enter the earth plane, each one of the Chohans takes back, into the temples of his own sphere, those who come under his particular supervision and guidance and, for a longer or shorter period of time, he prepares them

through radiation if they are spiritually undeveloped, or by conscious instruction if they are chelas. Then, as they pass through into the world of form, these great friends stand at the gates of birth, enfolding the incarnating souls with the blessings of their flame and ray.

Here I digress for a moment into my own activity, which you can duplicate in your own minds, for any one of the other Chohans.

Those whom we have trained in the action of the Ascension Flame, for instance, and those still on Earth who are ready to accept it, are particularly blessed, because a brother or sister from the Realm of Bey is given charge over the lifestream, and becomes sponsor and guardian throughout the entire Earth life, wherever the individual incarnates. According to the response of the outer self to the inner intuition and to the light in the heart are the promptings of the attending member of the Ascension Brotherhood received. Every conceivable way, shape and manner is used to stimulate the heart's desire for freedom. It is one of the tragedies of life, when those who have been marked for the ascension, return home without taking full advantage of the opportunities given them.

We are very happy, at present, because so many of the lifestreams in this great scheme of evolution are taking advantage of the magnificent opportunities within their grasp, and the incarnating egos that are coming to Earth within the next twenty years have unprecedented opportunities offered them. Now, through the great kindness of Lord Michael, we have been told that many, many thousands of souls of varying degrees of advancement are to be prepared at inner levels for the ascension, without the necessity of re-embodiment. With this purpose in view, they are being taken to the great Ascension Temples in each one of the Seven Spheres. The temples are all snow white in appearance, something like alabaster. In each one of these temples, brothers of the ascension shall remain permanently, and the Ascension Flame has been passed through the souls of the enrolled members, as well as through all their inner bodies, until they come to a point where their consciousness can absorb a little of the understanding of the Law.

You see, it is one thing to take a consciousness who has an understanding of the Law and develop that one, but it is quite another thing to take an orthodox consciousness, one who has been given a grant of grace, and transmute the energies in that one's world. This can be accomplished only through the action of the Sacred Fire, and through radiation. It is my desire, at this moment, to ask for volunteers to give their

time in the temples at night, to pass the flame through these souls, for whom Michael has sworn their freedom. This would greatly hasten the preparation of those egos, and it would show the Karmic Board, in the coming six months, what a dispensation of such great scope can do for the evolution of the entire world.

You know, there is no such thing as selfishness in heaven, but looking at the hearts of my brothers and sisters, I find that each one of us is so deeply interested in some portion of the Law, that we take such full advantage of any moment when we can gain the attention of any member of this race. We plunge into our individual service with perhaps little consideration for the problems that may be engaging the attention of the individual. In this connection, I can but assure you that, while we present a phase of the Cosmic Law in the hope of obtaining your cooperation, and to interest your consciousness, we are still fully cognizant of the shadows which you hold within your minds, which are the chains of the imaginings that bind your souls. While we speak of cosmic service, we are well aware of the creations of the human consciousness.

It has been said that the Masters of Light—God free—looking at the great scheme of creation, have forgotten how a consciousness feels who is looking through the sense-bound shadows of the world, but I can assure you that we never look into the heart light of any spirit without parting the shadows by the beam of our attention, and there is some portion of our world permanently anchored in that consciousness during our communion one with another.

How close you are to me! I brought you to the Halls of Karma! I stood before those impassioned judges and held you by the hand and said, “Here, O Great Lords of Karma, is one whose life records shine, whose heart beats true, whose souls awaits the triumphant shout of freedom to enter into the great realm of immortality.” Do you remember? I have stood by you from the moment you knelt before the great judge, when every member of that great court, in one voice, gave acquiescence to your incarnation in flesh form, through which you are to write the last page in the history of your life expression. I will be one of the first to greet you on your return.

You have listened, now, to the voice of your heart. You have felt the pressure of the brothers and sisters of the Ascension Flame, and we are closer at this moment than we have been since the hour when you took birth.

In this coming twelve-month cycle, not only in America, but in India,

China and Russia, particularly, there will be thousands of lifestreams born, across whose breasts is written the word, "ASCENSION." Children of great light are coming to Earth, spirits of great sensitivity. Would to God the world were ready for them!

I thank you for your invitation. What does man know of the joy in the heart of the God-being so invited to partake in the affairs of men! We, who have stood behind the veil, have watched the ruin of centuries of endeavors, and are yet forbidden, by Cosmic Law, to speak through that veil unless invited, abiding in the glory of eternal love, hoping that somewhere, some time, man might express a wish for our counsel and our presence. It is beautiful to be invited, and we never refuse an invitation.

In the activity of the New Dispensation, which will do so much for the race, I would like to open the inner sight of those who know something of the power of qualifying energy, that you might see what is accomplished in the Music Temple by the combination of certain harmonious chords, in the creation of the smallest cherubic figures to the largest of planetary globes and galaxies, as well as in the dissolution of certain forms and moulds which have fulfilled their destiny and are returning to the unformed—the music of creation that surrounds the building of a planet, and the music of dissolution which is evident to those who can hear the song of your own moon as she returns to the unformed.

When this music, this melody, and this harmony, is utilized in this world of form, with the full conscious understanding of the power of cohesion and radiation, there is no appearance that can stand before the lifestream or group of consecrated egos who invoke and use those melodies. These melodies are completed at inner levels, and but await their reception by an alert and sensitive soul. We hope, within the next year, to experiment with this because the students who are the hope of the world must have removed, from their inner bodies, the accumulation whose vibratory action was the fundamental cause of the "fall of man," and the separation of the consciousness from the Christ Self. THIS (HUMAN) ACCUMULATION, WHICH STANDS BETWEEN EVEN THE MOST EARNEST INDIVIDUAL AND HIS OWN DIVINE PRESENCE, IS THE QUALITY OF REBELLION.

At Luxor, you know, we have a tremendous discipline, which was primarily designed to melt that rebellious vibration, so subtle that at times it is discernible only to the eye of a Master, and the soul, itself, is unconscious of the existence of this vibration within itself. However, the-

se harmonies and the combination of sounds that melt within the feelings that rebellious activity against the will of God will permanently accelerate the cooperation of the conscious mind with our plan of endeavor. I am eager and desirous of setting this into motion, and I shall ask the full cooperation of the outer self in this service.

Egypt has been my country since that never-to-be-forgotten day when we received word from the heart of the great high priest that Atlantis was to sink beneath the waves, and we carried that Ascension Flame in an open boat across uncharted seas and knelt before its smoldering embers on the banks of the Nile. With our very breath, we nourished into life again what seemed to be but ashes. I have not left Egypt except for four embodiments, all through the ages since that memorable day.

You have been with me many times, and we are old friends. It is my hope that you may bring to your conscious remembrance, the power of the Sacred Fire that you have wielded in our temple, that you drew forth on our altars, by which you moulded substance into form, and rendered such great service to the public. Those things are recorded in your own feelings. They are part of the energy of your dear hearts. Through your flesh garments, your hands, and through your fingertips flowed that flashing flame, obedient to your conscious direction. Through them you have conducted powers of precipitation, of healing, of levitation. These are records of momentums which belong to the glory of your Causal Bodies. They are not something that must be born out of primal, unqualified life essence. They are the heritage of centuries of devotion and dedication to the externalization of the Sacred Fire of God which belong to you by right of earned endeavor.

I speak now to the memory which I stir within you! Sleep no longer in this limitation of the outer senses! YOU ARE GUARDIAN SPIRITS COME TO SAVE A PLANET! YOU ARE HERE TO FIRE A PEOPLE, AND TO RESURRECT THOSE LIVING IN THE DEATH SHROUD OF THEIR OWN HUMAN CREATION!

Your names are written in the Book of Life and Light! I, who have served on the same altars with you, I, who have passed through the energies of my world the confirmation of your initiations, am not content to see you linger longer in the shadows, in this hour of planetary crisis that is upon us.

Contemplation coupled with action is my request to each of you.

I thank you. Serapis

Beloved Mother Mary, Daytona Beach, Florida—January 19, 1954

May the peace of God rest on this house tonight, beloved children!

May the love of God rise within your hearts until it becomes the predominant feeling in your consciousness, and you become aware, in every cell and atom of your earnest selves, of that Divine Presence!

Well do I know your hearts! It seems but yesterday that you stood, pure and white spirits, before me and presented to me the elemental substance which was to form your garments of flesh in the next incarnation, each of you having been called before the Lords of Karma and given an opportunity to take a new incarnation. Each one of you presented those energies which were for form the envelope through which your soul might seek understanding and ultimate freedom.

It has been my privilege since entering into the realms of Eternal Light to assist in the creation of the chalice which holds the Sacred Fire, around which is drawn the elemental substance of the flesh form, and within which burns the Fire of Immortality.

Within each twelve-month cycle, every lifestream who is to incarnate upon Earth within that period, enters my aura, and together we fashion the heart which will hold the Sacred Fire throughout the entire life span, so that when I enter a room and welcome the hearts and souls and spirits of men, I take great delight in looking upon my own handiwork, rejoicing as the flame within the sacred heart begins to expand, lighting the shadows, and one day bursting forth in a great transfiguration of the self into the Presence. It is through this process of the Sacred Fire that the base substance, through divine alchemy, is drawn into divine purity. It is the same method by which every lifestream who has ascended entered into the full use of the Immortal Electronic Garment—the seamless robe of eternity.

While we have the great opportunity of holding the attention of mankind through this year upon our presence and our service to life, I shall endeavor to convey to the consciousness of the students, and those who visit with me in the Resurrection Temple, or in any one of the retreats or sanctuaries where my focus and flame abide, the consciousness of the Immaculate Conception, the consciousness which I developed through century after century of dedication of my spirit, and self-conscious loyalty to God.

When the beloved Jesus was a very small boy, he already manifested



this purity of spirit. He was born with a natural beauty of consciousness. He had no karma. There was not a stain on his soul, nor one flaw within his thoughts and feelings that would contaminate the perfect expression of his mind, his body or his spirit, and, pure and perfect as he was, he had the use of the faculties of the senses, more highly developed than any child born of woman, perfect sight, perfect hearing, the senses of taste, touch and smell and a great sensitive intuition to spiritual things. He was like a beautiful, strong instrument made to contact the vibratory action, not only of the physical world, but of the higher spheres as well.

This exquisitely-developed lifestream was naturally capable of drawing the appearance world into himself with greater impact, through the very clarity of the senses—more so than the dense and the dull consciousness that perceive little, and exist rather than live. He had, along with every man and woman on Earth, the gift of free will, into which even I (by Cosmic Law) was not permitted to intrude, through the pressure of my desire for his freedom, but it was my great privilege to help that consciousness to use those faculties to magnify the God of Light, and the perfection of the Father, whom he had vowed to represent to the race.

Think of this for a moment. He did not live in a “charmed world.” We lived in a small, humble village, in comparative poverty. He was chosen to “rub shoulders” with the lame and the sick, with the diseased of mind and body. In the day when we walked the Earth, there were no institutions to close round those desolate forms, which today are not apparent to the masses. This beautiful and delicately-minded boy, clothed in his simple little tunic, the sandals that Joseph made for him upon his feet, was exposed to every thought on every plane, with only our love to clothe him round, and it was then that I said to him, “Son, your soul has the power to magnify anything that you choose to accept as real.

You may magnify an appearance of illness and distress, or you may magnify the Lord of Life.” I tried to show him the simple principles that I will present night after night in the Resurrection Temple, and which I intend to present to the students at every opportunity I have to speak with them throughout the year. Jesus has said that it helped him, and I tell you, that it saved my sanity many times throughout that embodiment. Saint Germain, as Joseph, oftentimes blessed that principle. It helped me to go through initiations that I hope no other unascended being will ever be called upon to take. Therefore, I guarantee that it will help your individual souls through every experience you may have.

Your souls, beloved ones, are magnets. From your soul flows your life. Whatever your attention connects with, your soul does magnify. It is a mathematical and scientific principle, which none can escape—initiates, chelas or laymen.

You may magnify good or evil. When your attention connects with any appearance, your life flows from your own heartbeat into it, and it grows and it magnifies—both in the appearance world and in the inner realms—wherever that soul abides.

Now, you may either magnify the shadows and distress of your appearance world, or you may magnify the power of God, by turning the beam of your energy and attention to that Holy Christ Self, holding that attention there, dedicating your attention to receiving and magnifying its powers and qualities, until your inner soul-self grows. Confidence grows in beauty, and grows in perfection in imitation of that one.

We made a game of it when Jesus was little, and he would come, as children do, with bruises on his feet or on his knees—all the various appearances that affect all small growing boys. He would say, “We shall not magnify that hurt or that scar. We shall magnify our Lord.” Then, turning our attention to that perfect pattern, the three of us, we would draw back the healing and peace of the Presence through our beings, until the appearance would disappear. We did this systematically, we did it daily. We built together a momentum that I, within myself, knew was building a positive power of resistance in the consciousness of Jesus against every appearance of evil that, when his cosmic moment came upon him, he could even look at death, itself, and refuse to magnify it by the power of his heartbeat, turning all the power of his energy to life, magnifying the power of that life through him, until death was vanquished. Do you see?

It should be the same with you, dear hearts. We have watched the family life of mankind. I have watched the mothers and the fathers of the race. I have seen them in their great sincerity, their great sense of responsibility and desire to surround their individual flocks with security and protection, and yet, through that very sincerity, they will magnify the appearance instead of the all-power of the Presence, which, through the energy of the upreaching consciousness, would conduct the substance of healing, supply, and protection into the world of form.

I have said within myself, “When opportunity presents itself, I shall make the Magnificent the creed of the conscious chelas. They shall ac-

cede, as I did, to that principle of truth that stood within my world, until they are free.”

Oh, sons of heaven, daughters of heaven! Why magnify the appearance world? Let us, together, magnify the powers of the Lord! Thank you for accepting the feeling of this, dear heart friends!

As I witness the coming of the Masters into the consciousnesses of the earnest ones, bringing their gifts of light, their vision of the things to come, and I see the distress of the personal self, the limitations and the shadows of the soul, my heart is near to bursting with the desire to convey to you how simple it is to connect with your Christ Self, by just turning your soul, your spirit and your senses to the ever-present God, allowing your energies to bask in that uplifting, healing, ever-present heart of all good, and then feel the flame of your own heart, like an unfolding lotus, conduct those God-qualified energies into the world of form.

All of the great men and women who have performed the seeming miracles of the ages, have been merely conductors. My beloved Jesus was merely a conductor who connected the energies of his physical and inner bodies with his Father-Mother God, in whom he had such perfect trust, that no outer appearance, beloved ones, could ever draw an electron from his feeling world or cause him to magnify it.

That is the tremendous accomplishment he has offered to any lifestream who cares to accept it. I was present at, in fact was instrumental in, the very first so-called miracle that he performed at Cana, in which he just turned his attention to the Father of all good, and allowed the energies of his own inner bodies to change the substance of that water into electronic light—the people unconsciously qualifying it with that which they desired to manifest. It is one of the simplest activities—just a letting go of the limited outer self, and connect inwardly with the Presence of God, letting his power of healing, of supply or of peace flow into the manifestation.

Blessed ones! This should be a year of tremendous importance to you, and if even a handful of you can grasp the significance of this Law, if you can work it out in some simple manifestation—feeling the power of your own energy connected with the power of the Christ Self—you will truly be ourselves in action! Now, you move around in the world of form, and your senses have been in the habit of bringing to your consciousness reports of good and evil. Will you not try to change that by accepting only the good? Will you try to remember me as you go about your daily

work, and let us see what you will magnify in the course of each day!

It is a happy training. It is a pleasant pastime. You know, yourself, even in your human activities, how grateful you are when friends do not magnify your weaknesses, and how grateful is the soul when there is even one who magnifies your service, your capacities and your capabilities. That is what we do constantly. You know, some of the students are unduly concerned when we commend individuals for accomplishment and, judging from human standards, they question the wisdom of our commendation, but we are magnifying the good, while the limited outer consciousness of the student magnifies the appearance. If we had not magnified the good, the human race would have passed into the "second death" long ago, and there is no member of the Spiritual Hierarchy, who took human embodiment, who would have been able to get home God-free if some other soul had not chosen to stand by and magnify the good within that incarnated spirit, holding the faith, holding confidence, holding the trust, while the individual was engaged in cosmic service, endeavoring to fulfill his mission.

May every God Presence now individualized choose to magnify the good in each other. When that is done, we shall have a heart and body and a soul and a spirit made up of every lifestream belonging to the Universal Father, that will truly embody the nature of the Cosmic Christ.

To your hearts, to your families, to your loved ones, I direct the energy of the flame of my presence for your beautiful hospitality and for your exquisite remembrance of me in your daily life, which draws us closer and closer, and gives us opportunity, without limit, to bless you individually and collectively. For myself, I shall magnify the light in your hearts, for I believe in you. You know I helped to create those hearts, and I shall see you free!

I bless you and thank you, and now I shall say, "good evening."

MARY

Beloved El Morya,                      Daytona Beach, Florida—January 20, 1954

Good Evening, Lovely Ladies and Gracious Gentlemen,

Happy, indeed, it is for those of us who may place our feet firmly on the bridge of light and know that, as we proceed into your presence, it will not be swept from under us through lack of faith or through prejudice, but we may build into our design the services that we choose to render.

Mankind has, at rare intervals, stretched forth a hand of friendship—cautiously opened the door of his consciousness to the Presence or to the Hierarchy, and, if the association is pleasing to the ego, may give us the questionable pleasure of hearkening to our words. More often than not, however, in the bringing forth of our light, there was not enough personal comfort in the association to please aught but the few willing to stand the trust for a purpose, and upon these few have we depended for the continuity of consciousness by which the plan, design and hope of heaven might be sown into the world of thought, nourished by whatever voluntary energies could be coaxed from the keeping of a reluctant self, brought to harvest, and offered to the Cosmic Law as a reason for sustaining a recalcitrant humanity on a groaning Earth, as a part of our beautiful and shining solar system.

If you could have seen the pleas, the pledges, the arguments presented to the Lords of Karma, year after year, century after century, by the Brothers, in an endeavor to secure mercy or an added allotment of time to awaken some members of the race to their responsibility, you would know the love divine that is in the hearts of those who serve. If you could have seen the harvest of each retreat, which has been offered at the great council, by the Brotherhood, you would realize that the endeavors and the manifestations of the past year were truly magnificent, and you would understand the gratitude in the hearts of those of us who live in the belief that the light within your hearts can be encouraged and developed into a flame. We are grateful for your service to us, for your interest and confidence in us, and for making your own life span in this bridge, which I offered to the Hierarchy, as a means by which they might enter the world of men.

In the course of the past year, you have proceeded across bridges of one kind or another. You have availed yourselves of the energies of some other part of life, which provided such a means of safe convoy for your feet. You have often trusted too well in the workmanship of human

beings, and more than once have been catapulted into the roaring torrent by reason of such trust.

It is no wonder that the mankind of Earth are wary and cautious, and yet, despite the pictures that the etheric records have shown, we have been able to coax you forth again over the bridge of life, and you have grasped our hands in friendship.

I have offered mankind this bridge. I have offered it to the host of heaven, and between you and me, I wonder why either group would ever find it secure enough to reach the further shore. With a prayer in my heart, and hope in my spirit, I gave of my life. Grateful I am that it has sustained the weight of the people, and it has also sustained the great and magnificent personages who have honored us by using it to give to you their word, the feeling of their reality, their joys, their fears, their doubts, their trials, their victories, and the sweet experiences by which they gained their own freedom.

The endeavor of Lord Maitreya has been to bring to the student body a realization that every being who has ever trod the path to victory has had the same life experiences as your sweet and earnest selves. He has asked each one to convey to you his or her own feeling as they passed along the way of Earth, in order that you may accept them as men and women, and, in that acceptance, know the sweet association of friendship, rather than the concept wherein the Perfected Being is vested with cosmic powers, but separated from the evolving consciousness by awe.

Before each Master Presence is invited to a participation in the unfoldment of the divine plan to the consciousness of the student of life, Lord Maitreya always gives each one the same instructions, and if you will look over the pattern of the past year, you will see that the homely experiences of the daily living of the Masters while on the earth plane, has been their opening to the cosmic instruction on the Law.

We have thought much about the presentation of the words of the Brotherhood. We have sat many an evening in Ceylon, and counseled together as to how best we may reach the hearts of men. The hearts of men have been reached by occult literature and other metaphysical reading, but it is the deep stirring of the heart by love, by the intimate confidences from within our own hearts, that raises the outer self into the comradeship which is essential to our cooperative endeavor on behalf of our planet.

Witness the great Christian religion, wherein the Master Jesus has

held the position of God, and you will see that, although the devotions and adorations have lifted the soul, except in very rare instances, the devotee did not become the fullness of his Presence and his consciousness in action. And it is our desire and endeavor now TO SEND EVERY MAN BACK INTO HIS OWN HEART, WHEREIN HE MAY DEVELOP FROM WITHIN HIMSELF THE MASTERY OF ENERGY, and find us as fellow-workers, pilgrims upon the path, counselors, true, but no less friends and brothers.

You are a brave lot, for you have chosen to apply to the Universal First Cause for primal life, every electron of which is charged with the fire of the Sun, itself, and the flowing stream of electronic light that I witness passing through your inner bodies and your flesh forms tonight is the Fire of Creation. Someday, each one of you will learn to master that fire, and through it, fulfill the divine plan of your own great lifestream. We have all vowed to assist you!

I represent the will of God, and my service and activity in the inner spheres is a delight, indeed, for every Master, angel, deva, man and elemental in those inner spheres is in complete accord with that will, and welcomes every opportunity to learn what new design is coming forth from the Silent Watcher in the twenty-four-hour period, rushing to meet that will, and joyously sending their life-energy into the fulfilling and externalizing of it. But, in the world of form, I, representing the will of God, am the least invited, even by the most advanced of students, because in the coming of the will of God, there is no compromise with the human self, there is no compromise with human conditions, there is no compromise with personality.

I must give that will to all who stand innocently before me, hopefully raising the cup of their consciousness and timidly invoking that will, and yet always holding back just a little. But, I can hold nothing back, when I am called into action. I live but to externalize that will, and, as the water runs impersonally through the channel that is opened to it, so does my conscious self rush to and through the lifestreams who, in the silence of their own chambers, make the "great surrender," a surrender of self and pride and purpose, and who say, not without deep subjugation, "Thy will be done."

Beloved friends, in that hour when you invoke the Sacred Fire of God's will, and I, the servant of that fire, respond, I can but promise that after the surrender is accepted (which, after all, is merely a struggle with the outer self), you will find that the will of God for you is much more harmonious and comfortable than that which your fondest dreams could

depict as your own human will for yourself.

Truth and the will of God always go hand in hand. This is our year. It is to be a year of great light, and yet, a year of great discipline for those who have stepped forth upon the path. In friendship, may I say that I will soften, as much as is possible according to my nature, the flow of those energies into your experiences.

*Sanat Kumara must be released!* His work is well done. His love, even the Masters, themselves, can scarcely comprehend—nor his patience, when he has looked upon the sleeping race, all potential light bearers, choosing to slumber on while he gives his maximum radiation to keep Earth, which is their home, in the chain, not for a century or tow, BUT FOR MILLIONS OF YEARS! Earth is a small, revolving orb which, in this galaxy, is not more than a speck of dust, and whose light, if snuffed out, would scarcely make a flicker in the radiance of the solar system. YET, IT IS THE PLANETARY HOME OF TEN BILLION LIFESTREAMS, WHO COULD ONLY FIND MASTERY IF EARTH WERE SUSTAINED AS THEIR CRADLE.

Each one of you, when you wear your immortal garments, when you have accepted the invitation of your God-Presence, and when you stand God-free in blazing light, will stand there only because Sanat Kumara believed enough in your light and life to do for you what you should have done for yourself for countless eons of time. If he had not, the evolution would have passed into the “second death,” and, as an individual consciousness, you would have been no more. Is that not a debt to be paid best by becoming, wherever you are, a focus for the expansion of the light through every soul you contact?

You are paying for your own life, in your service to him. You are paying for your immortality all down through the eons of time that have not yet been unfurled, when you will have being because of his love. Every sunrise you see, every flower that gives of its perfume, every friend and loved one that warms your heart, you enjoy because you have life, which is the gift of his patience and his service in sustaining it.

Think about it! Someone has loved the universe enough, someone has loved you enough, to meet your obligations and wipe them before the Karmic Board, year after year, embodiment after embodiment, and century after century. You know the gratitude you feel in the world of form when an individual will meet your obligation and relieve you of that pressure, just once!

Lemuria was an age of tremendous illumination and perfection. In Atlantis, thousands of lifestreams were able to emit light, to precipitate, to levitate. Angels and Masters walked visibly by the side of unascended



beings. Sanat Kumara, full of hope, saw the close of his exile. He was thinking of Venus, his heart burning with love for his home, the Sacred Fire visible upon the altars. Here on Earth, sickness, death and desolation were wiped out. Folding his garments about him, he was ready to let the dust of Earth fall from his presence. Then, back through the centuries fell the race! Back into exile came Sanat Kumara!

What consciousness would stand, with the fall of every Golden Age, before the Karmic Board and say, "I RENEW MY VOW—I SHALL REMAIN. THEY WILL YET ARISE. THEY WILL YET EMIT LIGHT!"

And the Karmic Board more than once counseled him to linger no longer, that the mercy of the Law had exhausted itself, that divine justice would no longer accept a sacrifice of such tremendous proportions, of such tremendous love. I have stood there, you have stood there, as that great dignified Lord of Life quietly and firmly said, "I shall remain."

And the light of Venus dimmed in his eye, and the thoughts of home receded from his sweet consciousness, lest the very pull of that love would weaken his resolve.

I have stood on Venus, by the side of Sanat Kumara's beloved, and saw her filled with increasing hope as the hour of his exile neared completion, and then I have seen her turn and walk back into the City of the Sun, with her shoulders squared, her eyes facing the heart of the Presence. For another million years her loved one would be doing the work of others.

That, my children is LOVE. That is what FIRES ME WITH ENTHUSIASM, with DETERMINATION, to find among the sons and daughters of men, some who would love as Venus has. That is the inspiration that brought me to the side of Saint Germain when he stood among the ruins of his last endeavor. That is the fire that took me into the very presence of Helios and Vesta, themselves, and asked for an opportunity to reach those chelas who had served with me in many a tight corner through the ages. That is the fire that beat within my heart as I stood before the great Maha Sahib (Maha Chohan) and in the face of his great wisdom made me say, "I BELIEVE I CAN FIND MEN AND WOMEN TO HOLD THIS BRIDGE, TO FAN THE DYING EMBERS OF TRUTH, TO STIR THE SOULS OF MEN AND TO SET THESE GOD-BEINGS FREE."

Justice and right MUST PREVAIL. Men and women have benefited by the patience and love of this God Being, and yet refuse to serve, when they know what he has done!

This is a crusade, my dear ones, in which my spirit, my soul, the fire of my being is vested, and before I am through, there will not be one incoming soul who will not kneel before his light. I ASKED THE LORDS OF KARMA TO WITHHOLD A PHYSICAL BODY FROM ANY LIFESTREAM WHO IS TO COME THROUGH THE GATES OF BIRTH UNTIL THAT SOUL AGREES TO USE ITS ENERGIES TO EMIT THE LIGHT WHICH SETS THAT GREAT BEING FREE. THIS IS A DISPENSATION THAT HAS NOT YET BEEN GRANTED.

I am a man of determination and purpose. It is the WILL OF GOD that the men and women of Earth give forth the light to make this star shine. At inner levels, it is a disgrace to look upon the sweet Earth, to hear it groan and cry and squeak upon its axis, and to witness the effluvia from the hearts of men that the blessed elementals are forced to clean.

Come forth, now, my friends, and let us be about our Father's business.

I thank you, and good night!

EL MORYA

Beloved El Morya

Havana, Cuba—January 23, 1954

It is indeed a pleasure and a privilege for me to be allowed to grasp your hands through the veil, and I am especially grateful to you for the many lifetimes you have dedicated yourselves to the service of the light. It is not only in this short span of your existence that you have chosen to step forth from the masses, to face the ridicule of the outer mind, and to blend the voluntary energies of your beings to setting God-life free. Age after age, have your names been written in the Book of Eternal Life. Can you feel, then, the gratitude of the Hierarchy for that service? I think you can!

I bow before your light, and I carry within the compass of my presence the blessings of Sanat Kumara, in whose name you have chosen to present to the consciousness of the people the reality of the Hierarchy, without whom this Earth would long since have passed into oblivion, the electrons which compose it returned to the universe, and the souls depending upon it for existence snuffed out like candles before the wind.

A magnificent city—your Havana! Have you thought why certain places on the surface of this Earth attract many souls around them, while other places, equally desirable, perhaps, do not grow into cities? It is because of past momentums, during which incarnate lifestreams, facing God, drew forth powerful foci of life-energy in those places, in prayer, in devotion, in service, and created out of that unformed life essence a rhythmic pulsation of the Sacred Fire, which has, within itself, a mystic power that draws the souls of men, as the flame draws the moth, so that, bathed within that Sacred Fire, the nourishment of the spiritual centers of the soul may more quickly externalize God-mastery.

During the period of the great Atlantean culture, the mighty Archangel Zadkiel focused the Fire of Invocation here, within the aura of your present city, and the priests and priestesses of this order, drawing forth that Sacred Fire, were able to use the power of divine alchemy to change the quality of life-energy from shadow into light, from disease into harmony, and from depression into happiness. You, who have returned to this island, were among that Brotherhood, and in the momentum which is yours, you have chosen to serve the souls of this magnificent metropolis.

The forcefield created by your cooperative endeavors gave the primal impetus for my new endeavor. As the charge of energy in a battery magnetizes the machinery, so does the momentum of energy drawn by a cooperative group of chelas build through the years, until it can be used

by a member of the Hierarchy to introduce a new cause or endeavor, by which we might drive the wedge of the divine will and pattern of the universe into the consciousness of men.

Among all the qualities of the Masters of Wisdom, you will find gratitude high, both on the lips and in the hearts, for we live but to serve, and we can serve only where we are accepted. HOW CAN A HIERARCHY DIRECT THE PROGRESS OF A RACE, UNLESS THEY CAN REACH THE CONSCIOUSNESS AND OUTER MINDS OF THE LIFESTREAMS WHO ARE IN DISTRESS? UNLESS THERE IS A BRIDGE, THERE IS NO LINK, NO CONNECTION OVER WHICH OUR DESIGN, OUR COUNSEL, OUR WORDS, OUR CURRENT ENDEAVORS MAY REACH THE INTELLECT OF THE PERSONAL SELF.

What good purpose could be served in the Twentieth Century, when new conditions have arisen from the fertile field of maya, by repeating the words I spoke one hundred years ago? If a child is crossing a street and a truck bears down upon him, that is a current crisis that requires the energies of the present moment, if one is to avert a tragedy. It would be to no purpose for the chela to rush into the house and read the Upanishads to find out what he is expected to do in the emergency. In other words, current activities require current emergency methods, and not the accumulated wisdom of the past.

Two thousand years have passed since the Master Jesus was given opportunity to speak. The words he said then fell on deaf ears, for the most part. The Piscean Cycle was born, and has almost closed, and only now mankind chooses to give freedom to the word, pertinent to the beginning of that cycle. The Nineteenth Century has come and has gone. Truly, we spoke freely on the Law then, and those words are immortal. But, the Twentieth Century presents its own emergencies—its own opportunities—and the counsel of one hundred years ago is not pertinent to the endeavor which engages the energies of the Brotherhood in this hour.

It was to bridge this gap—to cross the chasm between the now and the then—that I applied for a dispensation, an opportunity by which I might endeavor to convince some old heart friends that we are capable of speech, capable of God-intelligence, and that we do not rest upon our crowns, fulfilling a karma of merit to the tune of a celestial harvest, while your planet stands at the end of its hour. Vain, indeed, would be our service to life, if we were not abreast of the cosmic endeavor to create of this planet a light star.

EVERY HUNDRED YEARS, WITHIN THE TWO-THOUSAND-YEAR CYCLE, DO THE GREAT LORDS OF KARMA GIVE A DISPENSATION OF ENERGY TO

THE SPIRITUAL HIERARCHY, and Sanat Kumara, Lord Maitreya and the Maha Chohan, in council, decide how best to invest that energy. They look upon the souls of men, they look upon the Earth conditions, they face the requirements of the Cosmic Law, and then together, they design some cause of merit, and present it to the entire Brotherhood. Opportunity is assigned to the various members of the Brotherhood, and these members then call about themselves chelas, like yourselves. They show them the pattern and the plan, and they ask the chelas if they wish to cooperate to bring that plan to fulfillment in the world of form. You have sat in many such councils. You have thrilled with enthusiasm at the eloquence of the God-free as they spoke of the mission of Gautama Buddha and of Jesus, and of our later spiritual pioneers.

At inner levels it all seems so easy. There is no reluctant flesh, no clouded mind, no resistances of the many selves, only the joy, the Christ, the gifts to be given to the world, free. It is easy to volunteer before incarnation takes place, and for that reason, the Great Initiator, himself, carefully examines each volunteer before he is given opportunity to serve the Brothers in the world of form, for enthusiasm and zeal are not akin to constancy, and hundreds of thousands of centuries of rhythmic, selfless service.

You have heard of the initiation of the beloved Mother Mary, when she offered to bring forth the body of the Master Jesus. She stood for three hours before Lord Maitreya, trying to hold the pattern of the form of Helios, and the great cosmic winds blew upon that pattern. They blew inside her mind and her feelings, endeavoring to take away her concentration, and every force in the atmosphere around her (directed by the Brothers, themselves attempted to steal the attention of her senses, which in that instant would have released the form, and she would have been removed from the list of possible candidates. Then, receiving the benediction of Lord Maitreya, she came to Earth and had to re-enact through all the years of Jesus' life and ministry that same test of holding the God-concept against the appearances of the world of form. The three hours at the foot of Calgary were no more intense and terrible than the hours spent in the proving of her worth.

And when Jesus was come to maturity, and could hold that concept for himself, he had eyes that were forced to look upon leprous bodies, and at all forms of decay, all of which could have registered on his pure image, were it not for that guard of Mary's love, the constantly cut away, cut away, cut away, from his attention and senses, the appearance world, and helped him to magnify the image of the Father, which he was

to externalize in the flesh.

Joseph, too, (now our great and beloved Saint Germain), was chosen to be an outer pattern of the Father of Light, so that Jesus, looking upon him, might outpicture in his own form, the gracious beauty of Joseph, until he had matured enough to remember his mission, and anchor his own thought and feeling self in a picture of the divine image of God, which was to externalize in order to be victorious in his accomplishment.

You will excuse my digression from the main point, which is the release of this energy in each one-hundred-year cycle.

FROM THE YEAR 1400, UNTIL THE BEGINNING OF THE SEVENTEENTH CENTURY, THIS IMPERSONAL ENERGY WAS GIVEN PRIMARILY TO SAINT GERMAIN TO BRING FORTH A NEW LAND, OR TO BRING REMEMBRANCE OF A NEW LAND TO THE MINDS OF THE PEOPLE OF EUROPE, AND TO ENCOURAGE THE SELFLESS AND BRAVE SPIRITS TO FORGE AHEAD, AND IN THIS NEW LAND CREATE A CRADLE IN WHICH THE SPIRITUAL ENDEAVOR, WHICH IS TO FLOURISH IN THE CEREMONIAL AGE AND RAY, COULD BE BROUGHT INTO BEING.

You will see that the vital energies that flowed through Columbus and the other explorers were greater than those of their own human selves. They were ordinary men, women and children who, against all reason and human judgment, left home and security to face an unknown course, a chartless sea, to carve for themselves a nation out of a wilderness, prompted by an intangible quality called "the love of freedom."

Think of it, think of it a moment, you within this room, and you will see that it was a pressure greater than the human self that carried them, like a cosmic wind, from comfort to privation.

Who, among you, at this hour, with just the clothing on your back, would walk out that door, leaving home, security and family, to follow the ephemeral heaven of some human being, bound in his own karma, who represented it as a possibility, and not a fact?

Men of destiny are always swept by the cosmic mind of the Holy Spirit, in spite of themselves. It has ever been thus.

At the beginning of the Nineteenth Century, after the establishment of a focus in this Western Hemisphere, our beloved Lord Maitreya called the group of Chohans (of which I am a humble member) before him and said, "GENTLEMEN, IT IS NOW TIME THAT WE BRING A KNOWLEDGE OF THE HIERARCHY TO THE MINDS OF MEN. IT IS NOW TIME THAT THE MASTERS, WHO HAVE CONCENTRATED THEIR ATTENTION IN THE EAST, SHALL ENTER THE OCCIDENTAL CONSCIOUSNESS." Then, in that pleas-

ant, persuasive, eloquent and magnificent manner of his, he outlined what you know as Theosophy.

He told us how certain lifestreams might incarnate, and then those of us who were close to these people could step through the veil and the incarnate chelas open the door to an understanding of our presence, our particular service, and our willingness and desire to cooperate with anyone who would accept our friendship, our questionable intelligence, and our capacity for counsel, not for personal credit or for the karma of merit that would result from their trust in us.

You sat in that council. I called you there. Why? Because for many ages, in and out of the body, we have built an affinity, and I felt that within yourselves you could not deny me when you heard my name, that when you felt the pressure of my feeling, you would know the reality of myself.

Blavatsky was there, Leadbeater, Judge and Sinnett—all the names you know so well, and many more—MANY MORE PERHAPS BETTER QUALIFIED THAN THE CRUDE, ROUGH WOMAN WHO STOOD FORTH AND SAID, “MASTERS, I WILL GO AND BE THAT WEDGE.” Crude of body and mind, spirit, soul and self she was. And for all the finer, more delicate instruments who did not volunteer, we were glad to accept those who did, because as you know, in the service of the Brotherhood, we are not permitted to use any drastic measures. To use a phrase of your military service, we cannot say, “Here, you shall represent me.” We can but say, “Could you represent me?” Among many thousands of qualified lifestreams, perhaps ten are willing to volunteer, and out of that ten, maybe two are fully qualified, and then it is a shifting and a sorting and a praying and a hoping, until we have prepared perhaps one soul, whose sole will and purpose is centered in our cause, and on that one, our hope depends.

Thus, was the initial endeavor of Theosophy born. The Lords of Karma gave to us a certain amount of energy to use which the lifestream had not earned, and so Kuthumi and myself, and the beloved Maha Sahib endeavored to use that energy to the best advantage. We offered it then to Blavatsky and the Founders to supplement their own faith and wisdom. Many is the night we sat and talked about how to confirm her appointment, you might say, and you all know the results of our endeavors. WE RELEASED TO HER THE POWERS OF PRECIPITATION AND PHENOMENA—EVERYTHING TO PLEASE THE SENSES—EVERYTHING TO CONVINCING THE RELUCTANT CONSCIOUSNESS OF THE OUTER MAN, and we spent a great store of our allotted energy in literally turning hand-springs, in an

endeavor to secure the faith and cooperation of those whom we lived to serve.

Hundreds of letters were written—tons of logical records went into our correspondence, and out of it all, we had at least a workable knowledge of the Law and of the Hierarchy available for those members of the race who chose, from time to time, to honor us by opening the pages of our books and examining the fruits of our labors—and so that cycle closed.

The Twentieth Century dawned, and again the council of the Lord Maitreya met. Again the energies were offered to assist mankind to a workable knowledge of the Law and the Hierarchy. This time we decided that it would not be phenomena, but radiation and feeling that would secure for us brothers and sisters willing to be ourselves in the world of form, and I have to the best of my ability stood behind the Master Saint Germain in his endeavors to bring an understanding of the Law to the people.

We are pleased and blessed, because in this century not only was the knowledge of the Law available, but the method by which the students could contribute their energies to the amount allowed us by the Karmic Board has given us more to work with. It is an unalterable fact, dear hearts, that for every breath you release from your body, you receive another breath into your lungs. The instant that you refuse to give your breath to the universe, seeking to hold it within your body, you begin the destruction of your form, and very soon death would ensue. In the same manner, the energy released by the chela in impersonal service to life brings a return of energy from above, in added knowledge, in added understanding, in a momentum of healing, in a momentum of supply, but, if the energy given by us in instruction is not used for some humanitarian purpose and we were to release more, the lifestream would eventually die of spiritual surfeit, in the same manner that the body would die of condensed breath.

If I stand before the Karmic Board and offer to use my life energy to talk to you, the first thing the Karmic Board would ask is, “What benefit will the investment of your counsel bring to the universe? Your light is too valuable to be given for the amusement of mankind, and if you invest it in human beings and there is no interest in your investment, you make karma for them by reason of their indolence and indifference.”

Ha! Do not think that I have not sat and thought plenty before I have given of my light to the people of Earth! Do not think that I have not watched that light flow, carrying the words of my brothers, without



praying to the God who made us all, that someone on Earth would weave out of it a blessing—that we may not stand before that impassive tribunal, the Karmic Board, and hear them say, “Brothers, your zeal has outweighed your wisdom.” That has happened to me more than once, for I am a fiery soul, with a fiery faith in men, and yet, without that faith, your sorrowful planet could not be sustained in our shining solar system.

I shall not tax your patience by speaking in detail on the subject of Sanat Kumara's cause, for it is a subject that stirs my soul.

THERE WOULD BE NO EARTH, NO PLATFORM FOR YOUR FEET, NO AIR TO BREATHE, NO LOVED ONES TO ENRICH YOUR PERSONAL ORBIT—IF ONE BEING HAD NOT SACRIFICED HIMSELF FOR MILLIONS OF YEARS, PRECIOUS HEARTS, TO DO FOR YOU AND MANKIND WHAT YOU SHOULD BE DOING FOR YOURSELVES. Remaining harmonious enough so that the energy from your Presence would pour out light instead of shadows does not seem such a big order. It is the decree of the universe that every planet emit light. Look at your stars at night. LOOK AT THE ENTIRE GALAXY—ALL OBEDIENT TO THE UNIVERSAL LAW, EXCEPT EARTH. Of course, you cannot look at the Earth, because you are too close to get a perspective of it, but I can, and I am ashamed that I am so long a member of the Hierarchy and should still have to give my energies to the awakening of Earth from the shadows.

For millions of years, Sanat Kumara has emitted light so that this planet might be sustained in the system, while mankind en masse has played in the shadows. Time and time again, the great Karmic Board has called him and said, “Great Lord of Life, do you not wish to go home?” And time and time again, he has answered, “No, I shall remain.” Now, the Great Cosmic Law has issued the fiat that he shall return to Venus, and that is the reason for our entire endeavor to reach more souls who are willing to contribute light—to be willing to be the light bearers, and are willing to apply the torch of flame to the smouldering embers in the consciousness of the masses, and to make this star a blazing planet of freedom in the firmament.

To this end have we forsworn nirvana. To this end, do I stand in the heart of the will of God. May some among you give ear to my prayer—some among you remember your vow—some among you be faithful to it until the end, when you shall receive on your shoulders the white garment of immortality, and I, holding your hand, might say, “Come, son or daughter of Heaven, I welcome you home.”

Beloved Maha Chohan

February 1, 1954

Beloved Children of My Heart,

I am so grateful for your loving cooperation and interest in my humble endeavor to amplify the blessings and radiation of the retreats and their blessed members. Graded radiation is a Universal Law. Conductors of qualified energy carry the blessings of the Central Sun from sphere to sphere on their outward course, to the periphery of the universe.

The angelic evolution, particularly, serves in this capacity, because there is no resistance, rebellion, nor mental reservations in their consciousness, to limit their receiving and expanding the will, the nature, the qualities of God.

Now you have drawn the human kingdom into like service by joining these Transmission Classes, and by giving of your life to magnetize, energize and amplify currents, blessings and spiritual gifts which would otherwise be too subtle, too ethereal, to benefit the gross vibratory action of the masses. Even as the senses require the mechanical device of radio and television to lower the vibratory action of the music and speech to a point where it can be perceived and enjoyed by the outer consciousness, so do these spiritual currents enter your worlds, and then you become local transmitters in your locality.

Darjeeling is the home of the Brotherhood of the Diamond Heart. As my son, El Morya, is honored as Sponsor for 1954, we enter the focus at Darjeeling to give to him our energies. As each retreat is honored, its hierarchies receive THE GIFT OF LIFE of all who enter therein or turn their attention toward it. You also give your life in this manner, and thus the Master has an extra portion of qualified life in that 30-day cycle to pour into his particular cause or venture.

The Diamond Heart as the Thoughtform for the Year, will be created around each sanctuary, director, leader, student and their homes, business and families during the Transmission Class. It is a protective shell, independent of the Tube of Light, which will help cut the lines of force that connect each lifestream with discord, and which will deflect the astral currents that flow in the lower atmosphere as well.

If you will be conscious of the beloved El Morya, the Brothers of the Diamond Heart and the devas and builders of form creating out of shining light this protective blessing for you, I am sure you will feel the instant and sustained relief which its presence will bring.

Love and blessings, Maha Chohan

Beloved Serapis Bey

February 12, 1954

Love be thine from the heart of Luxor—light be thine from the heart of Luxor—victory, which is within both love and light, be thine, candidates for the ascension, from the heart of Luxor. Beloved Lanto, Hierarch of the Royal Teton, friend of the ages, I stretch my hand, my heart, and the Flame from the East to you across the miles. Accept, then, the energies of the ages, and blend thou thy great Cosmic Flame to service through those ages that are forming a bridge, uniting the Eastern and Western consciousness, and all the peoples incarnating within these hemispheres, giving of the vitality of the West, and the mysticism of the East, in the blending into that balanced activity which gives God-mastery and God-freedom.

I greet you today in the name of your life, that life which you applied to use from the heart of Creation in order to develop self-mastery and become in yourselves creators of worlds and systems and galaxies—that life which you have invested in shadow and in sunshine, according to the will of your own conscious self, that life which has builded for you either the shackles and the chains which bind your spirits round, or the glory of your Causal Body.

I am one among a great Hierarchy who are servants to your light, who have come and who have remained as part of the evolution of the planet, Earth, until that imprisoned life, which is your responsibility, is set free. Somewhere along the pathway of the spiritual evolution of the soul, every lifestream within the sacred places of his own heart of prayer decides within himself that he wishes no longer to experiment with life, that he again wishes to learn of the God will and go free. At that time, we are summoned before the living presence of such an one, and according to the gifts of our lifestreams do we serve that soul, casting the light of our consciousness into helping that soul through the invocation of the Sacred Fire, to redeem imprisoned life, to make things right, and to prepare to be ascended into the natural God-estate of a God-free being.

We are the brothers and sisters of the ascension. Across your breasts are written the words, “Candidate for the Ascension.” You are privileged among all men, women and children that use Earth as a planetary home. The Lords of Karma have chosen to vest your lifestreams with embodiment, to give you opportunity to make things right, and you who sit here before me today are those who vowed before that great impersonal tribunal, that if given such opportunity, you would avail yourselves of it and balance your debt to this great universe, removing that portion

of the death shroud from this star, and endeavoring, wherever possible, to make light bearers of those you contact.

I remind you of your vow! I have kept my part of it when I stood sponsor for you, and gave the pledge that, should you incarnate, a brother or sister of the ascension would stand by your side, and offer you at every opportunity a way and a means to make things right. Up until the securing of the dispensation whereby we might speak with you, we have had to render this service through radiation, through the impress of the Higher Mental Body, or Holy Christ Self, as you choose to call it. Now, we have the great opportunity of sowing the seeds into your outer consciousness, within which are the ideals we represent, the plan and purpose which we serve, and the way and means by which you, as individual lifestreams, may cooperate with us, and while redeeming your own energy, also help to set the rest of life free.

It is opportunity without parallel, when mankind is invited, through the veil, to take the hand of God-free brothers, and walk in communion and companionship with those who have guarded the race from the beginning of recorded time.

I trust you will not consider your service duty, but opportunity without parallel—that you will find joy in such service. This will lift the tremendous sense of oppression for you, and give to you happiness in weaving out of your light a bridge, by which other lifestreams, as well as yourselves, may ascend again to their God-free estate.

Many, many ages have passed since this beautiful planet Earth was created, since the harmony of creation, radiating out from the bodies of the Elohim, added to the melody and music of the spheres. It is many, many eons of time since the pure electrons were drawn by love from the unformed, and builded into a planet of such shining beauty that even the Sun in its heavens did not exceed her in light and grace. That was the gift from the heart of Creation to the evolution who signified a desire to learn to control energy in a world of form. Flame flowers that never die, bodies that knew no disintegration or decay, precipitation and levitation and etherealization—the God-gifts of each incarnate spirit—the presence of the angelic host visible and tangible to the sight of all, the mighty devas, Masters and guardians designing and living within the temples of light, the constant companions and protectors of a happy and innocent evolution—that is the Earth as it was given from God's heart and hand to the mankind who asked for opportunity! That is the Earth to which you came, you—the guardian spirits—developed and matured, willing to be

the protectors of the child-like evolution. That is the planet to which the great Lord Michael came. The first mighty Manu settled in the heart of the Rocky Mountains, drew the power of the Elohim, and created the first spiritual sanctuary and retreat, which we honor here today.

Here stood the seven Archangels, representing the seven great rays of force, their bodies enfolding and radiating each one of the seven mighty rays, each Archangel and Chohan forming the pattern and plan for some lifestream who would evolve from the evolution and take that honored place one day.

Here, in the etheric realm over the great Royal Teton, stands that seven-fold lotus, even to this present hour, as a remembrance of the bringing of the Sevenfold Flame and Rays of the Elohim through the bodies of the mighty Archangels, and, as the ages unfolded and other Chohans were developed from the guardian spirits, the Archangels relinquished that great service. Now we come to a point where sons and daughters of men, who have developed certain God-mastery and maturity, are being trained and prepared to fill those offices, allowing the present Chohans the privilege of ascending into greater and greater light!

Beloved ones, the ascension of the Earth is at hand! It comes on our side from the focusing of the Sacred Fire through the conscious calls of incarnate lifestreams. It comes on your side from the raising up of intelligent God Beings who are qualified through centuries of endeavor, to draw the power of the Sacred Fire from our hands and hearts, to sustain it, and to rhythmically release it into the lower atmosphere of Earth, creating permanent forcefields for those qualities, gifts, virtues, and are activities which are ours to give, and which are required to transform the psychic and astral realm, which is the effluvia of the thoughts and feelings of the people.

In the early ages, those foci of the Sacred Fire, those fire temples, those priests and priestesses of the Sacred Fire, had the full power within themselves to draw from the inner realms that sanctified light, and they held, through the Sacred Fire, the constructive qualities for the masses.

From the time when the laggards from the other systems entered into the evolution of the Earth, the fire temples began to decrease in size, in number and in efficacy. The Atlantean Age was the last great era when the fire temples held the balance for constructive endeavor—when virtue overbalanced vice, when the constructive radiation from the temples through mankind was the predominant quality of the thoughts and feelings in which the consciousness of mankind moved.

These fire temples were guarded by dedicated lifestreams, who still had access to the Ascended Master Octave, not only through word and vision, but through radiation. The high priest of each such temple, with his accompanying guardian ring of blazing spirits, was able to hold a contact through the ever-increasing veil of maya, and over the line of energy which that contact represented, draw the counsel of the Master Presences and draw the emanation of peace, healing, protection, purity—whatever the temple was noted for—and nourish those qualities and virtues within the mankind at large. When the priesthood began to decline in virtue, the line of contact was impaired, and the nourishment flowing forth from the fire temples was decreased. The centers within the mental and feeling worlds of the masses, not finding that pressure of nourishment, began to create and externalize the vice instead of the virtues.

It was following this period of the transfer of the power from the God-guardians to the masses, that Atlantis was called upon to fold her mantle about her, and sink beneath the waves.

At no time since then has there been raised up and sustained sufficient numbers of God-intelligent beings to re-establish the balance of the virtues for the Earth.

We are now, again, at the inception of such an age. The establishment and sustaining of the retreats by the Ascended Masters on the planet Earth, and in the etheric realm, was the only insurance for the sustaining of the Earth as a planet, and for the sustaining of any spiritual quality within the mental and feeling worlds of the people. These retreats, however, were not heavily populated, and the very few among mankind who could be magnetized and drawn into them, did not balance, before the Law, the millions and billions of uncontrolled lifestreams which use the Earth as a playground rather than a temple.

The Maha Chohan suggested that the radiation of the retreats be expanded, that the forcefields be expanded by drawing into the retreats interested lifestreams, even in their etheric bodies. He intended to begin the re-establishment of the balance of God-power on the Earth and in its atmosphere, through that very activity. The blessed children of Earth, and the innocent chelas who joyously bound from retreat to retreat in the monthly cycle, have no consciousness yet of the tremendous inner significance of the Maha Chohan's design. Every lifestream, who, in the etheric body or the Higher Mental Body, turns his attention toward a retreat, gives to that retreat of his life, whether it is an electron, whether it is an hour of contemplation and prayer for the good of the retreat and the ex-

pansion of its light, or whether it is a constant visitation to that retreat throughout the thirty-day period. The life and energies of the chela become a part of the fire, and increase the forcefield, as long as the lifestream is within that retreat in thought and in feeling.

I can count on the fingers of one hand, the lifestreams who have consciously called for the blessing through the activity of the retreat, in encircling of its energy around the Earth during that thirty-day period. Yet, the gifts which the retreat can give to the world are determined by the amount of conscious life energy poured through the retreat from those who have been made aware of its activity and service in a given cycle.

At Luxor, our first endeavor to serve the world cause, in having the Ascension Flame encircle the world, was very disappointing. We were dependent upon the conscious life energy poured into Luxor by the chelas who were informed that the retreat would be active. That energy did not suffice to carry that flame further than the Mediterranean countries and the Near East of Asia.

Let me explain to you. The activity of the retreat forms the gift or virtue which the retreat has chosen to sustain upon the planet Earth and in its atmosphere. At Luxor, that service is the Ascension Flame, which is the way back HOME—the way by which every man redeems his energy and turns the current of the life force which has flowed out and tied into the Earth, BACK into his heart, and through his heart upward into his Presence, making the connection from the human to the divine—the very bridge over which his soul and consciousness will return home.

We have sustained that Ascension Flame so that when mankind individually becomes tired of the activities of the outer world, he may apply for the momentum of that flame. We, passing that through his energy, disconnect him from the world of form and help him to fulfill his destiny and his purpose.

The number of chelas at Luxor has always been limited because of the discipline, because of the tremendous self-denial, because of the reputation that we have earned through the centuries. Therefore, the forcefield around Luxor is limited to the energy and life of those who are the Brotherhood. The forcefield of those retreats into which the directed attention of students joyously flows, are larger. For example, the Royal Teton Retreat, thanks to the teachings of Mr. and Mrs. Ballard and the subsequent attention and interest of the student body, has a much larger forcefield than we are presently enjoying. The gifts of our retreat are

limited to the life energy of those whom we can interest in our purpose.

Therefore, when the Maha Chohan chose and designed to bring the retreats to the consciousness of mankind, it was so that someone might pour his voluntary light into the pulsation of energy and virtue in the retreat, and make its quality larger in the lower atmosphere. Do you see?

When unascended beings become vitally interested in the activity of a virtue, they begin to contemplate that virtue, quality, gift or service to life. Then, through the mathematical accuracy of the law of attraction, they draw their lifestreams toward those particular beings who are Masters of that quality, that virtue, that activity and that service. That is how candidates come to the various retreats, how chelas apply to the Guru at inner levels long before the outer mind is even aware of the fact. That is how spiritual fellowships are set up between ascended and unascended beings, for the sole purpose of expanding the service, the radiation, the quality and the virtue of the Ascended Being for some great service to Earth.

Those chelas then are conductors. They are channels. They are impersonal facets through which a God-free being sees possibility of externalizing his virtue, his quality of the Sacred Fire, and his power. Looking from the inner realms, you would see the Ascended Master as a great flame of cosmic proportions, a funnel of light pouring down around the chela of his choice, and then the virtue, the color and nature of the quality from the Master pouring into the chela, making a little lotus flower around the physical form.

The Master does this consciously. The chela can do as much or as little as he chooses to weave his own life into that virtue, and to make a larger sphere of influence in the lower atmosphere. If he is negatively receptive, he is an unconscious conductor, and the Master does all the work. If he is alert, conscious and desirous of assisting the Master, he breathes his own life into the virtue and the quality that the Master represents.

Why do you think we have drawn the veil aside for those of you within this room, and have told you of our mission? It is that you may stop being unconscious conductors and have enough vital interest in the being who is God-free, to weave your life into externalizing his plan, his virtue, forwarding his cause, externalizing his power in the world of form. THERE IS NO OTHER REASON FOR A CONTACT BETWEEN A GOD-FREE BEING AND A HUMAN BEING than the potential good that can be rendered the whole.



There is but one way that we may redeem the energies which form the psychic and astral shrouds, and that is by externalizing the powers of the Sacred Fire through self-conscious, alert conductors, who choose to reach into the Heart of the Silence, align their life with their own God-self and any being who has given them the courtesy of recognition—then, weaving out of the energies of the individual life the qualified blessings of healing, of faith, of purity, of truth, of love.

The balance MUST come back into the constructive activity of qualified light. We are on that bridge RIGHT NOW—that bridge where certain lifestreams are given the opportunities to be the priests and priestesses of the Sacred Fire, not in spasmodic endeavor, but in constant, rhythmic qualification of the personal energies in the expanding of a forcefield which is an uplifting, purifying, inspiring radiation to all life contacted.

This is the beginning again of the fire temples, and the drawing forth from your memories of the mastery that lies within those fire temples. In the early ages they held all mankind in constructive endeavor.

The people of the future will have it much more easy, because the natural radiation, which will be pure life, will inspire the spiritual evolution. The radiation in which mankind now moves, inspires the satisfaction of the animal nature and the destructive tendencies of the separate self. You are weaving an atmosphere, a world-wide atmosphere, which men, and women and children will breathe into their lungs, which their emotional bodies will absorb, which their mental bodies will devour, in which their etheric bodies will rejoice, and which their blessed physical bodies will find vitalizing.

This will be your gift when you have closed your book, placed it upon the shelf, and go home to return no more.

Ask yourselves each day—what have I contributed to this universe in the way of light and encouragement, not only in word, but in action and in feeling?

I cannot emphasize too much as I stand before you, the opportunity that is yours, the happiness that will come when some few, wherever we find them, can realize that to magnetize the Sacred Fire through thought and feeling, to draw it forth, to hold a forcefield inviolate to discord and to allow the gifts of not only instructions but radiation to flow forth, is the greatest opportunity that you have known since first you stood boldly before the Halls of Karma and the Lords of Karma, themselves, and said, “I shall go and guard the people of Earth as my gift to life.”

That, my children, was a great vow. It was made with your own life. It is written on the Book of Akasha, and there is no man who can release you from that vow, because none may use your life but yourself. As long as you have made it, we are here to help you fulfill it, and not one of you will know happiness until you tie your energies into the fulfillment of such service.

I bow before your life, whose servant I am. I bow before your presence in this universe. I see priests and priestesses of the Sacred Fire whose service can be inestimable in the evolution of the race.

SERAPIS

Beloved Maha Chohan

March 1, 1954

**Transmission Flame Letter**

Beloved Spirits of Truth,

Within your heart is the Spirit of Truth, part of the divine nature of God, himself. Because that spirit is within you, when you listen to your heart, you cannot fail to recognize truth wherever you meet it on your individual journey through every sphere. Every chela on the path has experienced the leaping force of that heart flame when truth is presented. When obedience is given to the directives of that heart flame, the souls of men proceed in peace toward the fulfillment of their divine plan. When other voices and desires, other interests and motives, stimulate the self to action, there is not the confirmation of peace from within the heart. This is the time to stop, pray, and wait for the comfortable feeling from within the heart before proceeding farther along any course of action.

One of the great guides for mankind, through many ages, is the Lord Himalaya. Within the recesses of the mountains that bear his name, he and his brotherhood have guarded, protected and sustained the truth, which has been drawn forth by various members of the human race, their guardian spirits, and the messengers designated to bring truth to the people, through the ages.

Through the rising and sinking of continents, the rolling of the landed surface, and the surging tides of great seas, the beloved presence of Himalaya has secured, for the human race, the wealth of spiritual culture which each age drew forth and left as a harvest of its energy. Seekers

after truth and illumination in every age, have sought the wisdom of life in these great mountains. For many centuries, the magnetic pull of love divine has drawn into the inaccessible vastness of the Himalaya Mountains, the chela who has come to a place in his own evolution where the world's wisdom could no longer assuage his spiritual thirst. Some were fortunate enough to secure the right to enter the presence of beloved Himalaya. Many were privileged to feel his radiation, but never had the joy of personal contact. Very few were even invited into the outer chamber of his Retreat.

At the request of beloved Sanat Kumara, this great presence is again opening his retreat to the pilgrims upon the spiritual path. All who direct their consciousness toward him, and who breathe in the peace and tranquility of his presence, will know why men have risked life and limb, have forsworn comfort and security, and have invested every ounce of vital energies to be near him, to bathe in the radiance of his aura, and to share his consciousness, his wisdom and his love.

Most of the members of the Spiritual Hierarchy have sat at the feet of this Master, including Lord Buddha, Lord Maitreya, myself, and all the present Chohans of the Rays. Our reverence and devotion to his presence are without parallel, for his light enabled us to kindle our own spiritual natures, in time long since gone. We know what he can and will do for the earnest, the sincere, and the hopeful, in bringing illumination to the consciousness, love to the feelings, and fulfillment to the hunger of the soul.

The beloved Himalaya offers each one who turns his consciousness toward his retreat, one request. Into this petition, he breathes his light and his power of fulfillment. Think well on what you ask, and then rest in the assurance that on the very acceptance of your world, does the current from his heart bring to you that wish, which is the substance of your request.

The flame in the retreat holds the form of the BLUE LOTUS. Its particular radiation is ILLUMINATION and TRANQUILITY. The theme which contains the keynote of this beloved Master is the old favorite of mankind, "Love's Old Sweet Song."

May the blessings of God, the illumination of the great Lord Himalaya and my own personal blessings be upon you in your search for truth in its fullness. Love and blessings.

Beloved Lord Maitreya

Palm Sunday—April 11, 1954

Beloved Children,

Do you know how much I love you? Within your hearts you carry the presence of the living God, the God who made me and who has sustained me, and whose servant I am before all life. Ah, that the day may come when you may realize and recognize that infinite ever-Presence, the infinite power of God. Every place you move upon the planet Earth you carry with you the power of the majestic, victorious, eternal One. How much have you relinquished of yourself into the keeping of that Presence—how much have you relied upon the ever-Presence of God that stands in the midst of every circumstance that you meet?

How long has He wished the summons to release the fullness of himself in mastery, in victory, in supply, in God-control! Why do you divide the allegiance between the appearances that beset you and the puny endeavors of the personal ego to cope with the shadows of this world, when in the beat of your heart is the active, living presence of Almighty God? The Presence of God is waiting in your hearts, today, for the summons to burst the tomb of matter and to release the fullness of its vital life, to transfigure your flesh, to vitalize your spirit and to eternalize the kingdom of Heaven through your orbit, to the periphery of your spiritual influence. Must this God wait, while century after century there is no allegiance in your feelings to his power?

Oh, my beloved ones, my message to mankind, through every great teacher that has ever come to Earth, has been to recognize, utilize, and rely upon the ever-Presence, the ever-Presence connecting with the dynamo of universal life, bringing to life again a seemingly lifeless cause. This is the same Presence which Jesus drew forth in his ministry, performing the miracles and the marvels of mastery. That Presence is within yourself, this morning as I speak these words. It is not something that is to come forth in ages yet unborn from the womb of time.

Each morning, the Presence of God when you wake beats your hearts, vitalizes your mind, energizes your bodies, and waits your summons to release the fullness of itself. Oh, I call you in the name of the God of Light, whom I serve, to draw forth that light and Presence. Draw forth that magnificent Godhood, and let it fulfill itself through your consecrated flesh.

Today, all over the world, hearts and minds and consciousnesses are turned toward the Easter season. Today the upreaching prayer force of mankind is greater than any time in the calendar year, and those mighty

rivers of force flowing up from hopeful hearts make a beautiful sight at inner levels, gathered by mighty angels and devas—mighty beings whose service to life is to bring the prayers of man into the realms of light to the throne of the Eternal. Here, in your great city this morning, where congregations of thousands join their voices in song in the remembrance of the living presence of Jesus, how many have summoned from within themselves this Presence of Almighty God?

So abstruse has the occult and metaphysical literature become, that mankind have forgotten that the inward search can be accomplished by a child in arms. Opening your consciousness to the power of God, lean on the everlasting arms, and invoke your faith in the powers of the Infinite to restore mankind to his own Christ estate!

Many, many centuries ago, the close of the fifth dispensation signified to the Cosmic Law that a new Master Presence would have to make his appearance upon the screen of life and draw through the energies of his being the initial impulse of a new cycle.

At inner levels, beloved ones, the closing of a cycle of time and the opening of another door through which spiritual forces may flow to bless a planet, takes considerable time and energy, and the prayer-force of the God Beings who are dedicated to protecting and evolving this race.

With the opening of the Sixth Ray, the devotional activity of life was decreed to supersede the activity of the scientific action of Law—cause and effect, an eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth. The cycle of scientific exactitude, of karmic retribution without hope except through the expiation of sin was to be superseded by an era where forgiveness and grace and mercy were to bring to those who have come to a fear of Jehovah, now hope, where the sins of the father would no longer be visited upon the children, and the errors of one incarnation need no longer stretch on through eons of unborn time.

It is in the repentance of the individual lifestream and in the invocation of the power of transmutation that each man might save his soul, and free himself from the recoil of his own previous causes. A new era of hope was decreed to be brought to the sons and daughters of men through some consciousness, who would embody and live the course of a natural life, and develop from within himself a remembrance of his mission. He would draw, by the magnetic power of his invocation and contemplation, the initial impulse of the new cycle, which would live and grow to nourish the sons of men for two thousand long years.

This was not an easy assignment, beloved ones, and yet over thirty

great beings volunteered—thirty beings who had developed, for centuries of time, mastery and love and self-control, and who were willing to take the initiation of the public crucifixion. When on the screen of life we showed the drama that was to be played, they stood forth—thirty Sixth Ray men, qualified by their centuries of living. And from among them was chosen my pupil and your friend and Master, Jesus, and around him, then, were drawn lifestreams who—through similarity of purpose, through like training through the centuries—might be the guard and might be the sustaining power of the love required to see him victorious.

Each such one passed before me. Each such one was tried by all the methods of initiation, to see if the soul would be strong enough in the time of Earth life to withstand temptation of flesh, and the more subtle temptations of thought and feeling. And there were chosen, then, the humble disciples, the beloved mother, the beloved father, and all together they were prepared for the drama which you honor this holy week.

One by one, they were called to the Halls of Karma, when the cycle of their life pattern was ready for their presentation upon the Earth. The beloved Joseph and the beloved Mary and the beloved disciples, all were in their own appointed place, for the most part not conscious of the inner drama they would enact together. So the hour came for the birth of the beloved Jesus. How can I describe to you the love which surrounded that master before he chose to envelop his consciousness in the earth shroud, and pass from the blazing glory of light of the inner realms, into a body of flesh?

How can I describe to you my feeling, as I, from behind the veil, remained hopeful that at some time in his earth life he might bring a remembrance of my presence, and re-establish the contact over which I should endeavor to direct the instructions to the conscious mind in developing within him the application which he would require to accomplish his victory?

One of the saddest partings (far more so than when a soul leaves the Earth), is when the soul is bound round, the shining wings pinioned, the blazing light of the eyes dimmed, the kiss of the Master placed on the forehead, and down into forgetfulness the hope of man descends. Ah, I shall remember that day, I shall remember that night when first those same eyes opened in a small, insignificant stable, and could not focus yet upon the world he came to save. Well do I remember those early years when my presence endeavored constantly to be a shield of love about him. Well do I remember the fidelity of the consciousness of Mary, who held for that boy the immaculate concept of his divine image—who cut

away from his senses constantly, all remembrance of imperfection, who turned him back again and again to the image of the Father, and who taught him, while he stood at her knee, to magnify the Lord. Well do I remember that, because it is through the consciousness of incarnate souls that we must work.

It is through the lips of the humble that we must speak our words of remembrance to other spirits who have vowed to serve us, but, who have, in the shroud of forgetfulness, temporarily forgotten. It is through the sensitive that we stir to life the embers of God-consciousness. We bless always the beloved Mary and the strong presence of Joseph, who had that devotion to God, who had that recognition of the angelic host, and who had the faith to withstand the ridicule of their times, holding a vision of a Christ man grown from that innocent wide-eyed boy. Then, one day, beloved Jesus, within himself, was able to open his consciousness to my presence.

One day I looked down, and into the recognition within his eyes I poured my soul as I said, "My son, Oh, my son!" and he, with those small white arms and those beautiful tapered upraised fingers, said to me, as he did so often later, "Father!" How can I describe the association between a Guru and a chela? It is closer by far than any physical blood tie of mother and child, because it is builded on the hope of the God-free to externalize through the bound a divine plan and the energies of life from the consciousness of the One abiding in the full spirit of freedom. It depends on that frail thread of energy and that consciousness, for fulfillment and externalization.

But the one-pointedness, the devotion and the magnificent humility of Jesus, built stronger and stronger the spiritual tie of cosmic communion between us. Wider and wider became the band of our contact, stronger and stronger the union—until my feelings were his, until my thoughts reflected in that mind quickly, as the sun reflects on a still body of water, until my desire to bless or heal moved, involuntarily, his own physical arms and hands. We became that much at one.

All through his years of development, our oneness grew. In the simple song, "Blest be the Tie that Binds Our Hearts in Wondrous Love," you have a cosmic truth. I bless and bless and bless the energies from unascended beings like your sweet and hopeful selves, that anchor into our octave and from out the recesses of your hearts, draw on our consciousnesses and build those ties that bind, and over which we pour the fullness of the kingdom. These are the receptive consciousnesses that are willing, then, to wield the energies of flesh, the energies of daily

living into making of that vision fact.

It is not enough to contemplate the beauty of the inner spheres; it is not enough to share the communion of the saints; it is not enough to bask in the love of these friends who guard you. THIS IS THE DAY WHEN YOU MUST GIVE AND CONSECRATE YOUR FEELING WORLD TO YOUR MASTER, and at any moment allow him to flash through it hope, confidence, courage or peace to anyone who requires it at any instant, as you move along the daily pathway of your existence. Is your feeling world your Master's, or is it the servant of the self? Is your mind the mind of your Master? Too often the mind is a second-hand store, where you mull over and over the things of no consequence.

Still and calm, hear the Master's words, follow his direction, and join with him in joyfully externalizing the divine plan. Is your body the body of your Master? CONSECRATE YOUR LIPS, THROUGH WHICH NO ENERGY POURS THAT DOES NOT ILLUMINE, RAISE AND PURIFY. CONSECRATE YOUR HANDS, THROUGH WHICH NO GESTURE SHOULD PASS THAT WOULD INJURE. CONSECRATE YOUR EYES, TOO PURE TO BEHOLD INIQUITY. Have you thought beyond the surface meaning of that phrase, alone? Your consciousness, beloved ones, you have said, belongs to the Holy Christ Self.

You have made a mental surrender, but the Holy Christ Self is too pure to behold iniquity. The moment that you cognize imperfection, you make the separation—the Holy Christ Self and you. The moment that you enter in again to that consciousness of perfection, you unite. Oh, the Holy Christ Self is not a body—it is a consciousness that must be cultivated through the energies of your thinking, feeling self. The Holy Christ Self becomes the activity of your hourly, daily, minutely and secondly thinking and feeling, and thus you grow into its fullness.

You have considered this Christ Self as something apart, that independently takes command of you. It is cultivated through your own conscious energy every day, beloved ones. Contemplate the activity of changing the quality of your energies, and of becoming a consecrated vessel, through which the perfection of God may reach into the world of men. That is the mastery that Jesus achieved, the mastery which you all honor in his Ascended Master Presence. Surrender the energies of self! Be about the Father's business.

Up from Bethany came that humble few, just prior to the Palm Sunday that you celebrate. Well do I remember that day—there were about twenty people among all that throng, who knew the enactment of that



great mystery which began its pulsation as the praises rose from many throats, as the palm fronds were placed before the feet of the little donkey. Yet, of all that throng, a few short days later, who was present? Beloved ones, there is much to contemplate in the life of your Master—there is much to embody through the energies of your own world, to intensify and increase the power of the Christ where you stand. Let us then be about our Father's business.

Let those of us who profess to love God, loose the Presence from within us, and let that Presence go free in active works! I summon you—where there once was one Christ, there now must be many. Where there was one Master of Light, there must now be ten billion strong. Where one white-robed figure, hair bronzed in the sun, rode triumphantly into Jerusalem, stopping every once in awhile to feel the soft ears of that sweet donkey, and to give a blessing and a benediction as he passed—where there was one such, now must there be many. Join, then, with the great Beings of Light, in a consecration of yourself and of your life energies to service.

Oh, beloved infinite Father of Light and Life! Standing in the presence of the electronic stream of energy that flows into these hearts this morning, I bow in gratitude for the presence of God within them. Consecrate, oh, beloved presence of God, their feeling worlds today. Let those feelings convey faith, hope, confidence, and positive assurance to mankind. Consecrate their minds, oh, presence of God. Purify them of all images of imperfection. Let them see the magnitude of the Christ Self—let them see the vision with sufficient clarity that the enthusiasm of the self joins with that vision and brings God manifestations now.

Consecrate these bodies, oh, Infinite Power of Light, as you consecrated Jesus on the banks of the Jordan. Consecrate these men and women now as legions of the Cosmic Christ, carrying within their hearts the Presence of God. Give to them remembrance that in every circumstance is opportunity to invoke and externalize that Presence. Let not one stand silent before adversity, when the Presence of God through them can be master! In the name of God, of Light, of Jesus and the Hosts of Heaven, I bid you adieu, but not good-bye.

Beloved Serapis Bey

April 14, 1954

Spirits of God! Spirits of Light!

Candidates for the ascension, I bow before you. I am the servant of your life, summoned by the magnetic pull of your soul, which has demanded of the universal, redemption and immortal freedom. For this I have being, for this I use the priceless gift of God, life itself. Whenever a summons from the heart flame goes forth I may, standing within the aura of that one, activate the Ascension Flame, transmuting the energy which has, through the centuries, qualified life imperfectly, and opening the door into that glorious and eternal freedom which life within itself desires, and knows is its natural habitat.

It is my privilege and my honor to answer the summons from the heart when there is opportunity through the use of this glorious intelligent Spirit of the Ascension Flame, to raise a consciousness again to its natural God-estate. May I introduce to you the Spirit of the Ascension Flame, a living, breathing intelligence which does (when called into action) invoke from the electrons in every cell of your body, that portion of itself which is hidden within your own light. As that Flame of the Ascension within yourself expands and meets the Spirit of Ascension Flame in its cosmic activity, the two become one, and the mystic activity of transmutation and ascension takes place.

Within every electron of that light that flows so freely and so constantly from the source of the universal into your hearts, is every qualification of the Sacred Fire, every power of the Sacred Fire, which in cosmic capacity is held within the atmosphere of Earth by spiritual intelligences. When the Cosmic Being, who chooses to embody the activity and hold it in the atmosphere of Earth as a radiating center, is summoned by your life, and magnetizes the dormant quality within the electron and draws that forth, you have the merging of the individual and the cosmic activity—whether it be of transmutation through the presence of Holy Amethyst, whether it be of resurrection through the presence of the mighty Gabriel, or whether it be the activity of the Ascension Flame in the beautiful spirit of Luxor.

As you sang that magnificent song to the ascension, which is the keynote of the beloved Spirit of the Ascension Flame, I am sure you felt, stirring within yourself, the activity of that flame, which, when released, does change the quality of the flesh, change the quality of the etheric body, change the quality of the emotional body and the mental body as well, and which does quicken the vibratory action in every cell and atom

of your inner vehicles as well as your flesh, raising you to a closer vibratory action with that of the God-free.

Beloved ones, I cannot emphasize enough that within the electron, within the primal essence of life that flows to you, there waits—fire! The fire which becomes the bread on your table, the substance that clothes you, the fire that becomes the transmutation of your transgressions into harmonious energy, the fire that becomes, for you, the actual elixir of healing, the fire that becomes for you the resurrection of the powers which you knew in the Great Central Sun and in the inner spheres, and here even in the physical appearance world in ages that have past, and the fire which one day—when your momentum is builded to that point—will join with the cosmic flame and give to you that marvelous experience which you have come to know intellectually as the ascension of self.

Each electron, each heartbeat, each vital light cell answers every summons and call you make upon it graciously, and says, “All this I can do—and more,” when you summon it forth as Jesus summoned Lazarus from the tomb. Summon from within the depths of your being that power of the Sacred Fire which is the requirement of every moment. You will find that opportunities are manifold, here in the course of your hourly living, opportunity to summon forth peace or justice or harmony or restitution of divine perfection from distortion of form, or balance of mind or body, or supply. How can the consciousness of students linger longer in appearance of lack and limitation, when within the essence of the electron is lying, quiescent in the body, the nature of God, himself?

At Luxor, beloved ones, where you have visited me on and off through the centuries, aspiring toward redemption, our complete discipline lies in turning the consciousness of the aspirant and the neophyte inward, to the flaming heartbeat, until such an one can draw from that heartbeat even the necessities to nourish the physical body (as Jesus drew the “manna” from heaven). The clothing, the very garments with which the initiate approaches the altar, are woven out of the energies of his own primal life.

Mastery and completeness are within the unit, as the oak tree is within the acorn, and the chicken is within the egg. As the smallest, most insignificant seed contains, within itself, not only the pattern of its full flower, but the way and means of externalizing that pattern—the nourishment required, the magnetic pull upon the elements to develop itself—so of a certainty is the divine pattern within the heart of man and life itself, endowed with self-sufficiency. It requires but a realization that within the light that flows, beloved ones—in countless millions and mil-

lions and millions of units into your world each minute—is the fullness of healing, of freedom, of illumination, of every God-desire.

Those of you who have upon your breast the words, “Candidate for the Ascension,” are most blessed of all the mankind embodied today. You have been chosen for one of three reasons, in the great Halls of Karma before you were granted the privilege of taking an earth body. You were chosen either because you have become a harmless one, one whose energy has been almost completely redeemed, whose cycle of individualization is ready to close, and who has transmuted, through many ages of saintly living, the majority of those energies qualified imperfectly.

Therefore, you have by that very preparation of the ages, signified to life through the color bands in your Causal Body that there is opportunity for you to write your name upon the last page of your book, to seal it and place it forever in the records of eternity. Or you are those whose souls have awakened from a long soul sleep, who have remembered glories, majesties and powers on other stars in other systems—in other universes—and who, waking, feel intensely and deeply the loss of your powers, the loss of your freedom, and through that intensity have demanded the opportunity of completing the cycle of your manifest expression quickly, and have decided to make the great sacrifice taking back in one short lifetime—at no matter what personal cost or discipline—all the unredeemed energies.

You have been examined by the Law, and have been found capable of making this sacrifice, and the Karmic Board has agreed to release your karma to you, knowing you can hold the balance through its pressure, and, if you endure unto the end, earn the seamless garment of light. Or you are in the third category—volunteered guardian spirits—those who have renounced freedom, to come in this period of cosmic change, when the Sixth Ray plays its last chord, when the gently-opening notes of the Seventh Ray are sounded on the cosmic organ, and who desire for love of God and your fellowman to offer your bodies as conductors of these subtle currents, as step-down transformers, to receive the instructions directly from the Ascended Masters, and to carry that instruction in a more mercifully-transformed form into the consciousness of mankind. In any one of these three cases, you were presented before the Karmic Board and the colors in your Causal Body had to be studied by the entire seven members. Any individual who is passed as a candidate for the ascension must have a pretty well-balanced Causal Body. Concentric rings of force distinguish the Causal Body of an initiate, an adept, and a con-

scious chela who can bear the burden of more-than-ordinary responsibility. These rings, much like the colors in the upper figure on the chart, are rhythmically pouring out waves of light into the upper atmosphere. The inner spheres, in which the Christ Selves dwell, look as if they were in a constant state of greeting the sun in a brilliant sunrise.

The Causal Body of the average man is more or less chaotic, with the various colors inter-blending like the water color effort of a small child, where the blues and greens and yellows are all intermingled through excessive use, perhaps, of water, and indiscriminate use of brush and paint. Those of you who have more developed Causal Bodies, have within them a treasure house of constructive momentums, and you were chosen carefully, as a gardener chooses certain banks of color when he sets out formal gardens to supplement and complement each other. SO DID THE GREAT DIVINE DIRECTOR PARTICULARLY CHOOSE LIFESTREAMS TO BE THE FOUNDATION AND HEART OF THIS ENDEAVOR, WHO HAD PREDOMINANTLY ACTIVE WITHIN THE CAUSAL BODY, ONE OF THE SEVEN QUALITIES, EACH INDIVIDUAL CONTRIBUTING ONE, SPECIFICALLY, AND PERHAPS LACKING IN THE OTHER SIX.

When I say “lacking,” I mean that each one has a predominant color, compared to the other bands of color, but you had to have a minimum of balance in all seven. The seven types of individuals who have answered the summons and calls of beloved Saint Germain and Morya are now endeavoring through the conscious and intellectual selves, to combine their energies in harmony. I ask you to learn from every man, because as he perhaps is developed in another portion of expression, so will you develop the band of color within your Causal Body that perhaps needs nourishment, and you may very well give to him from the storehouse of your faith, your light, your opulence, your beauty, or your peace.

The individuals who have passed the Karmic Board as candidates for the ascension in the course of an earth life are few, compared to the masses. There has to be a minimum number of lifestreams who can possibly make the ascension in one embodiment to hold the balance of the inner currents for the Earth. Because of the closing of the cycle, greater numbers of these individuals have incarnated recently, and from this time on, we shall make a tremendous application to the Karmic Board that greater numbers of prepared lifestreams at inner levels be given the first opportunity to incarnate. This is one of the reasons why I am speaking with you today. You are no longer just students in these great classes. You are really cosmic servants, and the activities which are engaging the interest of the Cosmic Beings, the angels, the Karmic

Board, the Host of Heaven can be imparted to you from time to time as wisdom indicates, and as your discretion allows. Then, through your own energies, as you cooperate with us while we are endeavoring to secure certain dispensations, we are able to receive a greater outpouring of grace from the heart of the Law.

The spring is the time when the greatest influx of lifestreams into the planet Earth occurs, in both the nature kingdom and the human kingdom. At inner levels, there is a ceremony which engages the attention of the Karmic Board at this season. The souls are chosen who are to incarnate within the next twelve months, and they are then sent to schoolrooms to be prepared, and await the summons of the angel of birth, who will direct the consciousness into the body being prepared by the builders of form.

In cooperation with the marvelous idea of the beloved Master Morya, we have applied to the Karmic Board to give the permission to embody only those who will take the vow of allegiance to Sanat Kumara and who will, on securing a physical body, bend all of their personal energies to fulfilling the divine plan, expanding the light upon the Earth, and freeing Sanat Kumara from his exile. As the Karmic board is at the present time examining the lifestreams who have applied for re-embodiment, and those that are brought by the sponsors from the seven spheres, we would like to dedicate this day, this night and tomorrow morning to the securing of as much energy from unascended beings as possible, to see that the beloved shining spirits who are wishing to secure embodiment may be given first opportunity. We would like your cooperation to join our energies in this petition.

As you are engaged tonight with the mighty Angel of Resurrection and the Great Guardian Spirit of Incoming Children and of Birth, will you bend your energies in song, in thought and in heart desire of our petition? I will stand before the Karmic Board and make the petition which I am describing to you, that I may write across the breast of every soul who is passed—remember in Europe, in Russia, in the Orient, Malaya, in Africa, millions and millions will be born—the words, “Candidate for the Ascension.” Do you know what it would do for the planet Earth if every child that was born from this night forth had within his own Causal Body and lifestream the capacity to make the ascension in this embodiment? Think it through.

May I now point your attention to another great activity, which is also engaging our energies. The beloved Archangel Michael, you will remem-

ber, secured a dispensation in gratitude for the student body's service, which freed any student who had given his life to this endeavor, and who has passed through the change called death or will in the future pass through that change, from the necessity of re-embodiment. Included in this grant were those who were touched by the energies of your world, your families, no matter how orthodox the mind might have been.

We know the gratitude that rose from your hearts at New Year's, the sweet essence of joy in your unselfish happiness that those parts of life that were near and dear to you were to be free. You have not thought, perhaps, in detail, of all the endeavor at inner levels, all of the thought and feeling, that will be required to prepare these individuals to complete their own evolution when no longer allowed the theater of Earth in which to gain the valuable experience of cause and effect. Do you know, and I say this in kindness, the condition of the minds and hearts of many of those who were included in this grant?

Yet, something had to be done to give to them opportunity which their consciousness could assimilate and digest. So, the Brotherhood at Luxor and the Ascension Brotherhood began creating the magnificent, all white temples of blazing light. The doors are forty or fifty feet in height. As you sing the song to the ascension tonight, those doors will open for the first time. The Silent Watchers of the inner spheres will have gathered every one of those who have come under this dispensation, and they will file two by two into these temples, and will be enrolled in active, conscious instruction in the use of the Sacred Fire. Is this not a cosmic moment, among moments? (Audience rises). I thank you for feeling this so deeply. I understand, dear hearts, that the conscious mind is staggered oftentimes by the truths that we bring, and yet it is all love, and we who are free, just love to serve life. Thank you. Please be seated.

May I say, because I have known you all so long, I have seen your actions and reactions under stress and under strain. In the name of God, hold your peace, hold your tongue and guard your energy through these next few days, because you are batteries of power, and once you begin to loose your energies through the tongue, they will run away from you. Each one of you, feel that you are in a private retreat, that you have all of this magnificent inner activity to contemplate, and within the harmony of your own self, loving life free, you can have tremendous cosmic blessing.

We thank you for your presence. I thank you for your many visits to Luxor, and I ask you now to remember that the Ascension Flame is with-

in the electron, and that the electron is within your heart. I am your friends, your servant, awaiting your summons and answering your call. I have loved you for centuries!

Serapis

Beloved Archangel Michael

June 28, 1954

#### ADDRESS GIVEN AT THE TETON CONFERENCE

The raising of the consciousness is a scientific matter, beloved hearts, which many earnest and sincere students do not yet understand. The consciousness you enjoy in the physical octave or at inner levels, etherically, cannot be too rapidly raised into vibratory actions of a very rapid and subtle nature, for the conscious mind and ego, itself, would merely “black-out,” so to speak, and there would be no awareness in those realms.

Therefore, even in mercy, when we meet a soul who passes through the change called death, we must carefully measure the amount of light that such an one can comprehend, enjoy, digest, assimilate, and make his own. The particular heaven or octave of light to which we take such an one corresponds to the maximum awakened consciousness that the soul can maintain within such a sphere.

Therefore, we have what you would call “graduated heavens,” the heavens of the orthodox world, the heavens of the metaphysical world, the heavens of the esoteric students, the chelas, on upward through the adepts, until finally the consciousness achieves a capacity to retain self-awareness in the Ascended Master Octave. Such an one then is a candidate for the ascension.

It is exactly the same in the type of radiation, instruction and personal presence that we bring to you. We must carefully measure the light, the capacity, the spiritual digestion, and the power of assimilation within each of your own, and not bring you beyond the point of awareness, for you would receive no benefit, and, perhaps, in that assimilation, you might find yourself possessed of more information than you were yet able to control, manage, direct and qualify harmoniously.

I took a vow to the Sun of this system that I should remain until every lifestream, every spirit-spark called forth from that Sun, had found mastery, and had returned, in God-dignity, into the realm of eternal light.



THIS IS MY REASON FOR BEING!

I speak, tonight, from a heart that is filled with love for you. I speak on behalf of the angelic kingdom and my beloved brothers, the great Ascended Host of Light, who represent the Seven Cosmic Feelings of the nature of God.

Tonight, I am privileged to bring from the heart of the Ascension Temples all of the loved ones whom it was my great joy and honor to assist in removing from them the necessity for re-embodiment on the earth plane. They have spent some time in each twenty-four-hour period within these Ascension Temples, which have been established in the seven spheres.

As your loved ones belong to the seven spheres, and as they had to be assisted in the sphere to which they belong, there are Ascension Temples in the entire seven spheres. We have asked the beloved Angels of Blue Lightning to accompany these blessed ones as they come now into the lower atmosphere of Earth. They come over the bridge of light, which has been established by the devas, to stand before the Karmic Board. These blessed ones have been exposed to the Violet Flame, and to that graded spiritual instruction which their consciousness could accept. The Karmic Board will look upon their record, as they did such a short time ago.

It was no easy task, beloved ones, to provide all these varying consciousnesses with a spiritual teacher who could give the consciousnesses enough of the Law to move them forward as they proceed toward truth. As you know, some were very orthodox and very narrow-minded. The improvement in each one as I looked upon them prior to the forming of the procession, is remarkable!

The Karmic Board will look upon their light, and my petition shall go forth then, that as many of the lifestreams as possible that pass from embodiment this year, be freed from the necessity of rebirth, and be entered into one of these temples, and that grant be repeated yearly until no lifestream that goes out will be forced to return.

It is very much easier for a student to achieve freedom in the lightness of the etheric garment, and it will allow the Earth to ascend in her sweetness and beauty if the weight of these individuals does not come back in a short time to again become part of her heritage.

Michael

Beloved Mother Mary

June 29, 1954

## ADDRESS GIVEN AT THE TETON CONFERENCE

In the initiations that I was privileged to pass through before I was given the opportunity of accepting the role of the mother of the beloved Jesus, I had to prove, before the Karmic Board, the great Lord Maitreya, and the spiritual assembly, that I was able to hold the concentrated image of the Divine Being, no matter what the pressures of energy directed at me from within or without might be! For three long hours at inner levels, I held that concept, and every pressure, even from the Elohim, was directed into my mental body, attempting to divert my attention most subtly into other activities of life and light, but causing me to relinquish that perfect image which it would be required of me to hold during the entire period when I carried the Master Jesus and during the long years after his birth, waiting the hour of his trial and then his ultimate victory!

So I have been chosen to come to you, tonight, to ask you, among other things, to endeavor to develop a power of concentration upon one activity of the Sacred Fire, one exercise, one spiritual development, until you can carry it through thought and feeling into form.

In my activities at inner levels, I work with the elementals, and in our temples we teach them how to embody form. The elemental becomes the form of the flower and the form of the grass, the form of the blossom. His power of concentration determines how long that blossom or flower or manifestation will remain in the physical appearance world as a blessing to life. It is difficult for them at first to concentrate their sweet small energies, for they mirror first one form and then another, changing with every passing activity which their vision contemplates.

You, beloved ones, are in much the same condition, emotionally and mentally. It is my desire, through my momentum and power of concentration, to bring to you the pressure of my energy, and whatever assistance my lifestream can offer, to help you to draw the immaculate conception of your own Godhood in that same glorious design that was cut out of the universal light by Helios and Vesta, and to help you to hold that design, passing through it the flame of your feeling until the hour when your flesh, obedient to that thought and feeling form held, manifests the perfection of the Christ-estate, and you stand revealed the Master Presence. That, beloved children, is your supreme destiny!

Each of us in the Ascended Master Octave is dedicated to some particular and specific activity and service. You, individually and collectively, as you develop and mature, will find yourselves specializing more and

more and more, drawing the energies from the primal life, and qualifying them with a specific quality of radiation to bless life. You will become the specialists in the radiation of healing, of purification, of illumination, of education, of precipitation and all the various activities which will benefit and bless the race.

In order for you to develop and mature these faculties, and to draw forth that primal energy and pass the energy of your feeling world through it, qualifying it with a specific God quality, you must have the quality and characteristic of spiritual concentration, because the life essence, in order to gather a momentum of any quality to be used as a specific blessing to the race, must receive a rhythmic charge from the feeling world, which is the qualifying agent of your lifestream.

Students upon the path who have passed beyond the metaphysical stage of development, must come to a place where they recognize vibration, itself, and are not required to depend upon form for confirmation of the heart-acceptance of the Master Presence. This requires great balance, beloved ones, and it requires a great stillness in your heart, and it requires the silence of your lips and that you tell no man.

Mary

Beloved Serapis Bey

June 30, 1954

#### ADDRESS GIVEN AT THE TETON CONFERENCE

All right! Now I will tell you the story of Luxor and give you something pleasurable. I have a sweet side, too, you know. Yes, I work with the seraphic host. My nature, believe it or not, is love.

We give notice to those who are ready to enter Temple One. As they enter Temple One, they give up their names, position, title, the substance of this world. They become just a brother or a sister, wear the simple linen garments, rise and fall on their own light. They are given an inner name, and they remain within that temple until they have made the SURRENDER TO GOD, and become willing to fulfill their reason for being. That is what we are determined to find within your consciousness in this class. If we find it within a dozen of you, we feel we have done well. Those who do make it, those who are willing to become the nameless ones, those who are willing to wear the coarse linen garment and the sandals, are then ready for the Second Temple.

In the Second Temple, everyone is happy. It is the temple of the beloved Kuthumi and the educators. The good in the Causal Body has been studied, and there is the action of the Law which is familiar to a goodly number of you. So, from the Causal Body and from the heart, the chela determines wherein is his greatest possible service to the community and to mankind. He determines to become a great singer, a great artist, an inventor, a teacher, a healer, a priest and so on.

He is then assigned to a temple where he can develop greater and greater efficacy, according to the field of endeavor which he has chosen, and he devotes so many hours a day to impersonal service. Together, the Master and the group of chelas, using the knowledge they have received, direct that knowledge into the mental and feeling world of mankind, where it is picked up by the sensitive consciousness of the people in the outer channels of world service who still are constructive in intent.

Then comes Temple Three. It was at Temple Three that Blavatsky left. It is at Temple Three that almost all of our friends leave. It is the temple where you are required to live with six other lifestreams, who have within them the particular nature, characteristics, and general qualities that irk you (learning tolerance). You must live and pray with them. You must live and learn the Law which Saint Germain gave you, not so long ago—that persons resist persons, places, conditions, and things because they have not mastered themselves. Here the fires of rebellion and resentment and all the various many self-justifications, burn the soul to ash.

After you have adjusted yourself to these six individuals, you are moved to another group with another six, unless, of course, you are among the FEW who do not need this, and there have been a few, there have been those who could not be moved by external radiation. Those who pass from the Third Temple to mastery, come before me for the first time since entering my retreat. Many, many have left by the open door!

In Temple Four, comes the wonderful experience, which some of you have had for a moment—the unification with the Christ. It is an initiation in which I, myself, am the presiding Master. Those who have learned to live with their fellowman, then have earned the right to live with God, and to see the Presence face to face! Here the veil is rent. The Holy Christ Self is revealed, and the anchorage which you will enjoy, established.

Those who pass that experience come to Temple Five, the Temple of Consecration. This is another happy experience, and those here do not

know anything of a discordant nature. They take off the linen garments, the sandals, and they are consciously vested under Hilarion's radiation, with the garments of the priest, the jewels of authority, the scepters of power, the secret words of invocation. That exquisite ceremony is performed where each one walks up the steps of the temple and presides, for the first time, in drawing the visible Sacred Fire directly from the universal, in any one of the Seven Temples, according to the ray to which the lifestream belongs.

Many remain here and go no further. Those who choose to enter the Sixth Temple, again pass through that tremendous renunciation. They are the missionaries under the Archangel Uriel and beloved Jesus. The beautiful vestments, the velvets and the silks are folded away. The jewels of power and the crowns from their heads are removed for the begging bowl and the garment of the mendicant. The chela takes the vow of silence and leaves Luxor to perform a specific service of world benefit, THROUGH RADIATION.

The Master Jesus, in that small boy's body, passed through the initiation, through the consecration of the priesthood. Can you imagine that? Only his own light and I, alone, knew who he was—neither his teacher, nor the great tall men and women who were the aspirants in his hour knew him, as that little babe—no more than five, with great, enormous eyes, wearing a little white toga that his mother had woven for him—stood with those initiates. When that child walked up those steps and the vestments, cut to size, were placed upon him, there wasn't a dry eye among them. Even his mother was not there. We can relinquish no part of our discipline for persons. She and Joseph sat under a fig tree outside of the gate, and don't think that Mary didn't pray, not only at the hour of the coronation, but in the times between.

The Master Jesus did not complete the Sixth and Seventh Initiations within Luxor at that time. Many of the aspirants who go out so hopefully from the heart of the retreat do not return. Some are killed. Some have been stoned. Some are the martyrs. Some are absorbed by the world. Some are discouraged by the disinterest of the world. A few do return, and those few are the candidates for the Ascension, who dwell in sphere seven and who, through radiation, become fountains of nourishment and mercy to the earth sphere until the hour their complete victory is attained.

Serapis

Beloved Saint Germain

July 3, 1954

### ADDRESS GIVEN AT THE TETON CONFERENCE

You have heard how beloved Lord Maitreya designs the world religion, and builds it around the activity of the ray which is to be the predominant influence in each two-thousand-year cycle. You have heard from the Master Jesus how he, the beloved Mary, myself, and the disciples, all chose to cooperate in bringing to Earth the Christian Dispensation. In exactly the same manner did I draw you around me and, with Lord Maitreya, we looked upon the divine plan for the Ceremonial Ray. In exactly the same manner did I choose those of you, with the greatest powers in your Causal Bodies, to have the strength to build the foundation.

Some of you were chosen for that strength and spiritual vitality, some for your wisdom, some for your artistic temperament and delicacy of perception, some for your purity, some for your consecration of energy, and some for your natural reverence and devotion, but all for your love of freedom! We did not choose all of one type. We have chosen some of the seven types in order that we could train you first, and then let you go out and reach the type of mankind which your natural vibratory action, your development and your consciousness would appeal to, and to whom the people would be naturally drawn. It is not the desire of freedom, it is not the desire of my own lifestream, to have you all manifest the exact same type of magnetization of currents and direction of energies into the world of form. If it were so, six types of people would be completely repelled by the activity which must reach and incorporate the energies of all.

We sat long at the conference table, and we chose carefully the types of individuals who would, drawing and developing and maturing the energies of their own lifestreams, appeal to the masses along the seven different rays.

Some of you are great, natural conductors of peace, natural conductors of healing, natural conductors of supply, natural conductors of mercy, but all of you need the vital fire of the heartbeat, the blood, the spiritual radiation invoked and drawn through the heart, to nourish your particular endeavor. Then your local organism continues to function according to its own pattern!

Beloved friends, it is my endeavor to give you all that I am, all that I have, to constantly bring before your minds and your consciousness the vision of world brotherhood! Oh, that I might show you the world of to-

morrow, that you might see for an instant the great temples, thousands of lifestreams in temples of science, alone, where no word is spoken, where the entire adoration is concentrated through the flame, when the entire atmosphere of a city is covered with that Violet Fire, which passes through the mental and feeling worlds of people who have taken a vow of silence and never speak!

There will be temples of healing, where consecrated lifestreams never leave those temples, and in rhythmic pulsation ascend upon the altars, every hour, and continue to draw that Healing Flame in melody, the like of which your ears have never heard. From all over the planet those diseased, those out of balance of mind or body, will come to those temples. As they walk up those steps, the shadows will fall away—the body will be refreshed and renewed, and the mind brought into balance. The lifestreams so blessed will never know the priests in the temple who have drawn that Flame of Healing.

There will be temples of supply, where dedicated priests and priestesses, drawing forth the power of precipitation, consecrate the supply required for all the other temples, and dedicate themselves to nothing but drawing forth the precipitated power of supply, sustaining the healing temples and the temples of music, of illumination, and silence—no one ever knowing from whence that supply flows!

In temples of protection, the rhythmic power of the Archangels will be released in such overwhelming pressure, that every destructive shadow, every destructive thought and feeling from that is generated by mankind, is shattered and consumed, where the energies of those who can STAND that power protect the planet from cataclysmic action, and free mankind from distress!

In temples where the nature devas are invoked, the people of Earth may send their attention, and their call. The flame from those temples will flow back and govern tidal waves, earthquakes, cataclysmic action of every kind, and the people in the location where disaster threatens will have the fully-gathered momentums of those in the temples, dedicated to elemental worship and devotion. Do you see?

THAT IS THE FUTURE! There will be SPECIALIZATION! Each one will be in his own perfect place, evolving like the flowers in the field, according to his own design, but all sustained by the heart of freedom, all living on the pulsebeat of the spiritual fire that flows from that heart!

This is my vision, my plan, my design. SAINT GERMAIN

**ASCENDED MASTER SAINT GERMAIN  
REFLECTING ON HIS EFFORT OF THE 1930's**

“It is to be regretted that the very activity which I instituted at so great a cost of energies and at such a great investment of love, should have again builded into the inner bodies of those who responded to my keynote, fear and superstitions, that have atrophied the reasoning processes in the mental body, and energized the emotional bodies with fanatical zeal, rather than God-controlled enthusiasm.

“It is so easy for energy to get away from the original purpose to which it was dedicated, ESPECIALLY IF THE CHANNEL THROUGH WHICH THAT ENERGY HAS BEEN FOCUSED, DIVERTS FROM THE ORIGINAL MOTIVE WHICH BECAME THE PULSATION OF THE RELEASE.

“THE COSMIC LAW HAS GIVEN US TWENTY YEARS IN WHICH TO ACCOMPLISH AN ALMOST IMPOSSIBLE TASK—the purification of the inner bodies of the race, the raising of the vibratory action of the physical body, the attunement of the brain consciousness to the heart flame, and the expansion of the spirit of God through the soul, until each aura emits LIGHT. Although we need thousands of trained lifestreams to assist us, we must begin with a handful, and this handful, strongly impressed with the teachings of the various channels through which they have evolved, must be re-educated individually and collectively.

“The blessed Kuthumi has offered tremendous assistance at inner levels, and to his schoolrooms come all who, in any way, can be used to further the cause of freedom and the knowledge of truth. Here, the inner bodies and consciousness absorb something of the plan, the pattern, and vision of the future. Then, it is to couple this inner instruction with outer instruction, whereby the intellectual consciousness may “remember” the education of the inner selves.”

**Report by the beloved Saint Germain on Activities in the Transylvania  
Retreat before Transmission of the Flame  
(July 18, 1953, *Thomas Printz Private Bulletin*, Bk.1 p.138)**

“Beloved ones, tonight is an anniversary [The first Transmission Flame Service was held in JULY 1952], and one that I can celebrate with particular personal happiness, for this magnificent activity brought to such full fruition, PARTICULARLY WHEN THE CURTAIN HAD ALL BUT CLOSED UPON MY HUMBLE ENDEAVORS THROUGH THE PAST TWENTY YEARS” [referring to his supporting a certain organization].



#### AMTF PUBLICATIONS - PARTIAL LISTING

Archangel Uriel, referring to the teachings of the Bridge to Freedom, said on May 16, 1954, "Genesis and all of the succeeding Biblical Law is being written again. It is a Bible made up of the energies of the Archangels and the Ascended Masters, that will stand for the rest of the civilizations being brought forth on this planet Earth."

UNVEILED MYSTERIES, by Godfre Ray King, 320 pp.

MAN, HIS ORIGIN, HISTORY AND DESTINY by W. Schroeder.

21 ESSENTIAL LESSONS by W. Schroeder, in 2 Vol., 320 pp ea.

ASCENDED MASTERS AND THEIR RETREATS, 480 pp. Compiled from the teachings of the "Bridge to Freedom" by W. Schroeder.

MEMORIES OF BELOVED JESUS AND MOTHER MARY, 416 pp.

MOTHER MARY'S ASSISTANCE TODAY, W. Schroeder, 352 pp.

THE SEVEN MIGHTY ELOHIM SPEAK ON THE SEVEN STEPS TO PRECIPITATION by Thomas Printz, 256 pp.

THE LAW OF PRECIPITATION, 256 pp. Compiled by W. Schroeder.

THE ANGELIC KINGDOM, 416 pp. Compiled by W. Schroeder

MANIFESTING VICTORIOUS ACCOMPLISHMENT, 352 pp. (formerly "I AM Discourses,") by the Cosmic Being Mighty Victory.

TEACHINGS FOR THE NEW GOLDEN AGE, 288 pp. Compiled by W. Schroeder.

ELECTRONS, THE BUILDING BLOCKS OF THE UNIVERSE, AND THE ELEMENTAL KINGDOM, 320 pp., by the Maha Chohan.

THE INITIATIONS OF THE FIRST RAY, 320 pp., W.Schroeder

THE INITIATIONS OF THE SEVENTH RAY, 320 pp., W.Schroeder

DAILY MEDITATIONS, 48 pp.

SONGS AND DECREES, 80 pp.

BRIDGE TO FREEDOM JOURNALS, about 400 pages, each.

DICTATIONS, by the Ascended Masters, 448 pp

THOMAS PRINTZ' PRIVATE BULLETINS, 2 books, 560 pp. each

For a free booklist of all AMTF-Publications, incl. lectures on CD's, prices, and translations, please write to AMTF, P.O. Box 466, Mount Shasta, CA 96067, or search the Internet at: [www.ascendedmaster.org](http://www.ascendedmaster.org)